







**Library of the  
University of North Carolina**

Endowed by the Dialectic and Philan-  
thropic Societies.

C 283 - E13

1903-09



UNIVERSITY OF N.C. AT CHAPEL HILL



00042716533

***This book must not  
be taken from the  
Library building.***

~~NOV 8 1967~~

~~Feb. 6, 1970  
w/ permission~~

~~JUL 17 1970~~















JOURNAL

OF THE

SPECIAL COUNCIL

OF THE

DIOCESE OF EAST CAROLINA,

HELD IN

*St. Stephen's Church, Goldsboro, N. C.,*

OCTOBER 7th and 8th, 1903.

---

NASH BROTHERS  
BOOK AND JOB PRINTERS,  
GOLDSBORO, N. C.





# *Journal of Proceedings of the Special Council, October, 1903.*

## FIRST DAY.

GOLDSBORO, N. C., WEDNESDAY, Oct. 7th, 1903.

A Special Council of the Diocese of East Carolina met in St. Stephen's Church at 10 o'clock a. m., and was called to order by the Rev. Nathaniel Harding, President of the Council, who opened its sessions with prayers.

The Secretary of the Council read the following:

### INSTRUCTIONS FOR CALLING THE SPECIAL COUNCIL.

WILMINGTON, N. C., Aug. 21, 1903.

Rev. F. N. Skinner, Secretary of the Diocese of East Carolina:

You are hereby instructed to call a Special Council of the Diocese of East Carolina to meet in St. Stephen's Church, Goldsboro, on the first Wednesday in October next, for the purpose of electing a Bishop Coadjutor and for the consideration of questions germane to the same under provisions of Article III, Section 2 of the Constitution of the Diocese.

A. A. WATSON,

Bishop of the Diocese of East Carolina.

NATHANIEL HARDING,

J. CARMICHAEL,

T. M. N. GEORGE,

W. L. DEROSSET,

Standing Committee.

### CERTIFICATE OF CONSENT OF THE BISHOP OF THE DIOCESE OF EAST CAROLINA TO THE ELECTION OF A BISHOP COADJUTOR.

WILMINGTON, N. C., Oct. 7th, 1903.

To the Council of the Diocese of East Carolina, assembled in St. Stephen's Parish, Goldsboro, N. C.:

Dear Brethren:—I hereby consent to the election of a Bishop Coadjutor for the Diocese of East Carolina, and assign to him, when duly elected and consecrated, all the duties which pertain to the Bishop of the Diocese, with the exception of the appointment of the Examining Chaplains, and the right to preside at any Diocesan Council.

This action is taken under the provisions of Title I, Canon 19, Section 5, of the General Canons of the Church.

ALFRED A. WATSON,

Bishop of East Carolina.

DELEGATES PRESENT.

October,

The Secretary called the roll, and twenty-one (21) clergymen and sixty-nine (69) Delegates, representing thirty-two (32) Parishes, were reported present, as follows:

The Revs. W. G. Avant, E. R. Bennett, B. M. Bradin, James Carmichael, D. D., Robert B. Drane, D. D., Luther Eborn, T. M. N. George, J. H. Griffith, Jr., Nathaniel Harding, R. W. Hogue, F. H. T. Horsfield, I. W. Hughes, N. C. Hughes, B. S. Lassiter, J. S. Moody, T. P. Noe, F. N. Skinner, L. L. Williams, Edward Wootten, W. E. Cox and C. B. Pritchett.

Chapel of the Cross, Aurora—C. S. Dixon.

S. Thomas', Bath—E. L. Roper.

S. Paul's, Beaufort—N. W. Taylor.

S. James', Beaufort County—G. L. Swindell.

S. John's, Beaufort County—W. M. Butt.

Trinity, Beaufort County—J. L. Butt, W. H. Patrick.

Zion, Beaufort County—J. S. Cutler, C. D. Malone.

S. Thomas', Cumberland County—J. D. Pearce, W. W. Huske.

S. Paul's, Edenton—W. B. Shepard.

Christ Church, Elizabeth City—F. M. Grice, Dr. J. B. Griggs.

S. John's, Fayetteville—W. H. Pope, B. R. Huske, W. N. Tillinghast, F. R. Rose.

S. Joseph's, Fayetteville—G. J. Toole.

S. Stephen's, Goldsboro—George C. Royall, John H. Hill, David S. Davis, Isaac F. Dortch.

S. Paul's, Greenville—R. R. Cotten, Henry Harding, Charles Skinner.

S. Martin's, Hamilton—T. E. Darden.

Holy Trinity, Hertford—W. G. Gaither.

Christ Church, Hope Mills—C. B. Creel.

S. George's, Hyde County—H. S. Gibbs.



1903.

DELEGATES PRESENT—RESOLUTIONS.

S. Mary's, Kinston—S. H. Abbott, J. P. Haskitt, J. L. Albertson, W. E. Mewborn.

Holy Innocents', Lenoir County—N. B. Whitfield, W. A. Jones, Oscar Hardy.

Christ Church, New Bern—G. H. Roberts, Henry R. Bryan, John Dunn, Joseph H. Green.

S. Cyprian's, New Bern—R. R. Green, M. P. Holley, A. A. Richmond.

S. John's, Pitt County—J. T. Worthington, Joshua L. Tucker, Walter Mewborne.

Grace, Plymouth—F. A. Boyle.

S. David's, Scuppernong—Dr. W. H. Hardison.

S. Peter's, Washington—Stephen C. Bragaw, E. K. Willis, J. G. Bragaw, Jr., J. G. Bragaw.

Church of the Advent, Williamston—W. G. Lamb, S. H. Ellison, John C. Lamb.

S. James', Wilmington—J. W. Atkinson, J. V. Grainger, Dr. G. G. Thomas, W. H. Yopp; N. N. Davis, J. I. Metts, alternates.

S. John's, Wilmington—J. Hicks Bunting, T. C. James, Bertram Quelch.

S. Paul's, Wilmington—George O. Gaylord, Walter C. MacRae.

S. Mark's, Wilmington—A. E. Jackson.

S. Thomas', Windsor—F. D. Winston.

Rev. N. C. Hughes offered the following resolution which was unanimously adopted by a rising vote:

Resolved, That the Secretary of this Council be instructed to send the following telegram to the Bishop:

The Clergy and Laity of the Diocese of East Carolina in council assembled send their affectionate greetings to their Rt. Rev. Father in God and wish to express their sympathy with him in his affliction and their prayer that God will give him restored health and sustaining comfort and peace.

Rev. Dr. Carmichael offered the following resolution,

---

 BISHOP'S ADDRESS.
 

---

October,

which was, on his motion, referred to the Committee on Finance:

Resolved, That the Treasurer of this Diocese is hereby instructed to pay to the Rt. Rev. A. A. Watson, D. D., Bishop of this Diocese, during the term of his natural life, the sum of \$208.33½ monthly, in advance, from any funds in his, the said treasurer's, possession, permanent or otherwise.

On motion of Rev. Dr. Drane it was

Resolved, That Clergymen of this Diocese not entitled to seats, visiting Clergymen, and Candidates for Holy Orders be invited to honorary seats in this Council.

Under this resolution, Rev. William H. Meade, D. D., and Rev. Cary Gamble, of the Diocese of North Carolina, took seats in the Council.

The Bishop's Address was read by the Secretary:

#### BISHOP'S ADDRESS.

Brethren Beloved of the Clergy and Laity:

Assembled at the call of your Father in God to give him an assistant in his high office, one moreover who must soon stand in your Bishop's place at the head of the Diocese, you are about to take one of the most responsible of steps, to choose a Captain for the Lord's Host, a champion for the Truth and Law of God in this Diocese. For no work of your own, therefore, but to be your representative for the Truth and the Church of God and of our dear Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ.

Remember, then, dearly beloved, that the eye of God, in a very special manner, is upon you and that He will hold you personally responsible for all your actions in this matter, for the spirit and temper moreover and motives and manner in which you have acted or may still act. It is not your own affair, but God's. You are acting for no human interest, but for those of the Kingdom of Heaven. This is no occasion therefore for worldly or profane electioneering. Do not forget that God will hold you responsible INDIVIDUALLY for having regard primarily to His honor in the matter and for acting under a sense of your individual responsibility to Him, in no fear of man's judgment, but in fear of God; yet in the spirit of Love also, for the souls you are to bless, above all in love for the Saviour, whose Church you will advance or damage by your action.

There will doubtless be differences of judgment and of personal prefer-



1903.

BISHOP'S ADDRESS.

---

ence, but I beseech you to see to yourselves that the spirit of brotherly love shall prevail in all you do.

You will need not only a preacher, but one who will teach the whole truth of the Gospel and of the Church, far better than I have done; and, more than that, one prepared to hold fast the converts gained, to organize and develop the work of the Church and knit all together in the unity of the Faith and growth in holy living, to be a Leader in the warfare of the cross.

I need scarcely add that whomsoever it may be your pleasure to elect as my coadjutor, I will welcome as a brother in the Apostleship, and, should I live to have the opportunity, will uphold with all my power.

It will be necessary to make at once provision for the support of the Coadjutor Bishop. I propose to surrender from my salary the sum of \$1,900, retaining \$600 for myself and the privilege of occupying for life the Episcopal residence.

May God our Heavenly Father guide you through His blessed Spirit in all your deliberations to a wise result, for the sake of our dear Lord and Master Jesus Christ. Your loving Father in God,

ALFRED A. WATSON.

Oct. 7th, 1903.

On motion of Rev. Mr. Williams that part of the Bishop's Address relating to his salary was referred to the Committee on Finance.

On motion, a recess was taken for Divine service, and until 3 o'clock P. M.

The Holy Communion was celebrated by the Rev. President of the Council, assisted by Rev. F. N. Skinner, and, in the administration, by the Revs. Luther Eborn and R. B. Drane, D. D.; the Rev. B. S. Lassiter preaching the sermon from the text, II Cor. V: 19, 20. The offerings of the congregation were received for the missionary work of the Diocese.

---

WEDNESDAY, 3 o'clock P. M.

The Council reassembled, the President in the chair.

Mr. Lamb made the following report for the Committee on Finance, and the appended resolutions were adopted:

## REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON FINANCE.

To the Council:

I. The Committee on Finance, to whom was referred the resolution of Rev. Dr. Carmichael and the communication of the Bishop proposing a relinquishment of \$1,900 of his salary in order to enable the Diocese to make financial provision for the support of a Bishop Coadjutor, beg to report the following resolution:

Resolved, That the Council of the Diocese of East Carolina accept a relinquishment of \$1,250 of the Bishop's salary. *Provided*, however, that this resolution does not go into effect until the Bishop Coadjutor, to be elected, is consecrated. In reference to the occupation of the Episcopal residence your committee believes that the right rests in the Bishop to occupy the same during his lifetime.

To the Council:

II. The Committee on Finance respectfully recommend the adoption of the following resolution:

Resolved, That the salary of the Bishop Coadjutor to be elected be fixed at \$2,500.

WILSON G. LAMB,

G. H. ROBERTS,

F. R. ROSE,

Committee on Finance.

On motion of Mr. Boyle, it was ordered that there be no missionary service and addresses this evening.

On motion, the Council took up the special business, the election of a Bishop Coadjutor.

The President bid the Council to prayer.

On motion of Rev. Dr. Drane, permission was given to the Clergy to retire for consultation until 5 o'clock.

At 5 o'clock the Clergy returned, and, on motion of Rev. Dr. Drane, the Council took a recess till 8:30 o'clock.

---

WEDNESDAY, 8:30 o'clock P. M.

The Council reassembled, the President in the chair.



1903.

BALLOTING.

The Clergy voted for the nomination of a Bishop Coadjutor, with the following result. (Clergy entitled to vote, 24; necessary to a choice, 13):

FIRST BALLOT.		FOURTH BALLOT.	
Rev. I. W. Hughes.....	7	Rev. I. W. Hughes.....	5
Rev. W. A. Guerry.....	6	Rev. W. A. Guerry.....	11
Rev. R. Strange, D. D.....	7	Rev. R. Strange, D. D.....	4
Rev. C. Satterlee.....	1	Rev. C. Satterlee.....	1
SECOND BALLOT.		FIFTH BALLOT.	
Rev. I. W. Hughes.....	7	Rev. I. W. Hughes.....	4
Rev. W. A. Guerry.....	6	Rev. W. A. Guerry.....	13
Rev. R. Strange, D. D.....	7	Rev. R. Strange, D. D.....	4
Rev. C. Satterlee.....	1	Rev. C. Satterlee.....	1
THIRD BALLOT.			
Rev. I. W. Hughes.....	7		
Rev. W. A. Guerry.....	5		
Rev. R. Strange, D. D.....	7		
Rev. C. Satterlee.....	1		

Rev. Wm. A. Guerry having received a canonical majority of the votes of the Clergy was declared their choice for the Bishop Coadjutor; and this nomination was reported to the Laity for their action.

On motion, the Clergy retired until 10 P. M.

At 10 o'clock the Clergy returned, when,

On motion of Mr. W. G. Lamb, the Laity proceeded to ballot on the confirmation of the nomination made by the Clergy for Bishop Coadjutor. The roll was called, and 32 Parishes voted as follows:

For confirmation.....	6
Against confirmation.....	26

There being no concurrence of both orders, the President declared that there was no election.

On motion of Rev. Mr. Noe, the clergy proceeded to make

## BALLOTING.

October,

a second nomination by ballot as follows:

SIXTH BALLOT.		ELEVENTH BALLOT.	
Rev. I. W. Hughes.....	8	Rev. Mr. Hughes.....	11
Rev. Dr. Strange.....	8	Rev. Dr. Strange.....	8
Rev. Mr. Guerry.....	2	Rev. Mr. Satterlee.....	1
Rev. W. T. Manning.....	1	Rev. Mr. George.....	1
Rev. T. M. N. George.....	1	TWELFTH BALLOT.	
Rev. C. Satterlee.....	1	Rev. Mr. Hughes.....	12
SEVENTH BALLOT.		Rev. Dr. Strange.....	7
Rev. I. W. Hughes.....	9	Rev. Mr. Satterlee.....	1
Rev. Dr. Strange.....	8	THIRTEENTH BALLOT.	
Rev. Mr. Guerry.....	1	Rev. Mr. Hughes.....	12
Rev. C. Satterlee.....	1	Rev. Dr. Strange.....	8
Rev. T. M. N. George.....	1	Rev. Mr. Satterlee.....	1
EIGHTH BALLOT.		FOURTEENTH BALLOT.	
Rev. Mr. Hughes.....	10	Rev. Mr. Hughes.....	12
Rev. Dr. Strange.....	8	Rev. Dr. Strange.....	8
Rev. Mr. Guerry.....	1	Rev. Mr. Satterlee.....	1
Rev. Mr. Satterlee.....	1	FIFTEENTH BALLOT.	
Rev. Mr. George.....	1	Rev. Mr. Hughes.....	13
NINTH BALLOT.		Rev. Dr. Strange.....	7
Rev. Mr. Hughes.....	10	Rev. Mr. Satterlee.....	1
Rev. Dr. Strange.....	8		
Rev. Mr. Guerry.....	1		
Rev. Mr. Satterlee.....	1		
Rev. Mr. George.....	1		
TENTH BALLOT.			
Rev. Mr. Hughes.....	10		
Rev. Dr. Strange.....	7		
Rev. Mr. Satterlee.....	1		
Rev. Mr. George.....	2		

Rev. I. W. Hughes, having received a canonical majority of votes, was declared the choice of the Clergy.

The Laity voted, as before, on the nomination, as follows: Thirty-two Parishes voting, of which 11 votes were for confirmation, and 21 votes against confirmation.

There being no concurrence, the President declared that there was no election.

On motion, the Council adjourned to meet Thursday morning at 9:30 o'clock.



1903.

BALLOTING.

## SECOND DAY.

THURSDAY, OCTOBER 8th, 1903.

The Council was called to order at 9:30 o'clock by the President, who opened the session with prayer.

The Roll was called.

The minutes of yesterday's proceedings were read and approved.

The following telegram from the Bishop was read:

WILMINGTON, N. C., Oct. 8th, 1903.

Rev. F. N. Skinner, Goldsboro, N. C.

Warmest thanks and love to my people for their affectionate greetings. God bless and guide you aright.

A. A. WATSON.

On motion, permission was given the Clergy to retire for consultation, to report at 11:15 o'clock.

At which hour the Clergy returned, and proceeded to ballot for the nomination of a Bishop Coadjutor.

## SIXTEENTH BALLOT.

Rev. T. M. N. George..17 | Rev. Dr. Strange.....2 | Blank.....1

Rev. Mr. George having received a canonical majority was declared the nominee of the Clergy.

The Laity voted as before, on the nomination, as follows. Parishes voting 31.

Parishes voting for confirmation.....	9
Parishes voting against confirmation.....	20
Parishes divided.....	2

There being no concurrence of both orders, the President declared that there was no election.

On motion, the Council adjourned *sine die*.

FREDERICK N. SKINNER,

*Secretary.*





**JOURNAL**

—OF THE—

**TWENTY-FIRST ANNUAL COUNCIL**

—OF THE—

**PROTESTANT**

**EPISCOPAL CHURCH,**

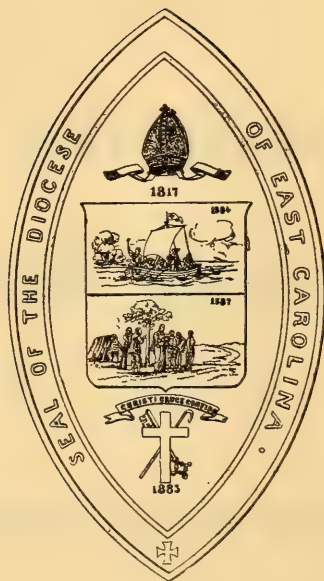
—IN THE—

**DIOCESE OF EAST CAROLINA,**

—HELD IN—

***St. James' Church, Wilmington, N. C.,***

***May 25th, 26th and 27th, 1904.***





# **EXTRACTS FROM CANONS OF THE GENERAL CHURCH.**

---

## **CANON 23, TITLE 1.**

### **OF THE DUE CELEBRATION OF SUNDAYS.**

"All persons within this Church shall celebrate and keep the Lord's Day, commonly called Sunday, in hearing the Word of God read and taught, in private and public prayer, in other exercises of devotion, and in acts of charity, using all godly and sober conversation.

## **CANON 12, SEC. 1, OF TITLE 2.**

"A communicant removing from one Parish to another shall procure from the Rector (if any) of the Parish of his last residence ; or, if there be no Rector, from one of the Wardens, a certificate stating that he or she is a communicant in good standing ; and the Rector of the Parish or congregation to which he or she removes shall not be required to receive him or her as a communicant until such letter be produced."

---

## **AMENDMENTS TO CONSTITUTION AND CANONS, ADOPTED BY THE COUNCIL OF 1903.**

---

### **CONSTITUTION.**

---

#### **ARTICLE VIII, SECTION 3.**

Section 3. Should the office of Secretary, Treasurer, Chancellor, or Registrar become vacant at any time preceding the annual election, the Ecclesiastical Authority shall be empowered to fill the vacancy till such time as an election shall be had.

---

### **CANONS.**

---

Canon 5, Section 1 ; Canons 6, 7 and 8, Section 3, amended by the addition of the following words : "He shall be admitted to a seat in the Council, and to participation in its deliberations, without the right of voting."

Canon 18, Section 5—Parochial Report—was amended by adding after : "Number confirmed since last report" the words "number added otherwise."

## DIOCESE OF EAST CAROLINA.

### BISHOP AND EX-OFFICIO CHAIRMAN OF THE COUNCIL.

The Rt. Rev. Alfred Augustin Watson, D. D., Wilmington, N. C.

A. D. 1904.

### PRESIDENT OF THE COUNCIL.

The Rev. Nathaniel Harding, Washington, N. C.

### SECRETARY AND REGISTRAR.

The Rev. Frederick Nash Skinner, Clinton, N. C.

### ASSISTANT SECRETARY.

The Rev. Louis Llewellyn Williams, Elizabeth City, N. C.

### TREASURER.

Col. William L. DeRosset, Wilmington, N. C.

### CHANCELLOR.

Mr. Alfred Moore Waddell, Wilmington, N. C.

### STANDING COMMITTEE.

The Rev. Nathaniel Harding,                      Mr. Wm. L. DeRosset,  
The Rev. James Carmichael, D. D.,      Mr. George H. Roberts,  
The Rev. T. M. N. George.

### EXECUTIVE MISSIONARY COMMITTEE.

The Rt. Rev. A. A. Watson, D. D., chairman *ex-officio*.  
The Rev. Nathaniel Harding,                      Mr. W. G. Lamb,  
The Rev. T. M. N. George,                      Mr. T. W. Blount,  
Mr. J. P. Haskitt.

### STUDENTS' AID COMMITTEE.

The Rt. Rev. A. A. Watson, D. D., chairman *ex-officio*.  
The Rev. Robert B. Drane, D. D.,                      Mr. Frank Wood,  
Mr. W. G. Lamb.

### CHURCH BUILDING COMMITTEE.

The Rt. Rev. A. A. Watson, D. D., chairman *ex-officio*.  
The Rev. Louis L. Williams,                      The Rev. J. H. Griffith, Jr.,  
Mr. W. D. Pruden.

1904.

COMMITTEES AND TRUSTEES.

COMMITTEE ON FINANCE.

Mr. William Calder,	Mr. H. G. Smallbones,
Mr. F. R. Rose,	Mr. George H. Roberts,
	Mr. W. G. Lamb.

TRUSTEES OF THE DIOCESE.

The Rt. Rev. A. A. Watson, D. D., <i>ex-officio</i> .	
Mr. William Calder,	Mr. John W. Atkinson.

TRUSTEES OF THE UNIVERSITY OF THE SOUTH (to 1907).

The Rt. Rev. A. A. Watson, D. D., <i>ex-officio</i> .	
The Rev. R. W. Hogue,	Mr. W. B. Shepard,
	Mr. Iredell Meares.

TRUSTEES OF S. MARY'S SCHOOL, RALEIGH, N. C.

The Rt. Rev. A. A. Watson, D. D., <i>ex-officio</i> .	
The Rev. T. M. N. George,	(Term expires 1906.)
Mr. John W. Atkinson,	( " " 1906.)
Rev. Robert B. Drane, D. D.,	( " " 1909.)
Mr. Frank Wood.	( " " 1909.)

BOARD OF MANAGERS OF THE THOMPSON ORPHANAGE,  
(to 1908).

The Rev. James Carmichael, D. D., Mr. Walter G. McRae.

DEPUTIES TO THE GENERAL CONVENTION.

The Rev. Nathaniel Harding,	Mr. Wilson G. Lamb,
The Rev. T. M. N. George,	Mr. William Calder,
The Rev. Robt. B. Drane, D. D.,	Mr. Benjamin R. Huske,
The Rev. Jas. Carmichael, D. D.	Mr. William B. Shepard.

SUPPLEMENTARY DEPUTIES.

The Rev. Frederick N. Skinner,	Mr. George H. Roberts,
The Rev. Isaac W. Hughes,	Mr. Thomas W. Blount,
The Rev. Louis L. Williams,	Mr. Clayton Giles,
The Rev. Richard W. Hogue.	Mr. R. R. Cotten.



## REGULAR COMMITTEES.

May,

***Regular Committees Appointed by the Bishop.***

## COMMITTEE ON CANONS (Permanent).

The Rev. F. N. Skinner, chairman.

The Rev. Isaac W. Hughes, Mr. W. L. DeRosset,

The Rev. F. H. T. Horsfield, Mr. B. R. Huske.

## COMMITTEE ON THE STATE OF THE CHURCH (Permanent).

The Rev. T. M. N. George, chairman.

The Rev. R. B. Drane, D. D., Mr. W. G. Lamb,

The Rev. Edward Wootten, Mr. W. B. Shepard.

COMMITTEE ON RELATIONS TO AND COMMUNICATIONS FROM  
THE GENERAL CONVENTION (Permanent).

The Rev. James Carmichael, D. D., chairman.

The Rev. L. L. Williams, Mr. J. W. Atkinson.

## COMMITTEE ON ELECTIONS.

The Rev. Luther Eborn,

Mr. R. R. Cotten, Mr. J. T. Worthington.

## COMMITTEE ON NEW PARISHES.

The Rev. B. S. Lassiter,

Mr. J. P. Haskitt, Mr. Thomas W. Blount.

## COMMITTEE ON UNFINISHED BUSINESS.

The Rev. J. S. Moody,

Mr. George C. Royall, Mr. W. G. Gaither.

## EXAMINING CHAPLAINS.

The Rev. Jas. Carmichael, D. D., The Rev. T. M. N. George,

The Rev. Nathaniel Harding, The Rev. Robert B. Drane, D. D.,

The Rev. Louis L. Williams.

**SPECIAL COMMITTEES.**TO CO-OPERATE WITH CONVENTION OF NORTH CAROLINA  
ON THE SUBJECT OF DIVORCE.

The Rev. J. Carmichael, D. D., Mr. Thomas W. Blount,

The Rev. R. B. Drane, D. D., Mr. H. S. Ward,

Mr. Wilson G. Lamb.

TO REPORT TO NEXT COUNCIL ON THE CLERGY RELIEF  
FUND.

The Rev. T. M. N. George, The Rev. R. W. Hogue,

Col. W. L. DeRosset.

1904.

CLERGY LIST.

## *Alphabetical List of the Clergy, May 1, 1904.*

### BISHOP.

\*The Rt. Rev. Alfred A. Watson, D. D., Wilmington, N. C.

### PRIESTS.

The Rev. \*Avant, William George, Rector of S. Cyprian's, New Bern. P. O. New Bern, N. C.

\*Bennett, Edmund Robert, Rector S. Mark's, Wilmington. P. O. Wilmington, N. C.

\*Bradin, Benjamin M., Rector S. Thomas', Windsor; Holy Innocents', Avoca; Grace, Woodville; S. Mary's, Gatesville; S. John's, Winton; S. Barnabas', Murfreesboro. P. O. Windsor, N. C.

\* †Burch, Francis Murphy, in charge of Good Shepherd, Wilmington. P. O. Wilmington, N. C.

\*Carmichael, James, D. D., Rector S. John's, Wilmington. Examining Chaplain. P. O. Wilmington, N. C.

\*Drane, Robert Brent, D. D., Rector S. Paul's and S. John Evangelist's, Edenton; in charge of Missions at Rockahock and Coleraine. Examining Chaplain. P. O. Edenton, N. C.

\*Eborn, Luther, Rector S. David's, Scuppernong (Christ Church, Creswell); S. Luke's, Washington County (Church of the Advent, Roper); S. Andrew's, Columbia; and S. James', Beaufort County. P. O. Creswell, N. C.

\*George, Thomas Morduit Nelson, Rector Christ Church and All Saints' Chapel, New Bern; in charge of Grace Church, Trenton; S. Thomas', Craven County; S. Paul's, Vanceboro; and Mission at Stonewall. Dean of the Convocation of Wilmington. Examining Chaplain. P. O. New Bern, N. C.

\*Griffith, John Hammond, Jr., Rector S. Mary's and S. Augustine's, Kinston; and Holy Innocents', Lenoir County. P. O. Kinston, N. C.

\*Harding, Nathaniel, Rector S. Peter's Washington; in charge of Zion, Beaufort County; S. Thomas', Bath, and Missions adjacent. President of the Council and of the Standing Committee. Dean of the Convocation of Edenton. Examining Chaplain. P. O. Washington, N. C.

Those marked thus (\*) were present in the Council.

Those marked thus (†) were not entitled to vote for Bishop.

## CLERGY LIST.

May,

- The Rev. \*Hogue, Richard W., Rector of S. James' and Chapel of the Good Shepherd, Wilmington. P. O. Wilmington, N. C.
- \*Horsfield, F. H. T., Rector S. Stephen's, Goldsboro. P. O. Goldsboro, N. C.
- \*Hughes, Isaac Wayne, Rector S. John's (S. Philip's Mission), Fayetteville; and S. Luke's, Red Springs. P. O. Fayetteville, N. C.
- \*Hughes, Nicholas Collin, Rector Trinity School, Chocowinity; Trinity Church, Beaufort County; and Calvary Chapel, Beaufort County. P. O. Chocowinity, N. C.
- \*Lassiter, Benjamin Skinner, Rector Holy Trinity, Hertford; Grace Church, Plymouth; and Church of the Advent, Williamston. P. O. Hertford, N. C.
- †Matthias, William. P. O. Camden, N. J.
- \*Moody, John S., Rector S. Joseph's, Fayetteville. P. O. Fayetteville, N. C.
- \*Noe, Thomas Pasteur, Rector S. Paul's, Beaufort. P. O. Beaufort, N. C.
- \*Skinner, Frederick Nash, Rector S. Paul's, Clinton; Christ Church, Hope Mills; and S. Thomas', Cumberland County. Secretary of the Council and Registrar. P. O. Clinton, N. C.
- \*Ticknor, Frank B., Rector Chapel of the Cross, Aurora; S. John's, Beaufort County; in charge of S. George's, and Missions in Hyde County. P. O. Aurora, N. C.
- \*Williams, Louis Llewellyn, Rector Christ Church and S. Philip's, Elizabeth City; and S. John's, Weeksville. Examining Chaplain. P. O. Elizabeth City, N. C.
- \*Wootten, Edward, Evangelist of the Convocation of Wilmington; in charge of Emanuel, Farmville. P. O. Wilmington, N. C.

## DEACONS.

- The Rev. Barber, Samuel Swan. P. O. Swan Quarter, N. C.
- \*Cox, William Edward, in charge of S. Paul's, Greenville; S. Martin's, Hamilton; S. John's, Pitt County; S. James', Ayden; and S. Luke's, Winterville. P. O. Greenville, N. C.
- \*Pritchett, Charles Benjamin, in charge of S. Augustine's, Kinston. P. O. Kinston, N. C.
- \*Weston, Milton Moran, in charge of S. John's, Edenton, and S. Philip's, Elizabeth City. P. O. Edenton, N. C.

---

Those marked thus (\*) were present in the Council.

Those marked thus (†) were not entitled to vote for Bishop.



1904.

LIST OF THE CLERGY AND CANDIDATES.

## *List of Clergy in the Order of Their Ordination.*

### BISHOP.

The Rt. Rev. Alfred A. Watson, D. D., consecrated April 17, 1884.

### PRIESTS.

The Rev. James Carmichael, D. D., September 12, 1865.

Edward Wootten, September 20, 1868.

Luther Eborn, May 23, 1869.

Nathaniel Harding, December 19, 1875.

Robert Brent Drane, D. D., October 29, 1876.

F. H. T. Horsfield, 1876.

William Matthias, June 13, 1877.

B. M. Bradin, June 8, 1879.

B. S. Lassiter, July 27, 1879.

F. M. Burch, 1881.

T. M. N. George, January 3, 1884.

F. B. Ticknor, March, 1884.

John S. Moody, 1888.

Frederick N. Skinner, January 24, 1889.

Louis L. Williams, March 13, 1889.

N Collin Hughes, April 3, 1894.

Isaac W. Hughes, April 3, 1894.

Edmund R. Bennett, December 20, 1896.

John H. Griffith. Jr., October 16, 1898.

William G. Avant, October 15, 1899.

Thomas P. Noe, September 9, 1900.

Richard W. Hogue. December 23, 1900.

### DEACONS.

The Rev. Samuel S. Barber, July 27, 1856.

Charles B. Pritchett, September 25, 1898.

William E. Cox, November 20, 1902.

M. M. Weston, June 20, 1903.

### CANDIDATES FOR PRIEST'S ORDERS.

The Rev. William E. Cox,

The Rev. Milton M. Weston,

The Rev. C. B. Pritchett,

Mr. William T. Wood.

### POSTULANTS.

Joseph Williams,

J. H. King,

J. W. Herritage,

A. C. D. Noe.

PARISHES, MISSIONS AND DATE OF ADMISSION.

May,

**List of Parishes and Organized Missions****And the Dates of Their Admission Into Union****With the Council.**

## PARISHES.

<i>Location.</i>	<i>Name.</i>	<i>Date of Admission.</i>
1. Aurora,	CHAPEL OF THE CROSS,	1888
2. Bath,	S. THOMAS',	1823
3. Beaufort,	S. PAUL'S,	1856
4. Beaufort County,	S. JAMES', (P. O. Haslin),	1868
5. Beaufort County,	S. JOHN'S (P. O. Bonnernton),	1833
6. Beaufort County,	TRINITY (P. O. Chocowinity),	1823
7. Beaufort County,	ZION (P. O. Bunyan),	1823
8. Clinton,	S. PAUL'S,	1854
9. Cumberland County,	S. THOMAS' (P. O. Fayetteville),	1891
10. Edenton,	S. PAUL'S,	1817
11. Elizabeth City,	CHRIST CHURCH,	1826 or 1830
12. Fayetteville,	S. JOHN'S,	1817
13. Fayetteville,	S. JOSEPH'S,	1873
14. Gatesville,	S. MARY'S,	1855
15. Goldsboro,	S. STEPHEN'S,	1854
16. Greenville,	S. PAUL'S,	1847
17. Hamilton,	S. MARTIN'S,	1873
18. Hertford,	HOLY TRINITY,	1848
19. Hope Mills,	CHRIST CHURCH,	1873
20. Hyde County,	S. GEORGES (P. O. Lake Landing)	'69
21. Kinston,	S. MARY'S,	1868
22. Lenoir County,	HOLY INNOCENTS' (Strabane),	'71
23. Makelyville,	S. JOHN'S,	1877
24. New Bern,	CHRIST CHURCH,	1817
25. New Bern,	S. CYPRIAN'S,	1884
26. Pitt County,	S. JOHN'S (P. O. Quinerly),	1845
27. Plymouth,	GRACE,	1843
28. Scuppernong,	S. DAVID'S (P. O. Creswell),	1848
29. Southport,	S. PHILIP'S, } Re-admitted	1851 1904
30. Vanceboro,	S. PAUL'S,	1836
31. Washington,	S. PETER'S,	1824
32. Washington County,	S. LUKE'S (P. O. Roper),	1842
33. Williamston,	CHURCH OF THE ADVENT,	1850
34. Wilmington,	S. JAMES',	1817

1904.

PARISHES, MISSIONS AND DATE OF ADMISSION.

<i>Location.</i>	<i>Name.</i>	<i>Date of Admission.</i>
35. Wilmington,	S. JOHN'S,	1860
36. Wilmington,	S. PAUL'S,	1859
37. Wilmington,	S. MARK'S,	1872
38. Windsor,	S. THOMAS',	1843
39. Winton,	S. JOHN'S,	1877
40. Woodville,	GRACE,	1855

ORGANIZED MISSIONS.

		<i>Organized.</i>
1. Ayden,	S. JAMES'	1901
2. Edenton,	S. JOHN EVANGELIST'S,	1881
3. Kinston,	S. AUGUSTINE'S,	1899
4. Maxton,	S. MATTHEW'S,	1893
5. Roxobel,	S. MARK'S,	1892
6. Snow Hill,	S. BARNABAS',	1884
7. Trenton,	GRACE,	1885

UNORGANIZED MISSIONS.

<i>Name.</i>	<i>Location.</i>	<i>Clergy in Charge.</i>
S. THOMAS',	Atkinson,	Rev. Edward Wootten.
HOLY INNOCENTS',	Avoca,	Rev. B. M. Bradin.
S. CLEMENTS',	Beaufort,	Rev. T. P. Noe.
CALVARY,	Beaufort County,	Rev. N. C. Hughes.
S. JUDE'S,	Boardman,	Rev. E. Wootten.
S. ANDREW'S,	Columbia,	Rev. L. Eborn.
S. THOMAS',	Craven County,	Rev. T. M. N. George.
	Cronly,	Rev. E. Wootten.
S. PHILIP'S,	Elizabeth City,	Rev. L. L. Williams.
	Elizabethtown,	Rev. E. Wootten.
S. GABRIEL'S,	Faison,	Rev. E. Wootten.
EMMANUEL,	Farmville,	Rev. E. Wootten.
S. PETER'S,	{ Gates County, }	
	{ P. O. Sunbury. }	
FAIRFIELD,	Hyde County. }	
SLADESVILLE,	Hyde County. }	Rev. F. B. Ticknor.
SWAN QUARTER,	Hyde County. }	
	Lake Waccamaw,	Rev. E. Wootten,
S. BARNABAS',	Murfreesboro,	Rev. B. M. Bradin.
S. LUKE'S,	Red Springs,	Rev. I. W. Hughes.
S. JOHN'S,	South Mills,	Rev. L. L. Williams.
	Stonewall,	Rev. T. M. N. George.
S. JOHN'S,	Weeksville,	Rev. L. L. Williams.
S. LUKE'S,	Winterville,	Rev. W. E. Cox.



---

 PARISHES, MISSIONS AND DATE OF ADMISSION.
 

---

May,

## PAROCHIAL MISSIONS.

Bath,	S. Thomas' Parish,	S. Matthew's, Yeatesville.
Beaufort Co.,	S. James' Parish,	{ S. Augustine's, Pantego; S. James', Belhaven.
Edenton,	S. Paul's Parish,	Rockahock Mission.
Fayetteville,	S. John's Parish,	S. Philip's Mission.
Hertford,	Holy Trinity Parish,	Chap. of the Good Shep'd, Winfall.
Scuppernong,	S. David's Parish,	Christ Church, Creswell.
Washington Co.,	S. Luke's Parish,	Church of the Advent, Roper.
Wilmington,	S. James' Parish,	Chapel of the Good Shepherd.

I certify that the above list of Parishes, Organized Missions and other Missions in the Diocese of East Carolina, is the "Official List," as reported by the Committee in 1901, with the changes ordered by the Councils of 1903-4.

FREDERICK N. SKINNER,

*Secretary of the Council.*

1904.

DELEGATES AND ALTERNATES.

## *Delegates Elected to Seats in the Council of 1904*

### PARISHES.

Those marked thus (\*) were present.

Aurora, CHAPEL OF THE CROSS, Rev. F. B. Ticknor.

\*R. L. M. Bonner,  
Dr. H. M. Bonner,  
W. T. Bryan.

C. S. Dixon,  
B. T. Bonner,  
G. I. Bonner.

Bath,

S. THOMAS', Rev. N. Harding.

\*E. L. Roper,  
J. E. Turnage,  
J. A. H. Tankard,  
W. H. Gaylord.

J. T. Killingsworth,  
J. Y. Bonner,  
J. F. Carrow,  
H. A. Windley.

Beaufort,

S. PAUL'S, Rev. T. P. Noe.

N. W. Taylor,  
J. L. Gible.  
Thomas Thomas,  
C. A. Clawson, Jr.

N. L. Carrow,  
M. R. Jeffroy,  
C. H. Guthrie,  
F. M. Clarke.

Beaufort County,

S. JAMES', Rev. L. Eborn.

G. L. Swindell,  
F. B. Jarvis,  
John G. Tooley,  
\*J. W. Smith.

D. W. Jarvis,  
E. L. Swindell,  
Fritz Fritzson,  
Thomas Llewellyn.

Beaufort County

S. JOHN'S, Rev. F. B. Ticknor.

\*W. M. Butt,  
A. Tuten,  
T. C. Butt,  
M. M. Gray.

Ed. Tripp,  
W. H. Tripp,

Beaufort County,

TRINITY, Rev. N. C. Hughes.

R. T. Wilson,  
\*J. L. Butt,  
Fred. Wolfenden,  
William H. Patrick.

Beaufort County,

ZION, Rev. N. Harding.

\*J. S. Cutler,  
James H. Braddy,  
C. E. Tankard,  
H. A. Cutler.

C. R. Tankard,  
W. H. Braddy,  
Bartemus Cutler,  
Reding B. Cutler.

## DELEGATES AND ALTERNATES.

May,

Clinton, S. PAUL'S, Rev. F. N. Skinner.  
 Dr. F. H. Holmes,  
 \*D. M. Partrick,  
 \*J. A. Ferrell.

Cumberland County, S. THOMAS', Rev. F. N. Skinner.  
 \*W. W. Huske,  
 Andrew Broadfoot,  
 W. A. Tillinghast,  
 J. B. Huske.

Edenton, S. PAUL'S, Rev. R. B. Drane, D. D.  
 \*W. B. Shepard, W. Y. Warren,  
 W. D. Pruden, \*L. F. Zeigler,  
 Frank Wood, E. H. Lewis,  
 M. H. Dixon. M. Makely.

Elizabeth City, CHRIST CHURCH, Rev. L. L. Williams.  
 \*H. T. Greenleaf, Dr. W. W. Griggs,  
 C. W. Grice, E. Alexander,  
 Dr. J. B. Griggs, F. M. Grice,  
 J. B. Flora. E. E. Etheridge.

Fayetteville, S. JOHN'S, Rev. I. W. Hughes.  
 \*H. R. Horne, W. J. Green,  
 \*J. J. Croswell, E. J. Hale,  
 \*F. R. Rose, Dr. T. D. Haigh,  
 \*B. R. Huske W. H. Pope.

Fayetteville, S. JOSEPH'S, Rev. J. S. Moody.  
 A. H. Dunn, S. T. Evans,  
 I. B. Hall, James Reeves,  
 \*D. Buxton, R. T. Bryant,  
 G. J. Toole. James Waddell.

Gatesville, S. MARY'S, Rev. B. M. Bradin.

Goldsboro, S. STEPHEN'S, Rev. F. H. T. Horsfield.  
 D. S. Davis, I. F. Dortch,  
 \*George C. Royall, A. W. Falkener,  
 \*J. H. Hill, \*Dr. Thomas Hill,  
 Robert Hairston. J. H. Hill, Jr.

Greenville, S. PAUL'S, Rev. W. E. Cox.  
 W. B. Brown, Frank Wooten,  
 W. L. Brown, Z. T. Vincent,  
 Henry Harding, W. M. Jackson,  
 \*R. R. Cotten. Dr. Zeno Brown.



1904.

DELEGATES AND ALTERNATES.

Hamilton, B. L. Long, *T. E. Darden, William J. Sherrod.	S. MARTIN'S, Rev. W. E. Cox. J. P. Boyle, J. H. Martin.
Hertford, W. L. F. Babb, T. F. Winslow, Watson Winslow, *W. G. Gaither.	HOLY TRINITY, Rev. B. S. Lassiter. C. W. Gaither, George B. Burgess, Dr. C. C. Winslow, Frank Nixon.
Hope Mills, C. B. Creel, D. E. Barber, *G. J. Bair, P. L. Adams.	CHRIST CHURCH, Rev. F. N. Skinner. J. M. Pearce, J. A. Fry, J. W. Wishart, C. H. Adams.
Hyde County, Walter R. Gibbs, Henry S. Gibbs, Samuel T. Gaskins, Lloyd J. Weston.	S. GEORGE'S, Rev. F. B. Ticknor. R. B. Weston, B. F. Roper, Edgar Gibbs, Walton O'Neal.
Kinston, S. H. Abbott, J. L. Albertson, W. E. Mewborn, D. F. Wooten.	S. MARY'S, Rev. J. H. Griffith, Jr. *J. P. Haskitt, G. V. Cowper, E. B. Marston, R. H. Gregory.
Lenoir County, *N. B. Whitfield, *Oscar Hardy, W. A. Jones, J. G. Whitfield.	HOLY INNOCENTS', Rev. J. H. Griffith, Jr. *W. M. Uzzell, A. W. Whitfield, Lant Hardy, Jasper Newman.
Makelyville,	S. JOHN'S, Rev. F. B. Ticknor.
New Bern, *George H. Roberts, Henry R. Bryan, W. S. Simmons, *E. K. Bishop.	CHRIST CHURCH, Rev. T. M. N. George. *M. D. W. Stevenson, O. H. Guion, F. W. Hughes, John Dunn.
New Bern, *Robert R. Green, John H. Fisher, *A. A. Richmond.	S. CYPRIAN'S, Rev. W. G. Avant. Israel Harris, M. P. Holley, Henry G. Bryant.

## DELEGATES AND ALTERNATES.

May,

Pitt County, *J. T. Worthington, Dr. William C. Whitfield, *J. L. Tucker, *Walter Mewborne.	S. JOHN'S, Rev. W. E. Cox. Walter F. Harding, William H. Kilpatrick, Dr. W. W. Dawson, Edwin A. Johnson.
Plymouth, *F. A. Boyle, *H. S. Ward.	GRACE, Rev. B. S. Lassiter. L. P. Hornthal, Clarence Latham.
Scuppernong, Dr. W. H. Hardison, M. M. Alexander, D. Spruill, A. G. Walker.	S. DAVID'S, Rev. L. Eborn. Eli J. Spruill, Frederick Cahoon, R. A. Kholos, H. H. Phelps.
Vanceboro,	S. PAUL'S, Rev. T. M. N. George.
Washington, Dr. W. A. Blount, *T. Harvey Myers, Stephen C. Bragaw, E. K. Willis.	S. PETER'S, Rev. N. Harding. J. G. Bragaw, J. F. Randolph, J. G. Bragaw, Jr., W. B. Morton.
Washington County, *Thomas W. Blount, N. B. Mizell, Edgar Spruill, N. C. Vail.	S. LUKE'S, Rev. L. Eborn. Joseph Vail, W. A. Hodges, E. S. Patrick, G. V. Lewis.
Williamston, *W. G. Lamb, J. M. Sitterson, S. H. Ellison, J. C. Lamb.	ADVENT, Rev. B. S. Lassiter. J. G. Staton, W. G. Lamb, Jr., Lester Fowden.
Wilmington, *Thomas D. Meares, *J. V. Grainger, Dr. George G. Thomas, *John W. Atkinson.	S. JAMES', Rev. R. W. Hogue. *James I. Metts, John H. Hardin, W. H. Yopp, N. N. Davis.
Wilmington, *H. G. Smallbones, *J. Hicks Bunting, *T. C. James, *Bertram Quelch.	S. JOHN'S, Rev. J. Carmichael, D. D. George S. LeGrand, Washington Catlett, T. B. Willard, R. H. Screven.

1904.

DELEGATES AND ALTERNATES.

Wilmington,	S. PAUL'S,	_____
Walter G. MacRae,		J. R. Boyd,
*R. C. Cantwell,		John J. Windley,
*George O. Gaylord,		O. H. Wright,
*R. H. Pickett.		Edgar Taylor.

Wilmington,	S. MARK'S,	Rev. E. R. Bennett.
*Alan E. Jackson,		Charles H. Mallette,
Valentine Howe,		Henry Brown,
James H. Lane.		John Henry Davis

Windsor,	S. THOMAS',	Rev. B. M. Bradin.
*Francis D. Winston,		R. W. Askew, Jr.,
E. S. Askew,		John A. Grant,
Isaac F. Smith,		E. W. Gray,
Charles W. Jacocks.		John H. Spivey.

Winton,	S. JOHN'S,	Rev. B. M. Bradin.
Woodville,	GRACE,	Rev. B. M. Bradin.

ORGANIZED MISSIONS.

Ayden,	S. JAMES',	Rev. W. E. Cox.
E. G. Cox,		H. G. Burton.

Edenton,	S. JOHN EVANGELIST'S,	Rev. M. M. Weston,
Willis Whidbee,		John A. Bright.

Kinston,	S. AUGUSTINE'S,	Rev. C. B. Pritchett.
A. Jones, Jr.		J. G. Banton.

Maxton,	S. MATTHEW'S,	Rev. E. Wootten.
---------	---------------	------------------

Roxobel,	S. MARK'S,	Rev. B. M. Bradin.
----------	------------	--------------------

Snow Hill,	S. BARNABAS',	Rev. E. Wootten.
L. V. Morrill,		John D. Grimsley.

Trenton,	GRACE,	Rev. T. M. N. George.
----------	--------	-----------------------

## SCALE OF ASSESSMENT.

May,

**SCALE OF ASSESSMENT**

FOR THE CURRENT YEAR UPON THE PARISHES, MISSIONS  
AND CONGREGATIONS OF THE DIOCESE.

## PARISHES.

Aurora, Chapel of the Cross..\$	30	Kinston, S. Mary's' .....	\$	30
Bath, S. Thomas' .....	10	Lenoir Co., Holy Innocents' ..		10
Beaufort, S. Paul's .....	25	Makelyville, S. John's .....		10
Beaufort Co., S. James' .....	15	New Bern, Christ Church ....		225
Beaufort Co., S. John's .....	15	New Bern, S. Cyprian's .....		10
Beaufort Co., Trinity .....	30	Pitt Co, S. John's .....		30
Beaufort Co., Zion .....	20	Plymouth, Grace Church .....		10
Clinton, S. Paul's .....	30	Scuppernong, S. David's .....		40
Cumberland Co., S. Thomas' ..	10	Southport, S. Philip's .....		10
Edenton, S. Paul's .....	85	Vanceboro, S. Paul's .....		5
Elizabeth City, Christ Church ..	80	Washington, S. Peter's .....		100
Fayetteville, S. John's .....	225	Washington Co., S. Luke's .....		10
Fayetteville, S. Joseph's .....	15	Williamston, Church of the Ad. ..		25
Gatesville, S. Mary's .....	15	Wilmington, S. James' .....		500
Goldsboro, S. Stephen's .....	60	Wilmington, S. John's .....		75
Greenville, S. Paul's .....	40	Wilmington, S. Paul's .....		50
Hamilton, S. Martin's .....	15	Wilmington, S. Mark's .....		15
Hertford, Holy Trinity .....	50	Windsor, S. Thomas' .....		30
Hope Mills, Christ Church .....	15	Winton, S. John's .....		3
Hyde Co., S. George's .....	30	Woodville, Grace Church .....		20
				<u>\$2.023</u>

## MISSIONS.

Ayden, S. Luke's .....	\$	10	Murfreesboro, S. Barnabas' ...	\$	5
Avoca, Holy Innocents' .....		10	Red Springs, S. Luke's .....		5
"Bay River Mission," .....		5	Roxobel, S. Mark's .....		16
Craven Co., S. Thomas' .....		5	Snow Hill, S. Barnabas' .....		5
Edenton, S. John Evan .....		5	South Mills, S. John's .....		10
Fairfield Mission .....		10	Swan Quarter Mission .....		5
Faison, S. Gabriel's .....		10	Trenton, Grace Church .....		10
Gates Co, S. Peter's .....		10	Weeksville, S. John's .....		5
Marlboro Mission, Pitt Co. ...		5	Wilmington, Good Shepherd ..		5
Maxton, S. Matthew's .....		5			
				<u>\$</u>	<u>141</u>

The foregoing scale is only recommendatory in so far as applicable to the Mission Stations.



1904.

SCALE OF APPORTIONMENT.

## SCALE OF APPORTIONMENT.

### FOR DIOCESAN MISSIONS.

Aurora, Chapel of the Cross..\$	25	Makelyville, S. John's.....\$	7
Bath, S. Thomas' .....	10	Murfreesboro, S. Barnabas'...	5
Beaufort, S. Paul's .....	17	New Bern, Christ Church.....	150
Beaufort Co., S. James'.....	8	New Bern, S. Cyprian's.....	10
Beaufort Co., S. John's.....	10	Pitt Co., S. John's. ....	20
Beaufort Co., Trinity.....	27	Plymouth, Grace .....	13
Beaufort Co., Zion .....	13	Hope Mills, Christ Church....	10
Bertie County, Grace.....	15	Scuppernong, S. David's .....	20
Clinton, S. Paul's.....	20	Southport, S. Philip's .....	7
Cumberland Co., S. Thomas'.	10	Vanceboro, S. Paul's....	5
Edenton, S. Paul's....	50	Washington, S. Peter's..	67
Elizabeth City, Christ Church	50	Washington Co., S. Luke's....	10
Fayetteville, S. John's.....	150	Williamston, Advent.....	15
Fayetteville, S. Joseph's.....	10	Wilmington, S. James'.....	333
Gatesville, S. Mary's.....	10	Wilmington, S. Paul's .....	30
Goldsboro, S. Stephen's .....	33	Wilmington, S. John's .....	73
Greenville, S. Paul's .....	20	Wilmington, S. Mark's.....	13
Hamilton, S. Martin's. ....	10	Windsor, S. Thomas'.....	27
Hertford, Holy Trinity.....	33	Winton, S. John's.....	5
Hyde Co., S. George's .....	20	Weeksville.....	5
Kinston, S. Mary's....	17		
Lenoir Co., Holy Innocents'.	10		\$1,393

## ASSESSMENTS ON PARISHES AND MISSIONS.

May,

## *List of Assessments on Parishes and Missions for General Missions.*

Aurora, Chapel of the Cross.\$	10 00	Washington, S. Peter's.....\$	60 00
Bath, S. Thomas'.....	5 00	Washington Co, S. Luke's..	10 00
Beaufort, S. Paul's.....	12 50	Williamston, Advent.....	10 00
Beaufort Co., S. James'....	3 00	Wilmington, S. James' ....	200 00
Beaufort Co., S. John's....	2 00	Wilmington, S. John's.....	37 50
Beaufort County, Trinity..	10 00	Wilmington, S. Paul's.....	25 00
Beaufort County, Zion.....	10 00	Wilmington, S. Mark's.....	7 50
Clinton, S. Paul's.....	15 00	Windsor, S. Thomas'.....	10 00
Cumberland Co., S. Thomas'	5 00	Winton, S. John's . . . . .	3 00
Edenton, S. Paul's . . . . .	50 00	Woodville, Grace . . . . .	5 00
Elizabeth City, Christ Ch..	35 00	Edenton, S. John Evan. ...	2 50
Fayetteville, S. John's....	75 00	Maxton, S. Matthew's.....	2 50
Fayetteville, S. Joseph's...	7 50	Snow Hill, S. Barnabas'....	7 50
Gatesville, S. Mary's.....	5 00	Trenton, Grace . . . . .	2 00
Goldsboro, S. Stephen's...	25 00	Avoca, Holy Innocents' ....	5 00
Greenville, S. Paul's.....	15 00	Craven Co., S. Thomas'.....	5 00
Hamilton, S. Martin's.....	5 00	Faison, S. Gabriel's . . . . .	2 50
Hertford, Holy Trinity ...	25 00	Kinston, S. Augustine's....	2 00
Hope Mills, Christ Church.	5 00	Murfreesboro, S. Barnabas'.	2 00
Hyde Co., S. George's.....	5 00	Roxobel, S. Mark's. . . . .	2 00
Kinston, S. Mary's . . . . .	20 00	Stonewall.....	2 00
Lenoir Co., Holy Innocents'	5 00	Lake Waccamaw.....	5 00
New Bern, Christ Church..	100 00	Weeksville, S. John's.....	2 00
New Bern, S. Cyprian's....	5 00	Wilmington, Good Shepherd	5 00
Pitt Co., S. John's.....	10 00	Ayden, S. James' . . . . .	2 00
Plymouth, Grace . . . . .	10 00		
Scuppernong, S. David's . .	10 00		\$907 00
Vanceboro, S. Paul's.....	5 00		

# In Memoriam.

---



REV. JOHN STEVENSON LONG, LL. D.,  
DEACON.

BORN AT PLYMOUTH, N. C., OCTOBER 3RD, 1830.

ENTERED INTO REST, IN PHILADELPHIA, JULY —, 1903.

---

Baptized in the Methodist Church about 1838. For many years a Methodist Preacher. Confirmed by Bishop Lyman, in Christ Church, New Bern.

Admitted Postulant March 31st, 1894; candidate for Priest's Orders, May 2nd, 1894.

Ordered Deacon in Christ Church, New Bern, Jan. 13th, 1895, by Rt. Rev. A. A. Watson, D. D.





# *Journal of Proceedings of the Council of 1904.*

## FIRST DAY.

WILMINGTON, N. C., WEDNESDAY, May 25th, 1904.

The Twenty-first Annual Council of the Protestant Episcopal Church in the Diocese of East Carolina met in S. James' Church at 10 o'clock A. M.

The Rt. Rev. the Bishop of the Diocese called the Council to order, and opened its sessions with prayers.

The Secretary called the roll, when twenty-five (25) Clergymen, and forty-nine (49) Delegates, representing twenty-nine (29) Parishes, were reported present, as follows:

The Rt. Rev. A. A. Watson, D. D., the Rev. Messrs. Avant, Bennett, Bradin, and Burch, Rev. Drs. Carmichael and Drane, Rev. Messrs. Eborn, George, Griffith, Harding, Hogue, Horsfield, I. W. Hughes, N. C. Hughes, Lassiter, Moody, Noe, Skinner, Ticknor, Williams, Wootten, Cox, Pritchett and Weston.

Messrs. E. L. Roper, J. W. Smith, W. M. Butt, J. L. Butt, J. S. Cutler, J. A. Ferrell, W. W. Huske, W. B. Shepard, L. F. Zeigler, H. T. Greenleaf, H. R. Horne, J. J. Croswell, F. R. Rose, B. R. Huske, D. Buxton, G. C. Royall, J. H. Hill, Thomas Hill, M. D., R. R. Cotten, T. E. Darden, W. G. Gaither, J. P. Haskitt, N. B. Whitfield, Oscar Hardy, W. M. Uzzell, G. H. Roberts, E. K. Bishop, M. D. W. Stevenson, R. R. Green, A. A. Richmond, J. T. Worthington, J. L. Tucker, Walter Mewborne, F. A. Boyle, H. S. Ward, T. H. Myers, T. W. Blount, W. G. Lamb, T. D. Meares, J. V. Grainger, J. W. Atkinson, J. I. Metts, H. G. Smallbones, J. H. Bunting, T. C. James, Bertram Quelch, R. H. Pickett, A. E. Jackson and F. D. Winston.

There being a quorum present, the Council was organized by the election of the Rev. Nathaniel Harding, President, and the Rev. F. N. Skinner, Secretary. The Rev. L. L. Williams was appointed Assistant Secretary.

## RESOLUTIONS.

May,

On motion of Mr. Lamb, it was

*Resolved*, That the Chairman of the Committee on Finance be invited to a seat in the Council.

On motion of Rev. Mr. Hogue, it was

*Resolved*, That the hours for the business sessions of this Council be from 10 o'clock A. M. to 6 o'clock P. M., with a recess from 1 to 3:30 o'clock P. M.

On motion of Rev. Dr. Drane, it was

*Resolved*, That Clergymen canonically connected with this Diocese but not entitled to seats, visiting Clergymen, and Candidates for Holy Orders be invited to honorary seats in the Council.

Under this resolution, Rev. A. W. Seabrease, of the Diocese of Michigan City; Rev. Cary Gamble and Rev. Walter J. Smith, of the Diocese of North Carolina, took honorary seats in the Council.

On motion, a recess was taken for Divine Service.

The Holy Communion was celebrated at 11 o'clock, the Rev. Messrs. Harding, Skinner, Dr. Drane, Dr. Carmichael, Hogue, Horsfield and Seabrease officiating, Rev. A. W. Seabrease preaching the Conciliar Sermon from the text, S. Matt. xxv: 14, 15. The offerings of the congregation were received for the General Clergy Relief Fund.

Immediately after service the Council re-assembled, the President in the chair.

On motion of Mr. Lamb, the Treasurer was instructed to pay the Secretary \$25 00 for services in connection with the Special Council. Also to pay the sexton of S. Stephen's Church, Goldsboro, \$5.00.

On motion of Mr. B. R. Huske, it was

*Resolved*, That the thanks of this Council be given to the parishioners of S. Stephen's, Goldsboro, and the citizens of that town, for the generous hospitality extended to the Special Council.

On motion, the Council took recess to 3:30 P. M.

---

1904.      RESOLUTIONS      REPORT OF THE STANDING COMMITTEE.

---

WEDNESDAY AFTERNOON, May 25th.

The Council re-assembled at 3:30 o'clock, the President in the chair.

The Bishop's Address was read by the Secretary [See Appendix A]; and, on motion of Mr. Lamb, was referred to the Committee on the State of the Church.

At the request of Rev. Dr. Carmichael, the minutes of the last day's session of the Special Council were read.

On motion of Mr. Lamb, the following resolutions, passed by the Special Council, were adopted:

(1) *Resolved*, That the Council of the Diocese of East Carolina assent to a relinquishment of \$1,250 of the Bishop's salary; *Provided*, however, that this resolution does not go into effect until the Bishop Coadjutor, to be elected, is consecrated.

That in reference to the occupation of the Episcopal residence, the right rests in the Bishop to occupy the same during his lifetime.

(2) *Resolved*, That the salary of the Bishop Coadjutor, to be elected, be fixed at \$2,500.

On motion of Mr. Atkinson, the election of a Bishop Coadjutor was made the special order of the day for 11 o'clock Thursday morning.

The President announced the appointment of the following committees:

ELECTIONS: Rev. Mr. Eborn, Mr. Cotten, Mr. Worthington.

NEW PARISHES: Rev. Mr. Lassiter, Mr. Haskitt, Mr. Blount.

UNFINISHED BUSINESS: Rev. Mr. Moody, Mr. Royall, Mr. Gaither.

Rev. Mr. George read the

REPORT OF THE STANDING COMMITTEE.

May 25th, 1904.

To the Council of the Diocese of East Carolina:

The Standing Committee ask leave to report their action since the last Council.

## REPORT OF THE STANDING COMMITTEE.

May,

May 22nd, 1903.

The newly elected committee met for organization, all the members being present, with the exception of Rev. Dr. Carmichael, who had been excused from further attendance on the Council. They elected Rev. Nathaniel Harding, President, Rev. T. M. N. George, President *pro tem.*, and Wm. L. DeRosset, Secretary.

WILMINGTON, N. C., June 4th, 1903.

The testimonial was signed consenting to the consecration of Rev. Theodore Du Bose Bratton, D. D., as Bishop for the Diocese of Mississippi.

The recommendation of the committee was made to the Bishop for the ordering of Milton Moran Weston (colored) as Deacon.

WILMINGTON, N. C., Aug. 20th, 1903.

The following resolution was unanimously passed, by a rising vote:

The Standing Committee of the Diocese of East Carolina convened in full on Diocesan matters, being aware that to-morrow, the 21st day of August, is the birthday of our beloved Bishop, A. A. Watson, D. D., unanimously desire to place on record their sense of their profound thankfulness to the Great Head of the Church that He has thus far graciously spared Bishop Watson's life, so singularly marked by piety, self-sacrifice, consecration and unswerving addiction to duty and principle, and extend to him their tenderest personal sympathy in this hour of his physical weakness, earnestly praying the loving Father to be mercifully near and sustaining to him.

A copy of this resolution, signed by each member of the Committee, was handed to the Bishop by Rev. T. M. N. George.

The committee recommended to the Bishop the reception of James Henry King (colored) as a candidate for Priest's Orders, to take effect when the signature of the Rector of his Parish was procured. (This was had, and the papers sent to the Bishop Sept. 7th, 1903.)

Consent was given to the consecration of Rev. M. Edward Fawcett, Ph.D., as Bishop for the Diocese of Quincy; and Rev. Edwin Stevens Lines, D. D., as Bishop for the Diocese of Newark.

The following communication was read:

"WILMINGTON, N. C., Aug. 21st, 1903.

"To the Standing Committee of the Diocese of East Carolina:

"I hereby consent to the election of a Bishop Coadjutor for the Diocese of East Carolina, and assign to him, when duly elected and consecrated, all the duties which pertain to the Bishop of the Diocese—with the exception of the appointment of Examining Chaplains, and the right to preside at any Diocesan Council.

(Signed)

"ALFRED A. WATSON,

"Bishop of the Diocese of East Carolina."

"Rev. F. N. Skinner, Sec'y Diocese of East Carolina:

"You are hereby instructed to call a Special Council of the Diocese of East Carolina to meet in St. Stephen's Church, Goldsboro, on the first



1904.

REPORT OF COMMITTEE ON FINANCE.

Wednesday in October next, for the purpose of electing a Bishop Coadjutor, and for the consideration of questions germane to the same, under the provisions of Article III, Section 2, of the Constitution of the Diocese.  
(Signed)

"A. A. WATSON,  
"Bishop of the Diocese of East Carolina."

This last being signed by

NATHANIEL HARDING,  
J. CARMICHAEL,  
T. M. N. GEORGE,  
WM. L. DEROSSET,  
Standing Committee.

The Secretary was directed to notify Rev. F. H. T. Horsfield, Rector, of the selection of his Parish for the meeting of the Special Council.

WILMINGTON, N. C., Nov. 19th, 1903.

Consent was given to the consecration of the Rev. David Hummell Greer, D. D., as Bishop Coadjutor for the Diocese of New York.

WILMINGTON, N. C., April 19th, 1904.

Consent was unanimously given to the consecration of the Rev. Richard Henry Nelson as Bishop Coadjutor for the Diocese of Albany.

NATHANIEL HARDING,  
President.

Teste: WM. L. DEROSSET, Sec'y.

Mr. Rose read the

REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON FINANCE.

WILMINGTON, N. C., May 20th, 1904.

The undersigned, members of the Committee on Finance, respectfully report that we have examined the report of the Treasurer of the Diocese annexed hereto, and have compared the same with his vouchers for disbursements, all of which we have found to be correct.

We have also examined the securities in his hands belonging to the several Diocesan Funds, and the balance of cash as represented by the various deposits named in his report, and find them to correspond with his statement.

WILLIAM CALDER,  
H. G. SMALLBONES,  
F. R. ROSE,  
WILSON G. LAMB.

Rev. Dr. Drane read

REPORT OF THE DIOCESAN COMMISSIONERS OF THE AMERICAN CHURCH BUILDING FUND.

During the last past fiscal year there have been made, in our Diocese, more offerings than ever before to this fund.

At the Annual Council there was an offering, and the following

## PREAMBLE AND RESOLUTION.

May,

Churches have contributed: Those at Winfall, Columbia, Creswell, Greenville, Hamilton, S. John's (Pitt County), S. Augustine's (Kinston), S. Paul's (Edenton), and Clinton, giving in all \$36.58; aggregate \$345.51.

We repeat the statement of loans and gifts, up to the present, made to Churches in our Diocese: loans to Snow Hill and Goldsboro, amounting to \$1,200. Both have been repaid to the fund, in full with interest. Gifts have been made to S. Philip's, Elizabeth City; Farmville, Atkinson, Winfall, Columbia, Yeatesville, Murfreesboro, Creswell, Ayden, Kinston, Clinton, and Winterville, amounting to \$1,725, and under the terms of gift every one of them ought to make an offering every year to this Fund. More than usual have, this year, complied with their obligation.

The Permanent Fund, at this date, is \$385,932.63.

Copies of the Annual Report are sent to Clergymen, and there are copies of that report on hand, here, which it is hoped that the Lay members of this Council will take and read. Respectfully,

ROBERT B. DRANE,

C. W. WOOD,

Diocesan Commissioners.

May 25th, 1904.

To the RT. REV. A. A. WATSON, D. D., Wilmington, N. C.

The Secretary read the following communication from the Diocese of California, which was, on motion of Rev. Mr. Moody, referred to the Committee on the General Convention.

The Secretary of the Diocese of East Carolina:

I desire to inform you officially that at the recent Convention of the Diocese of California holden in Grace Church, San Francisco, January 28, 1904, the following preamble and resolution were unanimously adopted:

## PREAMBLE AND RESOLUTION.

WHEREAS, There is a growing sentiment throughout the Church in favor of the use of the Revised Version of the Bible in public worship; and

WHEREAS, The Marginal Readings Bible authorized by the General Convention in 1901 has emphasized but not fully satisfied this sentiment; therefore be it

*Resolved*, That the Convention of the Diocese of California hereby petitions the General Convention to take such action as may be necessary to permit the use of the Revised Version in the lessons in Morning and Evening Prayer.

I respectfully request you to bring this communication to the attention of your Diocese (or Missionary District), at its next Conciliar meet-

---

1904. REPORT OF COMMITTEE ON GENERAL CLERGY RELIEF FUND.

---

ing, and will greatly appreciate the courtesy if you will inform me what action, if any, is taken in respect thereto, and under this invitation.

Very sincerely,

MARDON D. WILSON,

Secretary Convention, Diocese of California.

Mr. Atkinson reported verbally for the Trustees of the Diocese that no business of importance had come before the Trustees for action since last Council.

The Secretary read a communication from the Financial Agent of the General Clergy Relief Fund, asking that some reference be made to that Fund among the notices published in the Journal; and, on motion, it was ordered that the notice sent be published on the third page of the cover of the Journal.

Rev. Mr. George read the following report of the Special Committee on the General Clergy Relief Fund; which was, on motion of Mr. Lamb, referred to the Committee on Canons with instructions to report to this Council:

REPORT OF SPECIAL COMMITTEE ON GENERAL CLERGY RELIEF FUND.

The Special Committee which was appointed by the last Annual Council to take into consideration the question of merging the Diocesan Clergy Relief Fund with the General Clergy Relief Fund respectfully report:

Your committee has examined the Journals of the Diocese of North Carolina up to 1883, when the Diocese was divided, and also the Journals of the Councils of East Carolina to date, carefully scrutinizing the credit items in each account for the source of the funds for the relief of Disabled Clergy and of Widows and Orphans of Deceased Clergy (by which this account has always been designated under the Canons). After a while the Treasurer of the Diocese opened two accounts, one for the "Clergy Relief Fund" and another for the "Permanent Clergy Relief Fund." This designation of Permanent Fund seems to have been adopted when the Diocese of North Carolina turned over one-half of the fund into the hands of your treasurer, and was doubtless intended to distinguish the invested portion of the fund from that which was for "Current Relief." The Permanent Fund originated in certain bequests of Mrs. Mary E. Chapeau, in 1867, and of Mrs. Henrietta Urquhart, about the same time.

---

 REPORT OF SPECIAL COM. ON GENERAL CLERGY RELIEF FUND.      May,
 

---

In 1890, when the final settlement was had with the old Diocese, the Permanent Fund stood at \$1,942 01, since which time it has accumulated by interest on investments, by legacy of estate of Rev. E. M. Forbes, and by additions from time to time of undistributed balances of the Current Relief Fund until it amounted last year to \$5,296.90. The committee have been unable to discover that the bequests referred to were given by the donors in any sense as a trust. And if it be the pleasure of the Council to transfer all or any portion of this fund to the General Clergy Relief Fund, there seems to be no obstacle, either moral or legal, to their doing so. Canon 22, however, rightly regards the fund as one to be held for the benefit of the Diocese, and directs the manner of its administration.

It appears that we have here a fund which is practically lying idle, while our disabled clergy and our widows and orphans are receiving a pittance from the Current Relief Fund, and while the General Clergy Relief Fund is taxed to assist them to the amount of \$100 a year or less, each. Your committee deem it just and fair that this fund should be used to assist in building up the General Clergy Relief Fund, if it can be done in such a way as not to divert the Diocesan Fund from the intention of those who founded it and those who have added to it. We therefore propose the following resolutions:

(1) *Resolved*, That the Trustees of the Diocese be, and they are hereby authorized and instructed to merge the Permanent Clergy Relief Fund of the Diocese with the General Clergy Relief Fund, in such manner as shall be suggested by the "Trustees of the Fund for the Relief of the Widows and Orphans of Deceased Clergymen, and of Aged, Infirm and Disabled Clergymen," or their agent. *Provided*, that the Trustees of the Diocese shall hold in trust the principal of the fund so merged; and *Provided further*, that a sum equivalent to the income arising from the said principal be distributed among the disabled clergy and the widows and orphans of deceased clergymen in this diocese.

(2) *Resolved*, That the Bishop be requested to appoint a committee of two clergymen and one layman to advise him in making such arrangement with the agent of the General Fund as will put into effect the provisions of the foregoing resolution, and further the work of Clergy Relief in the Diocese

T. M. N. GEORGE,  
R. W. HOGUE,  
WM. L. DEROSSET,  
Committee.

On motion of Rev. Dr. Carmichael, the communication of the Bishop of North Carolina, included in the Bishop's Address, on the subject of Divorce, was referred to a committee of two Clergymen and three Laymen. And the President appointed the Revs. Drs. Carmichael and Drane,



---

1904. REPORT OF SPECIAL COMMITTEE ON COURTS OF APPEALS

---

Messrs. T. W. Blount, H. S. Ward and W. G. Lamb on this committee.

Rev. Dr. Carmichael read the

REPORT OF SPECIAL COMMITTEE ON COURTS OF APPEALS.

WILMINGTON, N. C., May 25th, 1904.

Your committee to whom was referred an overture of the Diocese of Milwaukee regarding a Court of Appeals, etc , [See page 49 of last Journal] respectfully report that while heartily approving of such court, and anxious to have it established, yet as the General Convention is considering the establishment of the Provincial system which at this time seems to be the only practicable method of furnishing the relief specified in said overture, they deem it inexpedient for this Council to take any action in the matter.

J. CARMICHAEL,  
JOHN WILDER ATKINSON,  
LOUIS LLEWELLYN WILLIAMS,  
Committee.

Mr. Atkinson read the following communication to the Bishop from Commissioners of the Mary Ruffin Smith estate:

The undersigned commissioners, appointed by the Dioceses of North Carolina and East Carolina to sell the real estate devised by Miss Mary Ruffin Smith, respectfully report:

That at last, after much advertising and many efforts, we have succeeded in selling at good prices all of said land (in different lots) for the sum of \$9,370.71, of which amount \$1,613.32 are not yet due. The amounts paid by the several purchasers have been forwarded to the treasurers of the two dioceses, less expenses. When the deferred payments of \$1,613.32 and interest are made we will submit an itemized report of every sale and a statement in full of all receipts and disbursements.

KEMP P. BATTLE,  
H. A. LONDON,  
Commissioners.

May 20th, 1904.

Rev. Dr. Carmichael offered an amendment to Canon 12, as follows, which was, on his motion, referred to the Committee on Canons:

---

REPORT OF THE EXECUTIVE MISSIONARY COMMITTEE. May,

---

“Amend Canon 12; Section 1, by striking out the first two lines and first word in line 3; and make the section read: ‘Section 1. Three Laymen to be annually elected by the Council—and to continue in office until their successors may be appointed—shall constitute a Board of Trustees, etc.’”

Rev. Dr. Carmichael made a verbal report for the Committee on Relations to and Communications from the General Convention.

On motion, Col. William L. DeRosset was elected Treasurer of the Diocese.

Rev. Mr. George read the report of the Executive Missionary Committee, and the recommendation of the committee was adopted.

#### REPORT OF THE EXECUTIVE MISSIONARY COMMITTEE.

The committee held a meeting at Fayetteville May 22d, 1903, at which time there was a credit balance to the Current Missionary Fund of the Diocese of \$1,073.30. Your committee made appropriations to the amount of \$1,050. These appropriations have all been paid to Clergymen doing missionary work within the Diocese, as shown by the Treasurer's report. The Treasurer's report for fiscal year ending April 30th, 1904, shows a balance of \$1,283.49, being \$210.19 more than the balance at the end of the year 1903. Of this balance, however, the tabular statement shows \$1,150.51 as received from parishes and mission stations, an increase over last year from the same source of \$366.56, and coming within \$232.49 of the scale of the apportionment made by the Council upon the parishes and missions for work in the Diocese. We feel that we have cause for thankfulness at this showing of our Missionary Fund. We believe that nowhere are to be found a more loyal, earnest, and devoted band of missionaries than those in East Carolina whose stipends are aided from this fund. We hope that by another year the full amount of the apportionment will be raised; and your committee recommend that the scale of apportionment for Diocesan missions on the parishes and stations for last year be continued.

N. HARDING,  
Chairman.

On motion, the Council adjourned to 10 o'clock Thursday.

At 8:15 o'clock the Canonical Missionary service was held. Evening Prayer was said by Revs. T. M. N. George, Luther

1904.

RESOLUTION.

Eborn and N. C. Hughes. Addresses were made by Rev. F. H. T. Horsfield on "Foreign Missions"; Mr. B. R. Huske on "Laymen's Work"; and Mr. F. A. Boyle on "Life and Conversation." The offerings of the congregation were received for Diocesan Missions.

## SECOND DAY.

THURSDAY, May 26th, 1904.

The Council was called to order at 10 o'clock, by the President, and the session opened with prayers.

On motion, the Roll-call was dispensed with, the following Delegates not present yesterday, representing two (2) additional Parishes, reporting to the Secretary: R. L. M. Bonner, D. M. Partrick, G. J. Bair, R. C. Cantwell and George O. Gaylord.

The minutes of yesterday's sessions were read and approved.

The Reports of visitations made by the Bishop of South Carolina, the Bishop of North Carolina, and the Bishop of the Missionary District of Asheville were read by the Secretary, and ordered to be printed as part of the Bishop's Address.

Rev. Mr. Moody offered the following resolution, which was adopted:

The Diocese of East Carolina, in Council assembled, desire to express their hearty appreciation of the services rendered to the Bishop and Diocese during the past year by Bishop Capers, of South Carolina, Bishop Cheshire, of North Carolina, Bishop Horner, of Asheville, and Bishop Gibson, of Virginia.

Rev. Mr. Drane read the report of the Committee on the State of the Church and the appended resolution was adopted.

## REPORT OF COMMITTEE ON THE STATE OF THE CHURCH.

The state of the Church in East Carolina in its official head and members, in its institutions and its spirit may well be considered as within view of this committee.

Our revered Bishop, notwithstanding his bodily infirmity, retains, undiminished, his zealous interest in the Diocese, and with admirable wisdom has executed his office with characteristic diligence. His own personal visitation of a few churches, made probably with too great tax on his physical ability, and his procuring for us the services of Bishop Capers and Bishop Cheshire, Bishop Horner and Bishop Gibson, have numerically brought up the condition of the Diocese to a stronger state than was reported last year, our confirmations this year showing a gain of 102; and there is a net gain in Communicants of 152; the whole number of Communicants reported being 4,240.

His fear for Diocesan Missions suffering for lack of visiting every church and collecting the offerings as usual, which led him to issue a letter of urgent reminder in this regard has happily vanished at the reported gain in contributions, this year, to the Diocesan Missions Fund of \$291.82.

This relatively to the past year, but, absolutely, who of us can take comfort in the small showing when so much is needed for the work of the Church? Yes, is needed for the support of living missionaries as well as for the propagation of the grand idea of *The Church*, and the extension sacramentally of the Incarnation.

The Bishop knows better than most of us of the insufficient financial support given to our Diocesan Missionaries and Parochial Clergy who are actually missionaries, and of the hindrance caused by this condition to the settlement of other Clergymen in the Diocese

May his example of patient continuance in well doing incite us all, clergy and laity, to spend and be spent in the cause of God our Saviour.

There is an apparent loss, from the list, of one Parish; but that name may be found transferred to Unorganized Missions, and its report shows better than before. And isn't it well that, on the eve of an Episcopal election, this should be, rather than an unreal increase of the number of Parishes?

Our Clergy List shows a loss of one by death and one by transfer, and a gain of two by transfer to us.

For the work of the Clergy and Laity the following figures may be quoted, and they are encouraging: They represent 39 Parishes, 7 Organized Missions and 26 Unorganized. There are other places than these where Divine worship is occasionally conducted, and well would it be for God's people to feel the duty of public acknowledgment of the Divine Majesty, and wherever opportunity offered let the Bible, the Prayer



Book and the Hymnal lead the religious devotions of such as might be gathered together in hotel or summer home. We know of such service rendered by one of our earnest women. The Prayer Book is, after the Bible, next most popular. Are we all making the most of the means in our power for the extension of true religion?

Public services reported show an increase of 306 and of 52 in Holy Communions. Nowhere is the Prayer Book standard of "Daily Morning and Evening Prayer" observed; in few churches are celebrations of the Holy Communion according to the Calendar. Week day services are not frequented commensurately with their importance. Usually we comfort ourselves in recalling the Lord's words of promise to "the two or three" gathered together in His name. Let the Church cling to that promise; let the faithful few still strive, with the father of the faithful of old to save Sodom, to bless their community by maintaining their covenant relations; and let every member of this Church know that one attendance upon Divine Service on the Lord's day, when more are possible, is withholding more than is meet and its tendency is to poverty. If the Prayer Book order for daily family prayer prevailed, the case would be better; one must fear that there is not the individual private prayer (seven times a day or three times a day in the closet); one must fear for the spirit of devotion. Without that spirit of loyalty to God, of love and service, these statistics of church work are but cold and irksome accounts of a dead past.

"Itching ears" to hear eloquence is characteristic of this land rather than the spirit of devotion.

The ideals of our Church, in her well-known standards, would cultivate a spiritual mind in us, would give a right understanding in these things, would fill our churches not only for some solemn service in Lent, but often through the year. We urge upon you that all cannot be well without a continuance in the pentecostal spirit of Christian fellowship in worship and doctrine, in charity and sacrament. May God see, in the increase of our services reported, an increase in the spirit of devotion to Him!

There is a falling off of 36 in the number of Holy Baptisms, of 53 in the number of Sunday School pupils, and of 29 in the number of Parish and Industrial pupils.

Trinity School, Chocowinity, and St. Paul's, Beaufort, seem hardly to be included as Parochial institutions—in influence being Diocesan. One of the latest symptoms of Trinity's good work is the going out of one of its pupils, a boy raised in this city, to serve in Alaska, under the heroic Bishop Rowe; and the young S. Paul's, Beaufort, has begun to present candidates for the Sacred Ministry. The consentient witness of our own Bishop and people and of our State officials recommends these institu-

tions to our admiration and support. Other schools on the list less conspicuous than these are doing excellent work in feeding the lambs, and making them strong in the Lord.

The Thompson Orphanage and Training Institution is reported by some of us in the Diocesan list and by others in the Extra Diocesan. In our judgment it is, for this, Extra Diocesan. There has not yet been a report from it, but we are confident of its proper conduct and of its rich deserts.

S. Mary's School, Raleigh, is not included in the above statistics. By the concurrence of dates for this Council's meeting and that school's Trustees' meeting we are kept from a Report of our own Trustees. It is well known, however, that S. Mary's School is in a prosperous condition. East Carolina is, for all time, deeply interested in S. Mary's School; a great body of her alumnae belong to us, and they have lately done their part in the establishment of the Smedes Memorial Scholarship. The David R. Murchison Scholarship, founded by a daughter of Wilmington and of the Church, is another of those beneficent ties. May they be perpetual!

It is very important and desirable that this Diocese should arrange its own meeting so as to leave its Trustees free to attend their meeting.

We leave to the Finance Committee and we refer you to the Treasurer's Report, already printed, for a particular statement of that aspect of the Diocesan affairs, but we may state that the aggregate of contributions is \$4,360.93 more than it was last year.

It has been a very prosperous year in this land. If our people gave for the Kingdom of God relatively to their worldly ability there would be evident a larger increase in our contributions. It is well that it appears that we do not "consume our increase" upon our lusts; it would be better that with our church investments yielding God's own, with usury, our current worldly prosperity should show a concurrent increase of offerings of that we have.

The Missionary field of this Diocese is lying fallow, to a large extent, awaiting the laborers to yoke the latest improved business methods of finance with the good old way of direct giving; of personal service with institutional method to cultivate it and tend it.

The *Mission Herald* is receiving more attention, because it is giving a better paper. It is capable of still greater usefulness as the organ of the two Convocations, co-equally. This is one of those modern methods of influence which we have not much used.

The influence of the press, and of the Church press may be seen in the quickening of the Christian conscience of this land to the evils of divorce legislation. The members of our Church, from the foundation of our civil government down, have as good citizens had a large part in the

1904.

REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON CANONS.

making of the laws of the land. Our Canon of Marriage and Divorce is exactly in the terms of the old law of our State, which our Bishop concurs with him of the Diocese of North Carolina in urging upon the consideration of us and of the Legislature. But in our printed Canon that law of the Church is, so to say, almost privately circulated. Let the *Mission Herald* be recognized as available for the intelligent discussion of such grave subjects as this, as well as for imparting minor information whose tendency is to interest us all in one another and in our work for Christ.

This is a homogeneous Diocese. We know, we feel, and sometimes others tell us that we seem to be *brethren*. That harmony and good fellowship, ability to understand one another and to sympathize with one another is a precious thing. Let it animate all the business which, in our earnestness, we think or do for Christ and the Church.

A tabulated view of the statistics, prepared by the Secretary of the Council, is appended as part of this report.

We recommend the adoption of the following:

*Resolved*, That the Secretary be instructed to send with the form of Parochial Report furnished each church, Section 5 of Canon 18, directing what Communicants are to be reported. Respectfully,

ROBERT B. DRANE,  
For the Committee.

Wilmington, N. C., May 26th, 1904.

Rev. I. W. Hughes read the

REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON CANONS.

Your committee respectfully report that they deem it inadvisable to make any change in Article IV, Section 4, of the Constitution as proposed on page 55 of Journal of last Council: or to amend Canon 14, Section 1, as proposed on page 56 of the same Journal.

N. HARDING,  
Chairman for Committee.

The President read the following communication from the Rt. Rev. the Bishop of the Diocese:

“Rev. N. Harding, President of Council:

“Rev. and Dear Brother:—Please convey to the Council my remembrances, love and good wishes, and my regrets that I cannot be with them this morning. I pray God to grant them the spirit of holiness and love, and enable them to attain all the ends they are seeking in the best way—in that which may be most to his glory and the true blessing for the Diocese. My love for you all. With all my heart,

“Your Bishop,

Thursday.

A. A. WATSON.”

---

REPORT OF CLERICAL TRUSTEES UNIVERSITY OF THE SOUTH. May,

---

Rev. Mr. Noe read the

REPORT OF THE CLERICAL TRUSTEE OF THE UNIVERSITY  
OF THE SOUTH.

The following report of the present condition of the University of the South consists of a statement from the Vice-Chancellor for the present year:

The thought uppermost in the minds of the faculties and students, when the University of the South opened for its Lent term on the 17th of March, was the loss sustained in the death of the Chancellor, the Rt. Rev. Thomas Underwood Dudley, D.D., L. L. D., D. C. L., Bishop of Kentucky. The memorial character of the Vice-Chancellor's address on that occasion, and the action of the Hebdomadal Board in regard to the Chancellor's death at its first meeting this year, were not intended to forestall the memorial service with which the meeting of the Board of Trustees will open at Sewanee on the 25th of June, when more formal memorial addresses will be delivered.

Changes in the faculties of the University are to be noted as follows: E. H. Babbitt, Professor of Modern Languages, resigned during the past year, and his chair is being filled by Glen Levin Swiggett, Ph.D., lately of the University of Missouri. By election of the Board of Trustees last year, the Rev. Thomas Allen Tidball, D.D., of Philadelphia, now occupies the chair of Ecclesiastical History and Polity in the Theological Department, and St. George Leakin Sioussat, Ph.D., that of History and Economics in the Academic Department. B. M. Rossel, Ph.D., became Head Master of the Grammar School at the beginning of the Trinity term last year.

Last year, from March to December, the student roll of the University in its various departments aggregated 510, which was only a slight falling off from the previous year—this falling off being in the ranks of the medical students. The Academic Department was considerably in advance of former years. What the Medical School lacked in numbers was fully made up in the quality of its men, and the class of M.D's. and Ph.G's. graduated in January. Though not the largest, it was regarded as the best class graduated from the University in many years.

The University opened in March with flattering prospects for the present year. The Academic Department has thus far kept about fifteen ahead of its numbers in the Lent term of last year, and more than twice that number ahead of the previous year. It has, in fact, more students than in any previous Lent term. The Medical Department opened a month earlier than previously, and already has a good attendance, and the full student attendance of more than 300 in all the various departments is a better showing than ever before made at this time of year.



---

1904. REPORT OF CLERICAL TRUSTEES UNIVERSITY OF THE SOUTH.

---

Widespread notice has been given of a Summer School of Theology in the Theological Department this year, to open on the 1st of August and to continue four weeks. Besides courses of lectures by members of the theological faculty, arrangements are being made for special lectures and courses of lectures by visiting speakers and teachers.

The University has received a bequest from the late Mrs. Herman Aldrich, of New York, of \$10,000, to be applied to the Endowment Fund. The Goodwyn Fund has received an additional \$1,000, in accordance with the expressed wish of the late Mrs. Goodwyn, of Nashville. Last December a movement was inaugurated for raising a fund to carry on the work of the University more effectively, and to secure from alumni and friends pledges for annual payments up to and including May 1st, 1907. That year will be celebrated the University's semi-centennial, and it is expected to have a large fund raised by that time, to be applied to:

- I. For properly equipping the Scientific Department.
- II. For the completion of the Gymnasium.
- III. For the completion of the Library Catalogue and for the purchase of new books.
- IV. For the improvement of the Athletic Field.
- V. For the creation of a permanent fund for the maintenance of the various departments of the University.

The Chaplain of the University, Rev. Mr. Guerry, spent the winter in several Southern States visiting the large cities in the interest of this fund, and also urging the needs of a new chapel. As a result, not only have pledges to the semi-centennial fund been secured to the amount of some \$20,000, but the University and its needs are more widely known than ever before. Rev. Mr. Guerry has since made a similar visit to New York, and with good success.

Closely related to the semi-centennial movement is the effort of the Board of Trustees to secure money for the building of a new chapel at Sewanee. The committee named for this purpose in the Diocese of Georgia has organized and put out a strong circular letter inviting co-operation.

The long-continued efforts of the University to have a first-class printing and publishing plant established at Sewanee have at last met with success, and within a few months the "Sewanee Press" will be in operation. This means much for Sewanee. That Sewanee is fitted to become a literary center in the South is evidenced by the "Sewanee Review", the quarterly, which is now in its twelfth volume, as well as by the number of books emanating from Sewanee writers.

## REPORT OF THE TRUSTEES OF S. MARY'S SCHOOL.

May,

Baron Speck von Sternburg, the German Ambassador, has accepted an invitation to deliver the baccalaureate address on June 30th. Every effort will be made to have the Commencement exercises this year surpass in dignity those of former years.

THOMAS P. NOE.

May 1st, 1904.

Rev. Mr. George read

## REPORT OF THE TRUSTEES OF ST. MARY'S SCHOOL.

The subscriber, as President of the Corporation, on behalf of the Trustees of St. Mary's School, submits to the Council of the Diocese of East Carolina the following report, as required by the Act of the General Assembly incorporating said school.

The report of the Treasurer of said corporation may be summarized as follows:

Balance on hand at the beginning of the year.....	\$	57	81
Subscriptions collected.....		28	50
Collected upon principal and interest of subscription notes,		897	00
Received from the Rector of the School.....		650	00
From St. Mary's Alumnae Association to establish the			
"Smedes Memorial Scholarship".....		4,000	00
			\$5,633 31
Paid on principal of mortgage debt.....	\$4,000	00	
Paid on interest of same.....	1,040	52	
Paid on medals for "Daughters of St. Mary's"...	43	00	
Paid salary of Agent of the Board.....	300	00	
Paid travelling expenses of same.....	45	00	
Paid Salary of Secretary and Treasurer.....	100	00	
Paid expense accounts.....	20	00	
Balance May 1st, 1904.....	84	79	—\$5,633 31

There remains a balance of \$19,000 of the mortgage debt contracted for the purchase of the school property. Of this, however, one bond of \$5,000 is held by the Trustees, having been purchased by them as an investment for the "David R. Murchison Scholarship"; so that only \$14,000 remains due to the Trustees of the Cameron estate.

The Treasurer has in hand subscription notes aggregating something over \$5,000, but he expresses the opinion that less than half of this amount is likely to be paid on these notes.

As the Council of East Carolina meets the same day as that appointed for the meeting of the Board of Trustees, it is impossible,

1904.

REPORT OF THE TRUSTEES OF S. MARY'S SCHOOL.

at the time of preparing this report, to obtain the full report of the Rector of St. Mary's School, with its financial exhibit for the school year just closing. It is possible, however, to state that the past year has been one of real progress and development, and that the business management of the Rev. McNeely DuBose, the new Rector, justifies the expectations of his most partial friends. All the running expenses of the school have been fully and promptly paid; a new and much-improved infirmary takes the place of the one destroyed last year by fire; the old boiler for heating has been replaced by one entirely adequate to fulfill all the needs of the buildings, and new pipes replace much of the old and worn ones; so that in all over \$6,000 has been spent out of the income of the school in needed improvements of a permanent character, demanded for the comfort and welfare of the pupils, and for other purposes outside the ordinary running expenses of the school; and this without incurring any debt. The accounts of the school still show a balance on the right side.

The school continues to deserve and to receive the loyal support and patronage of our people in the Carolinas, and in many other States. The total enrollment during the past year has been 240 pupils and 26 officers and teachers. The boarding department has been filled to its utmost capacity. Many applicants for admission had to be turned away for want of room to receive them. In this connection it must be said that the internal life of the school was never more satisfactory than at present. The past year has seen a distinct advance in all that concerns the domestic discipline and administration, and it gives me much pleasure to say that in all respects I believe St. Mary's School to be at this moment stronger and more effective for its proper work and influence as a school of intellectual and Christian nurture than ever before during the time of my participation in its care and government. The work so well begun and so ably carried on by others suffers no check or diminution of force under the new management, but continues its upward development and progress.

The Dioceses associated in the ownership and control of St. Mary's School are to be congratulated that in the present Rector they have so worthy a successor to Bishop Bratton, and one so admirably fitted, not only to continue the work begun, but to strengthen and supplement it by his own admirable qualities of administration and discipline.

May I be allowed most respectfully to suggest to our brethren and fathers of East Carolina that it is most important that we should have the benefit of the presence and counsels of our East Carolina

---

 PETITION.
 

---

May,

Trustees at our annual meetings, and that the Rector of St. Mary's should be able to attend the Council of East Carolina. The meeting of the Trustees is necessarily fixed by unavoidable conditions in the last week in May. It is most desirable that our Diocesan gatherings should be so timed as not to conflict with this Commencement week of our Diocesan school.

On behalf of the Trustees of St. Mary's School,

Respectfully submitted,

JOS. BLOUNT CHESHIRE,

President of the Board.

May 23, 1904.

Rev. Dr. Carmichael presented the following petition from the congregation of S. Philip's Church, Southport, praying to be readmitted as a Parish; which was, on his motion, referred to the Committee on New Parishes:

To the Council of the Protestant Episcopal Diocese of East Carolina.

Brethren:—This petition, made and signed by members of the late Parish of St. Philip's, made to your honorable body for the purpose of reinstating the late Parish aforesaid to the list of Parishes of Diocese of East Carolina, respectfully sheweth:

1st. That since the removal of the said Parish from the list a considerable number of young men have been confirmed by the Bishop and become communicants of said Parish, and that there is now a sufficient number from which to elect a Vestry of such numbers as may be desirable.

2d. That these members, together with the old members of the Parish, number about twenty-six; are all desirous of working for the Church and giving it a new life in the city of Southport, where it has a large influence for good on the character of the town and its population.

3d. That there is now, as there has always been, the prospect of the growth of the town to such dimensions as will render this Parish a valuable acquisition to the Diocese of East Carolina.

4th. That the Parish is not in debt; but, on the contrary, is believed to have money to an amount not now known in the hands of the Trustees of the Diocese.

5th. That, in addition to the Church building, it has a Rectory of considerable value, which brings in a revenue at present of about \$100, including some other small properties owned by the Parish, and that for many years past it has paid a salary assessed against it by the Convocation of \$75, together with all the costs and charges



1904.

APPOINTMENT OF COMMITTEES.

of maintaining its buildings, and it has always paid most, if not all, of the charges against it for Diocesan purposes.

6th. That its offertory may be estimated at the amount of about \$50 per year, and that the Parish is not now in debt to anybody, so far as is known. That in view of the aforesaid statements, and the number of its communicants and baptized members, your petitioners think the interests of the Church require that this Parish be reinstated, in order that it may exert an influence on the community and be the center of great good to that community, as well as to the large number of strangers who visit the town during every year.

7th. A list of the Parishioners is herewith enclosed, showing that eleven of the number are males, and for further particulars concerning the Parish, reference is hereby made to the Rev. Edward Wootten, missionary in charge of the Parish, who has this petition in charge, under direction of the Right Rev. A. A. Watson, Bishop of the Diocese of East Carolina.

Respectfully submitted by

W. G. CURTIS,  
HOWARD C. CURTIS,  
ERNEST CHARLES VITOU,  
JESSE DREW PRICE,  
E. F. DAVIS,  
CHARLES EAKLEY,  
LESTER DAVIS.

Rev. Mr. Williams read the

REPORT OF COMMITTEE ON RELATIONS TO AND COMMUNICATIONS FROM THE GENERAL CONVENTION.

Your Committee respectfully report that they have considered the memorial from the Diocese of California, and think that it is inexpedient to ask the General Convention to permit the use of the translation of the Holy Bible called the Revised Version.

JAMES CARMICHAEL,  
LOUIS LLEWELLYN WILLIAMS,  
JOHN WILDER ATKINSON.

St. James Church, Wilmington, 26th May, 1904.

The President announced the appointment of the following Committees:

CANONS: Revs. F. N. Skinner, I. W. Hughes and F. H. T. Horsfield, Messrs. W. L. DeRosset and B. R. Huske.

STATE OF THE CHURCH: Revs. T. M. N. George, R. B.

---

SPECIAL RULES OF ORDER.

---

May,

Drane, D. D., and E. Wootten, Messrs. W. G. Lamb and W. B. Shepard.

RELATIONS TO AND COMMUNICATIONS FROM THE GENERAL CONVENTION: Revs. J. Carmichael, D. D., and L. L. Williams, Mr. J. W. Atkinson.

The hour for the special order—the election of a Bishop Coadjutor—having arrived, the President bid the Council to prayer.

Rev. Mr. Lassiter proposed the adoption of the following Special Rules of Order:

1. There shall be no disparaging remarks.
2. No one shall speak more than once, and then for only five minutes, to set forth the merits of his choice.
3. There shall be first free and open proposal of names until finished.
4. Then, after that, balloting shall begin and shall continue until a conclusion is reached.

Rev. Mr. Williams offered as a substitute, that the Clergy now retire to make nominations.

Which was lost by a vote by orders, as follows:

Clergy voting AYE: Rev. Messrs. Drane, D. D., Horsfield and Williams—3.

Clergy voting No: Rev. Messrs. Avant, Bennett, Carmichael, D. D., Eborn, George, Griffith, Harding, Hogue, I. W. Hughes, N. C. Hughes, Lassiter, Moody, Noe, Skinner, Ticknor, Wootten, Cox, Pritchett and Weston—19.

Parishes voting AYE: Grace, Plymouth—1.

Parishes voting No: S. Thomas', Bath; S. James', Beaufort County—2; (other Parishes not voting).

Rev. Mr. George nominated for Bishop Coadjutor the Rev. Robert Strange, D. D., which nomination was seconded by Rev. Dr. Carmichael.

Rev. Dr. Drane nominated Rev. Richard P. Williams.

Rev. Mr. Noe nominated Rev. William A. Guerry; which nomination was seconded by Rev. L. L. Williams.

---

1904.      BALLOTING.      REPORT OF NOTIFICATION COMMITTEE.

---

The President appointed as tellers for the votes of the Clergy, Revs. J. S. Moody and R. W. Hogue.

The roll of Clergy was called, and the votes were cast as follows:

	1st Ballot.	2nd Ballot.	3rd Ballot.	4th Ballot.	5th Ballot.
Rev. Dr. Strange.....	11	12	12	12	14
Rev. Mr. Guerry.....	8	10	11	11	9
Rev. Mr. Williams.....	4	1	..	..	..
	<hr/>	<hr/>	<hr/>	<hr/>	<hr/>
No. of votes cast.....	23	23	23	23	23

---

Rev. Dr. Strange having received a canonical majority of votes of the Clergy, the President reported the nomination to the Council.

Messrs. R. R. Cotten and B. R. Huske were appointed tellers for the votes of the Laity.

The roll of Parishes was called, and the votes cast as follows: Number of Parishes voting, 29. For confirmation, 29.

The President announced the election of Rev. Robert Strange, D. D., as Bishop Coadjutor for the Diocese of East Carolina.

On motion of Mr. James, Rev. Dr. Carmichael, Rev. T. M. N. George, Messrs. W. G. Lamb, G. C. Royall and Clayton Giles were appointed a committee to notify Rev. Dr. Strange of his election.\*

On motion, the Council took recess to 4 o'clock.

---

\*The above committee proceeded to Richmond, Virginia, on June 1st and officially notified Dr. Strange of his election as Bishop Coadjutor and received the following reply:

"Richmond, Va., June 2, 1904.

"To the Rev. James Carmichael, D.D., Rev. T. M. N. George, Mr. Clayton Giles, Mr. Wilson G. Lamb, Mr. George C. Royall.

"Gentlemen:—I am in receipt of your letter informing me that I have been elected Bishop Coadjutor by the Council of East Carolina.

"I appreciate most truly the honor done me. Believing that this call of my people is the call of God, and trusting in His help and guidance, I accept the election. Faithfully yours,

"ROBERT STRANGE."

---

 TESTIMONIAL FROM COUNCIL.
 

---

May,

THURSDAY, May 26th.

The Council re-assembled at 4 o'clock, the President in the chair.

The Canonical testimonial of the election of Rev. Robert Strange, D. D., was signed in open Council by all the Clergymen and Lay Delegates present.

## TESTIMONIAL FROM COUNCIL.

We, whose names are underwritten, fully sensible how important it is that the sacred office of a Bishop should not be unworthily conferred, and firmly persuaded that it is our duty to bear testimony on this solemn occasion, without partiality or affection, do, in the presence of Almighty God, testify that the Reverend Robert Strange, D.D., is not, so far as we are informed, justly liable to evil report, either for error in religion or for viciousness in life; and that we do not know or believe there is any impediment on account of which he ought not to be consecrated to that Holy Office. We do, moreover, jointly and severally declare that we do, in our conscience, believe him to be of such sufficiency in good learning, such soundness in the faith, and of such virtuous and pure manners, and Godly conversation, that he is apt and meet to exercise the Office of a Bishop to the honor of God and the edifying of His Church, and to be a wholesome example to the Flock of Christ.

## CLERGY:

Nathaniel Harding,  
 Edward Wooten,  
 James Carmichael, D.D.,  
 Louis Llewellyn Williams,  
 F. B. Ticknor,  
 Luther Eborn,  
 Robert B. Drane,  
 John H. Griffith, Jr.,  
 F. H. T. Horsfield,  
 J. S. Moody,  
 B. M. Bradin,  
 B. S. Lassiter,

N. C. Hughes,  
 I. W. Hughes,  
 T. M. N. George,  
 E. Robert Bennett, B.D.,  
 W. George Avant,  
 Milton Moran Weston,  
 Thomas P. Noe,  
 C. B. Pritchett,  
 R. W. Hogue,  
 William E. Cox,  
 Frederick N. Skinner.

## LAITY:

R. L. M. Bonner,  
 E. L. Roper,

E. K. Bishop,  
 M. D. W. Stevenson,



1904.

TESTIMONIAL FROM COUNCIL.

W. M. Butt,  
J. L. Butt,  
J. W. Smith,  
J. A. Ferrell,  
D. M. Partrick,  
W. W. Huske,  
H. T. Greenleaf,  
F. R. Rose,  
H. R. Horne,  
J. J. Crosswell,  
B. R. Huske,  
Daniel Buxton,  
John H. Hill,  
George C. Royall,  
Thomas Hill, M.D.,  
R. R. Cotten,  
T. E. Darden,  
W. G. Gaither,  
J. P. Haskitt,  
Oscar Hardy,  
N. B. Whitfield,  
M. W. Uzzell,  
G. H. Roberts,

J. T. Worthington,  
J. L. Tucker,  
Walter Mewborn,  
T. Harvey Myers,  
F. A. Boyle,  
H. S. Ward,  
Thomas W. Blount,  
Wilson G. Lamb,  
John Wilder Atkinson,  
Thomas D. Meares,  
James I. Metts,  
H. G. Smallbones,  
Thomas C. James,  
Bertram Quelch,  
J. Hicks Bunting,  
Robert R. Green,  
Robert C. Cantwell,  
George O. Gaylord,  
Allen E. Jackson,  
W. B. Shepard,  
L. F. Zeigler,  
J. S. Cutler.

I certify that the above testimonial was signed in open Council, by a constitutional majority of both Orders, held in St. James' Church, Wilmington, N. C., May 26th, 1904.

FREDERICK NASH SKINNER,  
Secretary of the Council.

On motion of Mr. Lamb, a committee of two Clergymen and one Layman was appointed to wait on the Rt. Rev. the Bishop of the Diocese, to advise him of the election of Rev. Dr. Strange as Bishop Coadjutor. The President appointed the Rev. Dr. Drane, Rev. Mr. George and Mr. F. A. Boyle as this committee.

Revs. N. Harding, J. Carmichael, D. D., and T. M. N. George, Col. W. L. DeRosset and Mr. G. H. Roberts were elected the Standing Committee.

Mr. Lamb read the

## REPORT OF THE STUDENTS' AID COMMITTEE.

May,

## REPORT OF THE STUDENTS' AID COMMITTEE.

With a fund of \$422.83 at our command at the beginning of the year, we appropriated to Alex. C. Noe.....\$100 00  
 To Joseph Williams..... 200 00

leaving a balance of.....\$122 83  
 which was, by contributions during the year of.....\$131 81

increased to .....\$254 64  
 which is the credit balance at command of the new committee to be appointed.

Respectfully,

A. A. WATSON,  
 WILSON G. LAMB,  
 ROBERT B. DRANE.

Wilmington, N. C., May 26th, 1904.

Messrs. W. G. Lamb, T. W. Blount and J. P. Haskitt were elected the lay-members of the Executive Missionary Committee.

Rev. Mr. Moody read the

## REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON UNFINISHED BUSINESS.

The committee, after examination of Journal of 1903, find no unfinished business to report to the Council.

J. S. MOODY,  
 GEORGE C. ROYALL,  
 W. G. GAITHER.

Rev. Mr. Lassiter read the report of the Committee on New Parishes, and the appended resolution was adopted.

## REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON NEW PARISHES.

The Committee on New Parishes, to whom was referred the petition of the members of S. Philip's Church, Southport, have carefully considered the same, and offer the following resolution:

*Resolved*, That the petition of S. Philip's Church, Southport, be granted, and the Parish be restored to the list of Parishes in union with the Council.

B. S. LASSITER,  
 Chairman.

1904.

RESOLUTION.

The Committee to advise the Bishop of the Diocese of the election of a Bishop Coadjutor having returned, reported, verbally, the Bishop's satisfaction that the desired result had been attained, and his appreciation of the manner of communicating this fact to him.

On motion of Mr. Greenleaf, it was

*Resolved*, That this Council now assembled do hereby tender our sincere regrets for the continued indisposition of our beloved Bishop, the Rt. Rev. A. A. Watson, D.D., and hereby thank him for the loving and kindly remembrances of the Council, and for his expression of satisfaction at our choice of a Bishop Coadjutor in Rev. Robert Strange, D.D.

Mr. Boyle offered a resolution reducing the assessment on Grace Parish, Plymouth, from \$20 to \$10, which was, on his motion, referred to the Committee on Finance.

Rev. Dr. Drane, Mr. Frank Wood and Mr. W. G. Lamb were elected the Students' Aid Committee.

On motion of Rev. Dr. Carmichael, the amendment to Section 3 of Article I of the Constitution proposed by the General Convention of 1901, relating to the choice of a "Presiding Bishop of the Church," was agreed to by a vote by orders, as follows:

Clergy voting AYE: Rev. Messrs. Avant, Bennett, Burch, Carmichael, D. D., Drane, D. D., Eborn, George, Griffith, Harding, Hogue, Horsfield, I. W. Hughes, N. C. Hughes, Moody, Noe, Williams, Wootten, Pritchett and Weston—19.

Clergy voting No: Rev. Mr. Lassiter—1.

Clergy not voting: Rev. Messrs. Bradin, Skinner, Ticknor and Cox—4.

Parishes voting AYE: Chapel of the Cross, Aurora; S. James', and Zion, Beaufort County; S. Paul's, Clinton; S. Paul's, Edenton; Christ Church, Elizabeth City; S. John's and S. Joseph's, Fayetteville; S. Stephen's, Goldsboro; Holy Trinity, Hertford; S. Mary's, Kinston; Holy Innocents',

## REPORT OF THE CHURCH BUILDING COMMITTEE.

May,

Lenoir County; Christ Church, and S. Cyprian's, New Bern; S. John's, Pitt County; Grace, Plymouth; S. Peter's, Washington; S. James', S. John's, and S. Mark's, Wilmington—20.

Parishes voting No: S. Paul's, Wilmington—1.

Parishes not voting: S. Thomas', Bath; S. John's, and Trinity, Beaufort County; S. Thomas', Cumberland County; S. Paul's, Greenville; S. Martin's, Hamilton; Christ Church, Hope Mills; S. Luke's, Washington County—8.

Messrs. William Calder, F. R. Rose, H. G. Smallbones, G. H. Roberts and W. G. Lamb were elected the Committee on Finance.

Rev. Mr. Griffith read the

## REPORT OF THE CHURCH BUILDING COMMITTEE.

Your committee reported last year that there had been a falling off in the amount contributed to the Diocesan Church Building Fund during the conciliar year 1902-'03. Again this year your committee is compelled to report that the Treasurer's statement shows a still smaller amount given than last year—fully twenty Parishes giving less than the previous year. Your committee beg more interest in this feature of the Church's work and larger offerings.

We recommend that \$50 be donated to the Rev. F. B. Ticknor for Church at Fairfield, and that \$11 be refunded to Rev. E. Wootten for insurance paid by him on Church at Farmville.

LOUIS L. WILLIAMS,  
J. H. GRIFFITH, JR.

The recommendations were adopted.

Rev. Dr. Carmichael presented an invitation to the Council from the Hanover Seaside Club, and offered the following resolution, which was adopted:

*Resolved*, That the Secretary be instructed to send a vote of thanks to Hanover Seaside Club for their kind invitation to all the privileges of their club-house at Carolina Beach.

Rev. Mr. George read the



---

1904. REPORT OF DIOCESAN TREASURER OF C. R. F. SOCIETY.

---

REPORT OF THE DIOCESAN TREASURER OF THE CLERGY-  
MAN'S RETIRING FUND SOCIETY.

To the Rt. Rev. A. A. Watson, D.D.:

I respectfully report amounts received for the Clergyman's Retiring Fund Society, and disbursed for the benefit of the clergy of the Diocese.

**Receipts.**

Balance from last year's report.....	\$ 74 24
From Woman's Auxiliary .....	35 20
From "A Member of S. James', Wilmington," through Wil- liam Calder, Treasurer .....	12 00
From Miss Mary C. Roberts.....	1 00
From Junior Auxiliary, New Bern.....	1 00
From Rev. Luther Eborn.....	3 00
<b>Total .....</b>	<b>\$126 44</b>

**Disbursements.**

Paid Elihu Chauncey, Treasurer of C. R. F. S., for dues of Rev. N. C. Hughes for five years, at \$12 per year.....	\$ 60 00
Balance on hand .....	66 44
	<b>\$126 44</b>

Clergy for whom the dues for six years have been paid are entitled, on their reaching the age of sixty, to share in the annual distributions of the Society as long as they live, and this, whether they are disabled or not. This Society affords a practical way to help the clergy provide for themselves in increasing age.

T. M. N. GEORGE,  
Diocesan Treasurer Clergyman's Retiring Fund Society.

Rev. N. C. Hughes was excused from further attendance on the Council after to-day's session.

On motion, the Council adjourned to 10 A. M. Thursday.

---

**THIRD DAY.**

FRIDAY, May 27th, 1904.

The Council reassembled at 10 o'clock, and the session was opened with prayers by the President.

---

LETTER FROM BISHOP. RESOLUTIONS. REPORT OF REGISTRAR. May,

---

The minutes of yesterday's sessions were read and approved.

The President read the following letter from the Bishop of the Diocese:

See House, Wilmington, May 27, 1904.

To the Council of East Carolina.

Dear Friends and Brethren:—I wish to congratulate you on the accomplishment of so great a work as the election of a Chief Pastor. Let us thank our Heavenly Father for the result. Join with me and let me join with you in doing so. You have taken a man after your own heart. May God bless him and make him for you a great means of grace and of many blessings. I thank you for giving him to me as my helper in the household of God.

Pardon me that I do not come down in person to say this to you. I find myself unable to do so. I am sorry not to have done so yesterday. I could not.

May God bless you and your Bishop, and through him provide for you many blessings in Christ our loving Lord.

Yours in sincere love,

ALFRED A. WATSON,  
Bishop of East Carolina.

On motion of Mr. Meares, it was

*Resolved*, That the Treasurer be instructed to pay the expenses of the committee appointed to notify Rev. Dr. Robert Strange of his election as Bishop Coadjutor incurred in presenting such notification.

On motion of Rev. Dr. Carmichael, it was

*Resolved*, That the Treasurer of the Diocese shall honor the warrant of the President of the Standing Committee for such expenses in connection with the consecration of the Bishop Coadjutor-elect as the said committee may incur.

The Registrar read his report.

#### REPORT OF REGISTRAR.

The Registrar of the Diocese respectfully reports that no change has been made during the last year in the books, etc., placed in his charge except by the addition of the Journals of the different Dioceses and Missionary Districts.

F. N. SKINNER, Registrar.

---

1904.      REPORT OF COMMITTEE ON FINANCE, AND ON CANONS.

---

Revs. L. L. Williams and J. H. Griffith, Jr., and Mr. W. D. Pruden were elected the Church Building Committee.

Rev. R. W. Hogue, Mr. W. B. Shepard and Mr. Iredell Meares were elected Trustees of the University of the South for a term of three years.

Mr. Calder made a verbal report for the Committee on Finance, showing the excellent condition of the finances, asking the Clergy to call on the missions to contribute to the Episcopal and Contingent Fund according to Canon; also calling attention to the need of providing a residence for the Bishop Coadjutor. The following resolutions, proposed by the committee, were adopted:

*Resolved*, That the Treasurer transfer \$1,000.00 from the Current Episcopal and Contingent Fund to the Permanent Episcopal Fund.

*Resolved*, That the assessment on Grace Church, Plymouth, be reduced to \$10.00, with the understanding that the arrears be paid.

*Resolved*, That the following assessments be reduced: On Trinity Parish, Beaufort County, to \$30.00; S. Stephen's, Goldsboro, to \$60.00; and that it be increased on Church of the Advent, Williamston, to \$25.00; S. Paul's, Edenton, to \$85.00; Christ Church, Elizabeth City, to \$80.00; that S. Luke's Mission, Ayden, be assessed \$10.00; S. Thomas', Craven County, \$5.00; S. Philip's Parish, Southport, \$10.00; Chapel of the Good Shepherd, Wilmington, \$5.00.

*Resolved*, That, with the above exceptions, the scale of assessments remain as last year.

Rev. I. W. Hughes read the

REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON CANONS.

The Committee on Canons, to whom was referred the amendment to Canon 12, proposed by the Rev. Dr. Carmichael, respectfully report that they approve the same, and recommend the adoption of the following resolution:

1. *Resolved*, That section 1 of Canon 12 be amended by striking out the first two lines, and substituting the word "three" for the word "two" in line 3 of said section; so that this section shall read: "Section 1. Three laymen to be annually elected by the Council—and to remain in office until their successors may be appointed—shall constitute a Board of Trustees," etc.

2. In reference to the report of the Special Committee on the Gen-

---

RESOLUTION, AND DEPUTIES TO GENERAL CONVENTION. May,

---

eral Clergy Relief Fund referred to them, they recommend that the report be referred back to the Special Committee for further consideration, to be reported to the next Council. And that this Special Committee remind the Ecclesiastical Authority that Canon 22, section 2, authorizes the distribution of the income from the Permanent Relief Fund, as well as the receipts for the Current Fund.

3. We propose the adoption of the following amendment to the Constitution:

Amend Section 2, Article III, by striking out "shall be published for at least twenty days in three different newspapers in this Diocese", and insert in place thereof: "shall be mailed by the Secretary of the Council at least twenty days before the meeting of such Special Council to each Clergyman entitled to a seat in the Council, and to each Clerk of such Parish as has no Rector in charge"; and add as follows: Section 3. Elections shall be held by the several Vestries for Delegates to Special Councils; but, in the event of the failure to elect such Delegates, those who were elected to the preceding Annual Council—subject to the provisions of Article IV, Section 3, of this Constitution—shall hold over.

F. N. SKINNER, Chairman,  
For the Committee.

The first resolution was lost. The second and third recommendations were adopted.

On motion of Mr. Meares, it was

*Resolved*, That the Finance Committee be instructed to provide for the rent of a suitable dwelling for the Bishop Coadjutor in such town in the Diocese as he may select for his residence.

Rev. Dr. Carmichael reported verbally for the Board of Managers of the Thompson Orphanage, and was given leave to print report when epitomized.

The following were elected Deputies to the General Convention:

Rev. Nathaniel Harding,  
Rev. T. M. N. George,  
Rev. Robert B. Drane, D. D.,  
Rev. J. Carmichael, D. D.

Mr. Wilson G. Lamb,  
Mr. William Calder,  
Mr. Benjamin R. Huske,  
Mr. William B. Shepard.

#### SUPPLEMENTARY DEPUTIES.

Rev. F. N. Skinner,  
Rev. I. W. Hughes,  
Rev. L. L. Williams,  
Rev. R. W. Hogue.

Mr. George H. Roberts,  
Mr. T. W. Blount,  
Mr. Clayton Giles,  
Mr. R. R. Cotten.



1904.

RESOLUTIONS.

On motion of Rev. Mr. George, the following resolutions were adopted:

*Resolved*, That the thanks of this Council are hereby tendered to the Rector, Vestry and congregation of S. James' Parish, and the citizens of Wilmington generally, for their genial and graceful hospitality.

*Resolved*, That the thanks of the Council are given to the daily papers of the city for the full and excellent reports of the proceedings of the Council, and to the Messenger for the courtesies extended.

*Resolved*, That the Treasurer of the Diocese be instructed to pay the sexton of S. James' Church the sum of five dollars.

On motion of Rev. Mr. George, a page of the Journal was set apart as a memorial to the late Rev. John Stevenson Long, LL. D.

On motion, the Secretary was instructed to print 800 copies of the Journal.

Rev. Walter J. Smith, Superintendent of Thompson Orphanage, was invited to a seat at the right hand of the President, and to address the Council. Rev. Mr. Smith made a short address on the needs of the institution under his charge.

On motion of Mr. Lamb, the Secretary was allowed \$25.00 for extra work in making out triennial report to General Convention

Mr. William Calder and Mr. John W. Atkinson were elected Trustees of the Diocese.

The Council accepted an invitation to hold its next meeting in S. James' Parish, Wilmington, the time of meeting to be left to the Bishop and Standing Committee.

The minutes of to-day's session were, on motion, approved.

The Bishop of the Diocese, having come into the Council, addressed the Council, congratulating them on the work

they had done, commending them to the love and protection of God, and bidding them Good-bye.

Mr. T. D. Meares for the Council responded briefly to the Bishop's expression of good wishes, giving thanks particularly for the faithful labors, good influence, and long service of our beloved Diocesan.

Rev. I. W. Hughes offered the following resolution, which was unanimously adopted by a rising vote:

*Resolved*, That this Council express, by a rising vote, the sense of their deep gratitude for the life of their Chief Pastor, his fidelity to "the Faith", loyalty to Truth and unflinching devotion to Duty; to whom no sacrifice has been too great, no labor too hard, if only that he might thereby the better do his Master's will, advance that Master's kingdom, and serve his fellow-man.

And that they will ever hold in tender memory his devotion and his service, when God, in His providence, shall have called him from his arduous labors here to the Higher Service, with its rich rewards, beyond.

The *Gloria in Excelsis* was sung, the Bishop said the closing prayers, and gave the Council his Blessing; then declared the Council adjourned *sine die*.

FREDERICK N. SKINNER,

*Secretary.*

1904.

REMARKS APPENDED TO PAROCHIAL REPORTS.

## *Remarks Appended to Parochial Reports.*

**REV. S. S. BARBER** reports two marriages, two burials; took part in one service. "Since the 1st of February, 1904, I have been confined to the house, and a part of the time to my bed. I am unable now to leave home, even for one night."

**REV. B. M. BRADIN:** I have in the past year served the Church in eight places. The increase of offerings in the entire field over the preceding year has been about 70 per cent., a large portion of which has gone to General, Foreign, Domestic and Diocesan Missions.

**REV. LUTHER EBORN:** I have held one service at Sladesville and one at Makelyville, Hyde County, celebrating the Holy Communion once at the latter place.

**REV. J. H. GRIFFITH, JR.:** Since my last report, S. Luke's Chapel, Winterville, Pitt County, has been erected under the personal supervision of the Rev. William E. Cox, to whom we are very greatly indebted.

Holy Innocents' Parish school building has also been erected at a cost of \$500.00. It is earnestly hoped that we may begin our fall term next October.

The Treasurer of S. Mary's, Kinston, reports the Church entirely out of debt.

**REV. NATHANIEL HARDING:** Mr. E. L. Roper, the faithful Lay Reader in S. Thomas', Bath, has during the year held regular services.

I visit Zion Parish, Bunyan, once a month on Sunday afternoon. The other services reported were held by the faithful Lay Reader, Mr. C. D. Malone.

**REV. WILLIAM MATTHIAS, D.D.,** 2804 Hayes Avenue, Camden, N. J., reports that he has been unable, on account of ill-health, to officiate during the past year.

**REV. F. N. SKINNER, S. Paul's Clinton:** In addition to the sums reported last year for rebuilding our Church, we have received since May 1st, 1903, from American Church Building Fund Commission, \$150.00; from friends outside the Parish, \$31.00; a total of \$181.00, which enabled us to finish the building without debt. Some additions we hope to make in the near future.

## REMARKS APPENDED TO PAROCHIAL REPORTS.

May,

**REV. F. B. TICKNOR:** The report for S. John's, Beaufort County, covers seven months' services, one Sunday a month. That for S. John's, Makelyville includes Sladesville, which place is on the list of Missions. Makelyville is listed as a Parish, but it has only one male communicant. Only one communicant lives in Makelyville; the rest are in and around Sladesville.

**REPORT OF REV. F. B. TICKNOR, EVANGELIST OF THE CONVOCATION OF EDENTON.**

October 1st I entered into an agreement to give one-fourth of my time to the work of Evangelist of the Convocation of Edenton, the rest of my time being taken up as Rector of the Churches at Aurora and Bonnerton. It was decided by the Convocation that the best use I could make of the time belonging to that work would be to keep up regular services in Hyde County, which I have done, making a monthly visit, except on two months, when I was sick, and holding services at S. George's, Fairfield, Swan Quarter, Sladesville and Makelyville. I have my own conveyance and drive about 150 miles each trip. Work has been commenced at Fairfield on a neat frame Church.

F. B. TICKNOR.

**CONDENSED REPORT OF THE EVANGELIST OF THE CONVOCATION OF WILMINGTON FOR CONCILIAR YEAR  
ENDING APRIL 30, 1904.**

I have visited faithfully and held services regularly at all Missions and other points in the Wilmington Convocation, and at Farmville, Pitt County, Edenton Convocation.

Whole number of services, addresses, etc., during the year..	229
Celebrations—public, 70; private, 14.....	84
Burials .....	3
Confirmations since last report—S. Philip's, Southport, 8; S. Paul's, Wilmington, 2.....	10
Baptisms—Infant, 3; Adult, 5.....	8
Amount collected, including Communion Alms, about.....	\$400 00
Paid out for travelling expenses, hotel bills, private conveyances, etc .....	224 00

Balance left for Evangelist stipend.....\$176 00

The Convocation stipulated to pay \$1,000.00 to Evangelist's stipend and to permit him to collect \$200.00 towards travelling expenses. That pledge has not been kept for ten years. I furnish my own house, for which I have been offered \$35.00 per month. \$420.00 a year and thus contribute to my own support more than one-half received as stipend.

EDWARD WOOTTEN.



1904.

REPORT OF THE WOMAN'S AUXILIARY.

## *Report of the Woman's Auxiliary.*

The Seventeenth Annual Meeting of the Woman's Auxiliary was held in S. James' Parish, Wilmington, N. C., on Friday, May 27, 1904. Of twenty-seven branches fifteen were represented by thirty-four members, as follows: S. Thomas', Atkinson, 1; S. Paul's, Beaufort, 2; Christ Church, Elizabeth City, 1; S. John's, Fayetteville, 2; S. Stephen's, Goldsboro, 3; Holy Trinity, Hertford, 3; S. Mary's, Kinston, 1; Christ Church, New Bern, 2; S. Peter's, Washington, 1; S. James', Wilmington, 4; S. Cecilia's Circle, S. James' Parish, Wilmington, 1; S. Agnes' Guild, S. James' Parish, Wilmington, 2; Chapel of the Good Shepherd, Wilmington, 6; S. John's, Wilmington, 4; S. Cyprian's, New Bern, 1.

The Holy Communion was celebrated at 7:30 by the Chaplain of the day, Rev. Mr. George, assisted by Rev. Mr. Hogue, Rector of the Parish.

At this service there was a collection amounting to \$106.41, which, as usual, was given to the Bishop for Diocesan Missions. The business meeting was opened with prayer by Rev. Mr. George, who gave a most uplifting talk, telling how the work of the Woman's Auxiliary raised us into a purer atmosphere, above all personal and parochial affairs.

The work in Zion Parish School, and S. Paul's, Beaufort, has been very encouraging. Rev. Mr. Griffith has secured a teacher for a school in Holy Innocent's Parish, Lenoir County, and made an appeal to the Woman's Auxiliary to help him buy desks, and about twenty were promised.

Mrs. Nathaniel Harding having resigned, the Bishop has appointed Miss Sue E. Collier Diocesan Secretary. Address all communications in regard to the work of the Woman's Auxiliary to her at Goldsboro, N. C.

**S. THOMAS'**, Atkinson; 9 Members. Miss Mattie Hawes, Secretary. Recently organized.

**CHAPEL OF THE CROSS**, Aurora; 26 Members.

Mrs. H. M. Bonner, Secretary.

General Missions.....	\$	2	00
Diocesan Missions.....		2	50
Zion Parish School, Bunyan, N. C.....		2	50
Thompson Orphanage, Charlotte, N. C.....		9	00
Clergyman's Retiring Fund.....		3	70
Central Fund.....		50—\$	20 20

## REPORT OF THE WOMAN'S AUXILIARY.

May,

<b>S. PAUL'S, Beaufort.</b> Mrs. Nannie P. Geoffroy, Secretary.		
United Offering.....	\$ 5 00	
General Missions.....	1 00	
Zion Parish School, Bunyan, N. C.....	5 00	
Thompson Orphanage, Charlotte.....	5 00	
Clergyman's Retiring Fund.....	1 00	
To Bishop McKim, Japan.....	1 00	
Central Fund.....	50—\$	18 50
<b>S. PAUL'S, Clinton.</b> Miss Allie M. Lee, Secre- tary.		
Box to Thompson Orphanage, Charlotte....	\$ 18 00—\$	18 00
<b>S. DAVID'S, Creswell: 4 Members.</b> Mrs. Luther Eborn, Secretary.		
Diocesan Missions .....	\$ 1 00	
Zion Parish School, Bunyan, N. C.....	5 00	
S. Paul's Parish School, Beaufort.....	1 00	
Clergyman's Retiring Fund.....	1 00	
Central Fund .....	25—\$	8 25
<b>S. PAUL'S, Edenton; 20 Members.</b> Miss M. F. Skinner, Secretary.		
United Offering .....	\$ 4 50	
General Missions .....	24 80	
Diocesan Missions .....	6 00	
Zion Parish School, Bunyan, N. C.....	8 00	
S. Paul's Parish School, Beaufort, N. C.....	10 00	
Clergyman's Retiring Fund.....	6 00	
To Bishop McKim, Japan.....	2 00	
Central Fund .....	1 00	
S. Mary's Hall, Shanghai.....	2 00	
Box sent to Miss Goelet, Saluda, N. C.....	35 00	
Package sent to Church Home and Hospital, Orlando, Florida .....	1 00—\$	100 30
<b>MISSION S. JOHN EVANGELIST, Edenton, N.</b> <b>C.; 7 Members.</b> Mrs. M. O'K. Leigh, Secre- tary.		
United Offering .....	\$ 50	
General Missions .....	50	
Diocesan Missions .....	50	
Zion Parish School, Bunyan, N. C.....	50	
S. Paul's Parish School, Beaufort, N. C.....	50	
Thompson Orphanage, Charlotte, N. C.....	50	

1904.

REPORT OF THE WOMAN'S AUXILIARY.

Clergyman's Retiring Fund.....	50	
To Bishop McKim, Japan.....	50	
Central Fund .....	50—\$	4 50

**CHRIST CHURCH, Elizabeth City; 27 Members.**

Mrs. T. Selby Harney, Secretary.

United Offering .....	\$ 16 52	
Diocesan Missions .....	4 00	
Zion Parish School, Bunyan, N. C.....	10 50	
To Bishop McKim, Japan.....	2 00	
Central Fund .....	1 00	
Convocation Fund .....	10 00	
Miss Dodson's Expenses.....	1 00	
Box for Church Home and Hospital, Orlando, Florida .....	7 50—\$	52 52

**S. JOHN'S, Fayetteville; 40 Members. Miss Carrie**

G. Mallett, Secretary.

General Missions .....	\$ 5 00	
Diocesan Missions .....	5 00	
Zion Parish School, Bunyan, N. C.....	15 00	
S. Paul's Parish School, Beaufort, N. C.....	12 00	
Thompson Orphanage, Charlotte, N. C.....	3 00	
Clergyman's Retiring Fund.....	3 00	
To Bishop McKim, Japan.....	5 00	
Central Fund .....	2 00	
"Joseph C. Huske" Scholarship, Cape Mount, Africa .....	25 00	
S. Mary's Hall, Shanghai.....	5 00	
Miss Dodson's Expenses.....	2 00	
Box to Miss Goelet, Saluda, N. C.....	80 00	
Two boxes to Thompson Orphanage.....	37 00	
Box to S. Paul's School, Beaufort, N. C.....	1 50	
Parochial Missions .....	27 00—\$	227 50

**S. JOSEPH'S, Fayetteville. No report.**

**S. STEPHEN'S, Goldsboro; 14 Members. Mrs.**

John H. Hill, Secretary.

United Offering .....	\$ 3 25	
General Missions .....	4 00	
Diocesan Missions .....	5 00	
Zion Parish School, Bunyan, N. C.....	10 00	
S. Paul's Parish School, Beaufort, N. C.....	15 00	
Thompson Orphanage, Charlotte, N. C.....	16 00	
Clergyman's Retiring Fund.....	1 00	

## REPORT OF THE WOMAN'S AUXILIARY.

May,

To Bishop McKim, Japan.....	1 50	
Central Fund .....	1 00	
Miss Dodson's Expenses.....	2 00	
Box to Thompson Orphanage.....	35 00	
Charity .....	2 00—\$	115 25
Box to Miss Goelet Saluda, N. C.....	20 00	
<b>S. PAUL'S, Greenville; Mrs. F. C. Harding, Secretary.</b>		
United Offering .....	\$ 1 00	
General Missions .....	1 00	
Diocesan Missions .....	1 00	
Central Fund .....	1 00—\$	4 00
<b>S. MARTIN'S, Hamilton; 13 Members. Mrs. T. E. Darden, Secretary.</b>		
United Offering .....	\$ 1 00	
General Missions .....	1 00	
Diocesan Missions .....	2 00	
Zion Parish School, Bunyan, N. C.....	4 50	
S. Paul's Parish School, Beaufort, N. C.....	2 00	
Thompson Orphanage, Charlotte, N. C.....	16 00	
Clergyman's Retiring Fund.....	2 00	
To Bishop McKim, Japan.....	2 00	
Central Fund .....	1 00	
S. Mary's Hall, Shanghai.....	1 00	
Parish Work .....	19 00—\$	51 50
<b>HOLY TRINITY, Hertford; 22 Members. Miss P. C. Norcom, Secretary.</b>		
United Offering .....	\$ 5 00	
General Missions .....	2 00	
Diocesan Missions .....	5 00	
Zion Parish School, Bunyan, N. C.....	3 50	
S. Paul's Parish School, Beaufort, N. C.....	2 65	
Clergy Relief Fund of the Diocese.....	6 85	
To Bishop McKim, Japan.....	1 00	
Central Fund .....	1 00	
S. John's, Shanghai .....	1 00	
Gift to Visiting Clergyman.....	5 00	
Albuquerque, New Mexico .....	1 00	
Globe, Arizona .....	1 00	
Box to Thompson Orphanage.....	25 00—\$	60 00
<b>S. MARY'S, Kinston; 16 Members. Mrs. S. M. Harding, Secretary.</b>		



1904.

REPORT OF THE WOMAN'S AUXILIARY.

United Offering .....	\$ 12 00	
Diocesan Missions .....	2 00	
S. Paul's Parish School, Beaufort, N. C.....	10 00	
Clergyman's Retiring Fund.....	1 00	
S. Mary's Hall, Shanghai .....	3 00	
Blowing Rock Mission.....	2 25	
Central Fund .....	25	
Box to Thompson Orphanage.....	35 00—\$	65 50

**GRACE CHURCH, Woodville (Lewiston); 7**

Members. Mrs. Burgess Urquhart, Secretary.

United Offering .....	\$ 2 10	
Zion Parish School, Bunyan, N. C.....	9 00	
Thompson Orphanage, Charlotte, N. C.....	9 75	
Clergyman's Retiring Fund.....	1 00	
Central Fund .....	1 00	
Package to Thompson Orphanage.....	1 50—\$	24 35

**CHRIST CHURCH, New Bern; 25 Members.**

Mrs. W. S. Simmons, Secretary.

United Offering .....	\$ 10 00	
General Missions .....	4 00	
Diocesan Missions .....	9 00	
Zion Parish School, Bunyan, N. C.....	18 75	
S. Paul's Parish School, Beaufort, N. C.....	30 00	
Clergyman's Retiring Fund .....	3 00	
To Bishop McKim, Japan.....	5 00	
Central Fund .....	1 00	
S. Mary's Hall, Shanghai.....	5 00	
Church Home and Hospital, Orlando, Fla....	5 00	
Express on Mite Boxes.....	45	
Box to Zion Parish School, Bunyan, N. C....	6 50—\$	97 70

**S. CYPRIAN'S, New Bern. Mrs. M. H. Thompson, Secretary.**

For Missions .....	\$ 2 00	
To a Divinity Student.....	2 50	
Expenses of Delegate.....	5 20	
For the Sick.....	1 00	
Raised for Work in the Parish.....	78 61—\$	89 31

**GRACE CHURCH, Plymouth.**

United Offering .....	\$ 1 00—\$	1 00
-----------------------	------------	------

**S. MARK'S, Roxobel. No report.**

## REPORT OF THE WOMAN'S AUXILIARY.

May,

**S. PETER'S**, Washington; 40 Members. Miss E.

M. B. Hoyt, Secretary.

United Offering .....	\$ 27 67
General Missions .....	5 00
Diocesan Missions .....	5 00
Zion Parish School, Bunyan, N. C.....	17 00
S. Paul's Parish School, Beaufort, N. C.....	10 00
Clergyman's Retiring Fund.....	3 00
To Bishop McKim, Japan.....	4 00
Central Fund .....	1 00
Box to Church Home and Hospital, Orlando, Florida .....	31 32—\$ 103 99

**S. JAMES'** Wilmington; 30 Members. Mrs. M.

T. McKoy, Secretary.

Diocesan Missions .....	\$ 17 00
Zion Parish School, Bunyan, N. C.....	20 00
S. Paul's Parish School, Beaufort, N. C.....	50 00
Clergyman's Retiring Fund .....	5 00
To Bishop McKim, Japan.....	2 00
Central Fund .....	1 00
Japanese Bible Reader .....	60 00
Box to Indian Catechist.....	63 56
Box to S. Paul's School, Beaufort, N. C.....	12 00—\$ 230 56

**S. CECILIA'S CIRCLE**, S. James' Parish, Wilmington; 30 Members. Mrs. D. M. Williams, Secretary.

Zion Parish School, Bunyan, N. C.....	\$ 10 00
S. Paul's Parish School, Beaufort.....	80 00
S. James' Parish School.....	12 00
Box to S. Paul's School, Beaufort.....	2 30
Materials .....	6 06—\$ 110 36

**S. JOHN'S**, Wilmington; 21 Members. Mrs. J.

Hicks Bunting, Secretary.

General Missions .....	\$ 3 00
Diocesan Missions .....	5 00
Zion Parish School, Bunyan, N. C.....	5 00
Clergyman's Retiring Fund .....	3 00
To Bishop McKim, Japan.....	5 00
Central Fund .....	1 00
S. Mary's Hall, Shanghai.....	2 00
Expenses .....	30
Box to Miss Goelet, Saluda, N. C.....	40 00—\$ 64 30

1904.

REPORT OF JUNIOR AUXILIARY.

**CHAPEL OF THE GOOD SHEPHERD, Wil-**

mington; 32 Members. Miss Carrie L. Price,  
Secretary.

Foreign Missions .....	\$ 7 50	
Thompson Orphanage .....	5 00—\$	12 50

**S. MARK'S, Wilmington. Mrs. Anna D. Bentley,**  
Secretary.

United Offering .....	\$ 5 00	
Bishop Ferguson, Africa.....	2 00	
Divinity Student .....	3 00	
Charity .....	8 00	
Box to Divinity Student.....	5 00	
Barrel to Orphans at Oxford.....	10 00—\$	33 00

**S. THOMAS', Windsor; 16 Members. Mrs. Sol.**  
Cherry, Secretary.

Diocesan Missions .....	\$ 55	
S. Mary's Hall, Shanghai .....	2 65—\$	3 20

**MRS. A. A. WATSON for**

Zion Parish School.....	\$ 5 00	
Clergyman's Retiring Fund .....	1 00	
Central Fund .....	1 00—\$	7 00

**MRS. S. HANRAHAN for**

Zion Parish School.....	\$ 5 00—\$	5 00
-------------------------	------------	------

Total in money and boxes.....		\$1,509 79
-------------------------------	--	------------

**REPORT OF JUNIOR AUXILIARY.**

The Junior Auxiliary has now thirteen Branches in East Carolina, of which eight were represented at the meeting in Wilmington, as follows: S. Paul's, Beaufort, 1; Christ Church, Elizabeth City, 1; S. John's, Fayetteville, 2; Holy Trinity, Hertford, 1; S. Mary's, Kingston, 4; S. Peter's, Washington, 1; S. James', Wilmington, 1; S. John's, Wilmington, 3. The Junior offering for Diocesan Missions at the early service amounted to \$9.50. Interest in the work seems to be steadily increasing in the Diocese. One new Branch has been formed this year, at S. Paul's, Beaufort, and this year's work shows an increase of \$70.79 over that of last year.

The following is the summary of the year's work:

**ZION PARISH, Bunyan. Miss Gertrude Cutler,**  
Secretary.

REPORT OF JUNIOR AUXILIARY.		May,
United Offering .....	\$ 1 50	
General Missions .....	75	
Thompson Orphanage .....	3 60	
Parish Work .....	1 50—\$	7 35
<b>S. PAUL'S, Beaufort. No. members, 12. Mrs.</b>		
T. P. Noe, Secretary.		
Thompson Orphanage .....	25	
Aided in sending box to Orphans.....	—	25
<b>S. PAUL'S, Edenton. No. members, 24. Miss</b>		
Elizabeth Dixon, Secretary.		
Thompson Orphanage .....	\$ 3 00	
Box to Thompson Orphanage.....	10 00	
Box to Thompson Orphanage.....	8 50—\$	21 50
<b>CHRIST CHURCH, Elizabeth City. No. mem-</b>		
bers, 19. Miss Hattie Harney, Secretary.		
United Offering .....	\$ 3 75	
General Missions .....	3 00	
Diocesan Missions .....	1 00	
Zion School .....	8 00	
Thompson Orphanage .....	16 35	
Central Fund .....	35	
Box to Thompson Orphanage.....	40 88—\$	73 33
<b>S. JOHN'S, Fayetteville. No. members, 4. Mrs.</b>		
J. K. Kyle, Secretary.		
Thompson Orphanage .....	\$ 2 00	
Central Fund .....	25	
Box to Thompson Orphanage.....	10 00—	12 25
<b>S. MARTIN'S, Hamilton.</b>		
Diocesan Missions .....	\$ 1 00	
Zion School .....	2 50	
Sewanee .....	1 00—\$	4 50
<b>HOLY TRINITY, Hertford. No. members, 14.</b>		
Miss P. C. Norcom, Secretary.		
United Offering .....	\$ 2 00	
General Missions .....	1 00	
Diocesan Missions .....	2 50	
Zion School .....	1 00	
Central Fund .....	50	
Clergyman's Retiring Fund .....	1 00	
For Tomita San .....	1 00	
Box to Thompson Orphanage .....	2 00	
S. John's College, Shanghai.....	1 00	



1904.

REPORT OF JUNIOR AUXILIARY.

S. Paul's, Beaufort .....	1 00	
Christ School, Arden, N. C.....	1 00	
Mission Work .....	4 00	
Parish Work .....	6 00—\$	24 00
<b>S. MARY'S, Kinston. No. members, 8. Mrs. M. H. Carr, Secretary.</b>		
United Offering .....	\$ 2 25	
Diocesan Missions .....	1 00	
Zion School .....	1 00	
Central Fund .....	33	
Clergyman's Retiring Fund.....	1 00	
For Tomita San .....	1 00	
Rev. W. R. Savage, Blowing Rock, N. C....	1 00	
S. Paul's, Beaufort .....	1 00	
Bunn Hospital .....	1 00	
Parish School, Lenoir County.....	5 00	
Parish Work .....	42 00—\$	56 58
<b>CHRIST CHURCH, New Bern. No. members, 23.</b>		
Miss Mary Roberts, Secretary.		
United Offering .....	\$ 1 00	
Thompson Orphanage .....	10 00	
Clergyman's Retiring Fund.....	1 00	
Box to Thompson Orphanage.....	7 00	
Zion Parish School.....	4 50	
Valle Crucis School.....	2 00	
For Miss Dodson's Salary, S. Mary's Orphanage .....	2 00	
For Salary of Dr. Glenton, Bunn Hospital....	2 00	
S. Paul's, Beaufort.....	12 25—\$	41 75
<b>S. PETER'S, Washington. No. members, 31. Miss J. de S. Whitney, Secretary.</b>		
United Offering .....	\$ 2 00	
Diocesan Missions .....	1 45	
Zion School .....	50	
Thompson Orphanage .....	10 00	
Central Fund .....	25	
Box Thompson Orphanage.....	36 00	
S. Mary's Hall, Shanghai.....	2 00—\$	52 20
<b>S. JAMES', Wilmington. Mrs. J. I. Metts, Secretary.</b>		
Box to S. Paul's, Beaufort.....	\$ 11 00	
S. Paul's, Beaufort, Scholarship.....	10 00	
S. Mary's on the Mountain.....	17 00—\$	38 00

## REPORT OF JUNIOR AUXILIARY.

May, 1904.

<b>S. JOHN'S, Wilmington. No. members, 25. Miss</b>			
Nannie May Rutland, Secretary.			
Diocesan Missions .....	\$	1 00	
Thompson Orphanage .....		2 00	
Box to County Home.....		5 90	
S. Paul's, Beaufort.....		20 50	
S. John's Mission, Kansas City.....		1 00	
Parish Work .....	6 81—\$		37 21
<b>S. THOMAS', Windsor. No. members, 21. Miss</b>			
Eula Sessoms, Secretary.			
United Offering .....	\$	1 30	
Bishop Rowe's Work in Alaska.....	5 10—\$		6 40
<b>BABIES' BRANCH, S. Peter's, Washington. Miss</b>			
A. T. Bragaw, Secretary.			
United Offering .....	\$	4 00	
General Missions .....		3 00	
Diocesan Missions .....		1 00	
Thompson Orphanage .....		2 00	
Central Fund .....		1 10	
S. Mary's Orphanage, Shanghai.....	5 00—\$		16 10
			\$ 391 42

ABBIE M. RANDOLPH,  
Secretary Junior Auxiliary.

TABLE OF ABSTRACTS FROM PAROCHIAL REPORTS, FOR THE YEAR ENDING APRIL 30th, 1904.

LOCATION	NAME OF PARISHES AND MISSIONS.	MINISTER IN CHARGE.	Missions.	Church Edifices Including Chapels.	Sittings in Churches and Chapels.	Free Sittings.	BAPTISMS.			Whole Number of Baptized Persons.	CONFIRMED PERSONS.					COMMUNICANTS.					NUMBER OF				SUNDAY SCHOOLS.			PARISH SCHOOLS.			INDUSTRIAL SCHOOLS.					
							Children.	Adults.	Total.		Reported Last Year.	Confirmed Since.	Added Otherwise.	Lost by Death or Otherwise.	Total now.	Reported Last Year.	Added Since.	Total.	Lost By			Percent Number.	Services.	Celebrations.	Marriages.	Burials.	Number.	Officers and Teachers.	Pupils.	Number.	Teachers.	Pupils.	Number.	Teachers.	Pupils.	
																			Removal.	Death.	Dropped.															Total.
1	Arden	Chapel of the Cross	F. B. Ticknor	1	200	200	5		5	55	54			4	54	46		46				46	28	7	1	2	1	4	30				1			
2	Arden	St. Thomas	N. Harding	1	340	340	1		1	187	101				97	99		99	1	3		4	95	47	3	2	4	1	4	55				2		
3	Arden	St. Paul's	T. P. Noe	1	550	550	1		1	200	114		8	31	91	74		81	8	3	13	24	95	230	11	2	8	1	10	120	1	10	220			3
4	Beaufort	St. James	Luther Eborn	2	425	425	6		6	72	51				59	42		45	1			1	41	23	12		1	4	32				4			
5	Beaufort County	St. John's	F. B. Ticknor	1	150	150	2		2	50	33				33	33		33				1	33	11	5		1	5	30				5			
6	Beaufort County	Trinity	N. C. Hughes	1	300	300	1		1	64	32		1	1	33	32		33				1	32	15	9	1		1					6			
7	Beaufort County	Zion	N. Harding	1	250	250	4		4	297	152			2	152	139		141	1	1		2	139	45	4	13	1	3	90	1	3	90			7	
8	Beaufort County	St. Paul's	F. N. Skinner	1	250	250	8		8	82	49		1		49	39		40				2	139	105	26	1	4	1	3	15				8		
9	Beaufort County	St. Paul's	F. N. Skinner	1	200	200	1		1	30	20				15	20		22				2	15	21	11								9			
10	Beaufort County	St. Thomas	R. B. Drake, D. D.	1	300	300	3	1	4	221	112	13	5	4	126	109	14	123	2	3		5	112	275	45	4	4	1	9	66				10		
11	Beaufort County	St. Paul's	R. B. Drake, D. D.	1	450	450	3		3	116	116	6			120	116	6	122				2	120	243	20	7	11	1	9	111				11		
12	Fayetteville	Christ Church	L. L. Williams	3	850	850	17	3	20	757	466	25	2		484	446	27	473	4	5		9	464	392	81	7	7	3	18	170		1	4	16	12	
13	Fayetteville	St. John's	I. W. Hughes	3	250	250	5		5	230	120				115	68		68				5	115	109			1	10	54	1	2	80			13	
14	Fayetteville	St. Joseph's	J. S. Moody	1	250	250	1		1	63	33				34	33		33				1	32	17	14			1	10	50				14		
15	Gatesville	St. Mary's	B. M. Bradin	1	125	125	1		1	2	3				1	3		3				1	3	17				1	10	50				15		
16	Gatesville	St. Stephen's	F. H. T. Horstfield	1	300	300	4	2	6	165	62		2		63	61		63				1	62	113	70	1	2	1	6	37				16		
17	Gatesville	St. Paul's	W. E. Cox	1	250	250	6	1	7	116	62				63	61		63				1	62	113	70	1	2	1	6	40				17		
18	Gatesville	St. Martin's	W. E. Cox	1	200	200	2	2	4	44	33				40	33		40				2	35	20	2	1	5	2	10	75				18		
19	Hamlet	St. Martin's	W. E. Cox	1	200	200	2	2	4	44	33				40	33		40				2	35	20	2	1	5	2	10	75				19		
20	Hamlet	Holy Trinity	B. S. Lassiter	1	300	300	12	1	13	140	94				97	82		87				2	85	130	20	1	5	2	10	75				19		
21	Hartsville	Christ Church	F. N. Skinner	1	100	100	7	2	9	133	62		6		71	57	11	68	1	3		4	64	28	13	1	5	1	5	40				18		
22	Hartsville	Christ Church	F. N. Skinner	1	100	100	7	2	9	133	62		6		71	57	11	68	1	3		4	64	28	13	1	5	1	5	40				19		
23	Hartsville	Christ Church	F. N. Skinner	1	100	100	7	2	9	133	62		6		71	57	11	68	1	3		4	64	28	13	1	5	1	5	40				19		
24	Hartsville	Christ Church	F. N. Skinner	1	100	100	7	2	9	133	62		6		71	57	11	68	1	3		4	64	28	13	1	5	1	5	40				19		
25	Hyde County	St. George's	F. B. Ticknor	1	250	250	2	1	3	126	85				82	75		75				3	74	124	15		2	1	8	60				20		
26	Hyde County	St. George's	F. B. Ticknor	1	250	250	2	1	3	126	85				82	75		75				3	74	124	15		2	1	8	60				21		
27	Kinston	St. Mary's	J. H. Griffith, Jr.	1	350	350	2	1	3	184	120		4		119	78	12	90	7	4	1	12	74	124	15		2	1	8	60				22		
28	Kinston	St. Mary's	J. H. Griffith, Jr.	1	350	350	2	1	3	184	120		4		119	78	12	90	7	4	1	12	74	124	15		2	1	8	60				23		
29	Kinston	Holy Innocents	J. H. Griffith, Jr.	1	250	250	2	2	4	100	56				46	41		48				2	46	23	7		3	1	10	80				24		
30	Kinston	Holy Innocents	J. H. Griffith, Jr.	1	250	250	2	2	4	100	56				46	41		48				2	46	23	7		3	1	10	80				25		
31	Kinston	Holy Innocents	J. H. Griffith, Jr.	1	250	250	2	2	4	100	56				46	41		48				2	46	23	7		3	1	10	80				26		
32	Kinston	Holy Innocents	J. H. Griffith, Jr.	1	250	250	2	2	4	100	56				46	41		48				2	46	23	7		3	1	10	80				27		
33	Kinston	Holy Innocents	J. H. Griffith, Jr.	1	250	250	2	2	4	100	56				46	41		48				2	46	23	7		3	1	10	80				28		
34	Kinston	Holy Innocents	J. H. Griffith, Jr.	1	250	250	2	2	4	100	56				46	41		48				2	46	23	7		3	1	10	80				29		
35	Kinston	Holy Innocents</																																		



Auxiliary.			PAROCHIAL PROPERTY.						
	ENDOWMENTS.		ESTIMATED VALUE OF						
	Support of Parish.	Hospitals and other Objects.	Church or Chapels.	Rectories.	Other Property.	Total.	Insurance.	Incumbrance.	
	\$ . . . . .	\$ . . . . .	\$1 000	\$ . . . . .	\$ . . . . .	\$ 1 000	\$ . . . . .	\$ . . . . .	1
			1 000			1 000			2
00		200	3 000	800	6 000	9 800	6 700		3
			2 600			2 600			4
			600			600			5
			1 000	800		1 800			6
			900	800		1 700			7
50			3 000			3 000	1 500		8
			1 500			1 500	500		9
30				2 000	5 000	7 000	3 400		10
00			13 000	4 000	3 000	20 000	3 000	1 050	11
50			13 220	1 600	600	15 420	9 000		12
						9 000			13
			1 000		25	1 025			14
			10 000	2 500		12 500	3 000		15
00			5 000			5 000	2 000		16
00			1 800			1 800	1 000		17
00			6 000	2 500		8 500	4 500		18
			600			600	500		19
			1 000	450	700	2 150			20
08			7 000	1 500		8 500	4 000		21
			1 000		850	1 850	400	200	22
			500			500			23
70			40 000	5 500	1 250	46 750	15 000	690	24
			2 300	1 575	1 000	4 875	1 000		25
00			1 500			1 500			26
			8 000		300	8 300			27
00			3 300	1 000		4 300			28
									29
19			15 000	1 800		16 800			30
			2 000			2 000			31
00			2 000	1 500		3 500	800	1 000	32
00	9 646		40 000	5 000	5 000	50 000	41 850		33
			12 000	100		12 100	8 000		34
			4 000	2 000		6 000	4 000		35
00			4 000	2 500	2 100	8 600	4 000	550	36
60			2 500	1 000		3 500			37
75			800			800			38
00			500			500			39
			1 200		150	1 350		800	40
00			1 200		800	2 000	1 000		41
			1 000		100	1 100	900	175	42
			800			800			43
00			1 000			1 000			44
			800			800	500		45
			1 000			1 000			46
									47

---

---

APPENDIX A.

---

EPISCOPAL ADDRESS.

---

---





## BISHOP'S ADDRESS.

---

*Dear Friends and Brethren:*

It has pleased God to spare me to meet you once more in Annual Council. I thank Him for the opportunity thus prolonged to serve you in His name, however ineffectual and with whatever errors of judgment. I can at least assure you that my service has been conscientious and with such pureness of intention as love for my people has been able to secure. May He pardon its errors and turn into blessings its good intention.

In reporting my work during the past Diocesan year, I must, first of all, acknowledge with heartiest thanks my great indebtedness to my brethren in the Episcopates of North and South Carolina, Virginia and the Missionary Jurisdiction of Asheville, for the aid they have so promptly and lovingly rendered me in the visitation of the Diocese. Their reports of the work done by themselves will follow my own. They have indeed aided me as loving brethren, for which may God remember them on His great day.

1903.

May 3d. Third Sunday after Easter. It was my privilege to have the presence of my brother, the Bishop of Virginia, to assist me in the services of S. James' Parish, Wilmington, when I confirmed twenty-seven persons presented by the Rector, Rev. R. W. Hogue—the Bishop of Virginia preaching, addressing the candidates and celebrating. In the afternoon at S. John's he also confirmed eight persons presented by the Rector, Rev. Dr. Carmichael.

8th. I Licensed five Readers.

10th. In Short's School-house, Lake Waccamaw, assisted by Rev. Mr. Wootten, I said Morning Prayer, preached and Celebrated.

15th. Licensed five Readers.

17th. At S. John's, Fayetteville, took part in Evening Prayer.

20th. Licensed two Readers.

Same day. Opened the Annual Council of the Diocese in S. John's, Fayetteville, with collects, and presided.

20th to 23d. Licensed twenty Readers.

21st. Holy Thursday. This being the Festival of the Ascension, we held at S. John's, Fayetteville, the appointed services, in which I was assisted by the clergy of the Diocese. We scarcely recognize the greatness of this Festival commemorating the time when our Lord resumed His place on the right hand of the Father after accomplishing His great work of Redemption on earth. It is one of the very chiefest of the Church's Festivals, and should be kept with far more solemn observance than is our custom. The Festival has a special preface in the Communion Service. It is one of a series, viz.: The Birth, the Crucifixion, the Resurrection and the Ascension. This series of Anniversaries is incomplete without it. It should not be confounded with Thursday in Holy week, to which many are accustomed to transfer its name of Holy Thursday.

22d. Closed the session of the Annual Council with the Gloria in Excelsis, prayers, a short address and the Benediction. At night I took part in the services of the Brotherhood of S. Andrew, introducing the speakers.

24th. S. John's, Fayetteville, visited and addressed the Sunday-school; took part in the Morning Service and spoke on the Services, Confirmed and addressed four persons presented by Rev. I. W. Hughes and three presented by Rev. F. N. Skinner.

In the afternoon I gave the Benediction at a meeting of the Brotherhood of S. Andrew at the Armory.

28th. Licensed a Reader.

31st. In S. John's Church, Fayetteville, Confirmed five persons, presented by Rev. I. W. Hughes, two of them being from Hope Mills.

1904.

BISHOP'S ADDRESS.

June 2d to 13th. Licensed thirteen Readers.

20th. By my request, Rt. Rev. A. M. Randolph, Bishop of Southern Virginia, ordained to the Diaconate Milton Moran Weston (colored), who, under Rev. Dr. Drane and Rev. L. L. Williams, is serving acceptably at S. John's, Edenton, and S. Philip's, Elizabeth City.

21st. At Oakdale Cemetery, buried a friend and former Parishioner. S. Paul's, Wilmington, after Evening Prayer, Confirmed and addressed two persons presented by Rev. Edward Wootten.

28th. S. Paul's, Wilmington. Took part in the service and spoke on the Second Lesson. After service met the Vestry, and later visited and had prayers with a family in affliction.

July 4th. Gave Letter Dimissory to Diocese of Delaware in favor of Rev. W. F. Dickinson, M. D.

July 5th. S. Paul's, Wilmington, after Morning Prayer by the Reader, spoke on the Services and Celebrated.

Same day, at S. James', took part in Evening Prayer.

7th. Licensed Rev. M. M. Weston to preach.

12th. At S. Thomas', Atkinson, after Morning Prayer, Celebrated, Confirmed and addressed four persons presented by Rev. Edward Wootten.

Took part in Evening Prayer and preached.

14th. School-house, Lake Waccamaw, met the Convocation of Wilmington. Took part in Evening Prayer, Rev. Mr. Hogue preaching.

15th. Met the Convocation and Celebrated. Sermon by Rev. I. W. Hughes. At night had Evening Prayer, sermon by Rev. F. N. Skinner.

16th. Same place; met the Convocation.

Received from the Bishop of Delaware acceptance of Letter Dimissory of July 4th in favor of Rev. W. F. Dickinson, M. D.



18th. Licensed a Reader, and admitted A. C. D. Noe, Postulant.

19th. Sixth Sunday after Trinity. S. Mark's, Wilmington, after Evening Prayer, Confirmed and addressed ten persons presented by Rev. E. R. Bennett, Rector.

26th, Seventh Sunday after Trinity. S. Paul's, Wilmington, took part in Morning Prayer, said the Ante-Communion and spoke on the Services.

S. James', took part in Evening Prayer.

29th. At a private house, Confirmed a sick person presented by Rev. R. W. Hogue.

August 27th. Received from the Standing Committee Testimonial I., 3., VIII, in favor of James Henry King (colored), recommending him as a Candidate for Orders.

28th. Licensed a Reader.

September 23d. Received and accepted, as of September 30th, from the Bishop of Georgia, Letter Dimissory in favor of Rev. F. B. Ticknor, whose return to the ranks of our clergy we most heartily welcome. He takes charge of the Chapel of the Cross, Aurora; S. John's, Bonneron; S. George's and all Missions in Hyde County. Accepted, as of August 20th, James H. King (colored) as Candidate for Orders. Dispensed him from Hebrew.

Becoming satisfied that I would need Episcopal assistance, after consultation with the Standing Committee, I called a Special Council of the Diocese to take order for the election of a Bishop Coadjutor. This Council met in S. Stephen's Church, Goldsboro, October 7th, but failing to make an election, adjourned *sine die* October 8th.

October 8th. Received canonical notice of election to the Episcopate of the Diocese of Newark of Rev. Edward Stevens Lines, asking my consent to same. Gave my consent.

29th. Licensed a Reader.

December 16th. Licensed a Reader.

1904.

BISHOP'S ADDRESS.

28th. At the City Hospital in Wilmington, Confirmed a sick person presented by Rev. Mr. Hogue.

1904.

March 1st. S. Stephen's, Goldsboro, Confirmed one person presented by Rev. F. H. T. Horsfield.

2d. S. Mary's, Kinston, Confirmed and addressed one person presented by Rev. J. H. Griffith, Jr.

6th. Third Sunday in Lent, same place, after Morning Prayer, Confirmed one person presented by Rev. Mr. Griffith.

13th. Fourth Sunday in Lent. Christ Church, New Bern, after Morning Prayer, Confirmed and addressed four persons presented by Rev. T. M. N. George. Gave the Absolution and Benediction in the Communion Service.

20th. Fifth Sunday in Lent, same place, after Morning Service, Confirmed and addressed two persons presented by Rev. Mr. George.

21st. At a private house, Confirmed and welcomed a sick person presented by Rev. Mr. George.

April 10th. First Sunday after Easter. S. Philip's, Southport, after Morning Prayer, Confirmed and addressed eight persons presented by Rev. Edward Wootten.

13th. Licensed for Rev. B. S. Lassiter two Readers.

18th. At the See-house, Confirmed one person presented by Rev. R. W. Hogue.

21st. Licensed for Rev. R. B. Drane, D.D., five Readers.

S. James', Wilmington, Confirmed and addressed ten persons presented by Rev. R. W. Hogue.

24th. Third Sunday after Easter. S. John's, Fayetteville, after Morning Prayer, Confirmed and addressed seven persons presented by Rev. I. W. Hughes and gave Absolution in Communion Office.

Accepted Letter Dimissory from Diocese of Rhode Island in favor of Rev. F. M. Burch, as of date December 24th, 1903. Rev. Mr. Burch began his work among us in Febru-

## BISHOP'S ADDRESS.

May,

ary—a work which has been, and I trust may long be, blessed.

Rev. A. W. Seabrease, of Fort Wayne, Ind., is in temporary charge of S. Paul's, Wilmington, rendering very acceptable service.

Of all which the summary is:

Confirmations (by myself).....	93
Funerals .....	1
Ordination to the Diaconate, at my request, by Bishop Randolph .....	1
Celebrations (public) .....	5
Administering to about.....	55
Services .....	31
Sermons, Confirmation and other Addresses and instruc- tions .....	25
Vestry Meetings .....	1
Lay Readers Licensed.....	50

To the above should be added 79 persons Confirmed by Bishop Capers; 104 by Bishop Cheshire; 8 by Bishop Gibson; 9 by Bishop Horner, making the whole number of Confirmations for the year 293.

Within the past year it has pleased God to take to Himself five of our chief Pastors:

Rt. Rev. Thomas M. Clark, D.D., Bishop of Rhode Island and, for four and one-half years, Presiding Bishop of the Church in the United States, died September 7, 1903.

Rt. Rev. Thomas A. Starkey, D.D., Bishop of Newark, died May 17, 1903.

Rt. Rev. Thomas U. Dudley, D.D., Bishop of Kentucky, Chancellor of the University of the South, and Chairman of the Commission for Work Among Persons of Color, died in January, 1904.

Rt. Rev. Abiel Leonard, D.D., Bishop of Salt Lake.

Rt. Rev. James Addison Ingle, D.D., Bishop of Hankow, China.

1904.

BISHOP'S ADDRESS.

Of our own clergy we have lost one by death—Rev. John S. Long, LL. D. I have transferred to the Diocese of Delaware Rev. W. F. Dickinson, M. D., and have received from the Diocese of Georgia Rev. F. B. Ticknor, and from Rhode Island Rev. F. M. Burch.

It is with the deepest regret that I am obliged to report the resignation of the Secretary of our Branch of the Woman's Auxiliary—Mrs. Nathaniel Harding—who has for seven years administered with such intelligence, zeal and efficiency its affairs; with such minute knowledge of its reach; such appreciation of its scope and such unselfish devotion. It will be difficult indeed to fill the vacancy.

I ask your attention to an accompanying letter from the Bishop of North Carolina, with whose views I entirely agree, and recommend concurrent action.

RALEIGH, N. C., MAY 21, 1904.

*My Dear Bishop Watson:*

May I ask you, and through you your Diocesan Council, to aid me in a most important matter, and one which must command your interest and that of every intelligent Christian man in North Carolina?

There are many evidences of an awakening of the public conscience to the evils of divorce, and much discussion as to what should be done to check the increasing evil. I wish to give some practical effect to this growing sentiment, and to this end I purpose, in my annual address to my Diocesan Convention next month, to suggest the adoption of an address to all the representative religious bodies of the State, asking their co-operation in arousing public sentiment in favor of repealing the several amendments of our divorce laws passed during the last twenty-five years, and the restoration of the old condition of our laws, which allowed absolute divorce from the bonds of marriage only for adultery. I shall ask

---

BISHOP'S ADDRESS.

---

May,

also for the appointment of a Committee of Correspondence, which may be authorized to represent this Diocese, to open communication with the Presbyterian Synod, the Methodist Conference, and other religious bodies, and thus to second the address which I hope may be adopted by the Convention. The several amendments and changes in the law of divorce, which have been adopted of late years, have not been based upon any general principles of morals or of social science, but have notoriously been for the purpose of relieving particular persons. We may well demand the repeal of such legislation; and such an appeal, supported by the representative religious bodies of the State, can hardly be disregarded by the General Assembly.

May I ask you to bring this matter before your Council in such form as you may think most proper, and to ask from them an expression of their sentiments, and the appointment of a committee to co-operate with any similar committee which may be appointed by the Diocese of North Carolina, or by any representative religious body in the State?

I remain most affectionately and faithfully,

Your servant in Christ,

JOS. BLOUNT CHESHIRE,

*Bishop of North Carolina.*

For the Rt. Rev'd, the Bishop of East Carolina.

We have great reason to thank God for the extent to which we have, in our crippled condition, been able to maintain without serious arrest our Diocesan movement. Our clergy roll has increased by three, the Parish and Mission work has gone forward with little, if any, reduction of volume. The number of confirmations has been even greater than for several years past. This has in part been due to the aid received so lovingly from our brethren. Let us thank God that He has so kindly disposed our friends toward us.



1904.

BISHOP'S ADDRESS.

The Diocese is again indebted to the generosity of Mrs. W. F. Cochran, of New York, for a liberal contribution to our Diocesan support. Not only is the beautiful Church building and its associate edifices at Fayetteville a monument of her good-will, but by additional contributions she has helped us greatly. May God remember her.

Our Treasurer will report our finances as in most respects in a favorable condition. To this I fear there may be one exception. Our apportionment fund has for two previous years shown an excess of payments—going beyond our Diocesan assessment. This year it has so far fallen behind, but I hope that it may be made up before the accounts are closed.

In August last, becoming satisfied that I could no longer conduct unaided the Episcopal work of the Diocese, and availing myself of the canonical provision made for the case—in concert with the Standing Committee—I summoned a Special Council of the Diocese to take order for the election of a Bishop Coadjutor. I need not here repeat the transactions of that Council. It met, as you will remember, at Goldsboro, October 7th, but after balloting unsuccessfully for two days, adjourned *sine die* without reference of any business as unfinished or any formal postponement of any business to another Council. I regarded the Special Council as *functum officio* and the Diocese as having no longer possession of the call for a Coadjutor. But fearing that a question as to this might exist in the minds of some, and be ground of embarrassment, I publicly and positively withdrew my request for a Coadjutor, promising to renew it at a later day.

This I do now in the following terms: I hereby consent to the election of a Bishop Coadjutor for the Diocese of East Carolina and assign to him, when duly elected and consecrated, all the duties which pertain to the Bishop of the Diocese with the exception of the right to preside at any Diocesan Council when I may be able to do so and may be present.

BISHOP'S ADDRESS.

May,

This, however, is not to be understood as vacating my office or preventing me from confirming or other executive action when able to be present and officiate.

This action is taken under the provisions of Title I., Canon 19, Section V, of the Digest.

Brethren beloved, I need scarcely add that I have you and the Diocese in my heart, and whomsoever you select will be in my heart also.

Let me pray you to do what you are about to do in the love of God and of Christ and of each other.

Your loving Bishop,

A. A. WATSON.

### VISITATIONS IN EAST CAROLINA BY THE BISHOP OF SOUTH CAROLINA.

1904.

January 8. Visited the Church at Hope Mills, Rev. Mr. Skinner, and held service at night. Preached, Confirmed three persons and addressed them. Church well filled with people. Weather very cold.

January 10. The Church at Fayetteville, Rev. Mr. Hughes. Addressed the Sunday-school at half past 10 A. M. Preached at Morning Prayer, Confirmed eight persons; addressed them and Celebrated the Holy Communion. A large congregation.

In the afternoon visited S. Thomas', Rev. Mr. Skinner, and preached. No confirmations. A good congregation, many going out from Fayetteville.

At night preached at S. Joseph's, for colored people, Rev. Mr. Moody. No confirmations. Small congregation.

January 17. Washington, Rev. Mr. Harding. Service morning in S. Peter's. Preached, Confirmed eight persons, addressed them, and Celebrated the Holy Communion.

1904.

BISHOP'S ADDRESS.

In the afternoon, visited Trinity Church, Rev. Mr. Hughes. Preached, Confirmed eight persons, and addressed them.

Preached again at S. Peter's at night.

January 18. Visited Zion Parish. Preached, Confirmed two persons, addressed them and Celebrated the Holy Communion. Church full and a delightful service.

In private, afternoon, in Washington, Confirmed an aged person.

January 19. Visited the Church in Williamston. Service at night, Rev. Mr. Lassiter. Preached to a full congregation and Confirmed one person. Weather very cold.

January 20. Visited the Church in Plymouth. Preached, Confirmed two young people and addressed them, Mr. Lassiter saying the service. Church nearly full.

January 21. Visited the Church for colored people in Edenton. The services were said by the Rev. Dr. Drane, and Mr. Williams, the Deacon presenting the Candidates. I preached and Confirmed three persons. The Congregation was good, the service hearty, and the few whom I met impressed me as interested in the Mission.

January 22. I visited the Parish Church to-day. Said the Litany at morning service, and made an address. Congregation composed (as usual in our Parishes on week-days) mostly of women; some thirty or more.

At night I preached to a large congregation, Confirmed nine persons, and addressed them particularly at the close of the sermon.

January 23. Having arrived at Hertford, I learned with sorrow of the sudden death in New York on yesterday of the Bishop of Kentucky, the Rt. Rev. Thomas U. Dudley, D.D., Presiding Bishop of the House of Bishops.

January 24. Visited the Church in Hertford and the Mission at Winfall.

## BISHOP'S ADDRESS.

May.

At Morning Prayer Confirmed three persons, preached and Celebrated the Holy Communion.

In the afternoon, at Winfall, Confirmed one person and preached.

At night, in Holy Trinity, Confirmed one person and preached.

Rev. Mr. Lassiter said the service on each occasion, and at Winfall baptized the Candidate for Confirmation.

The names of the persons Confirmed I directed to be sent to the Bishop, and the offerings taken for the Missions of the Diocese to be likewise sent to the Bishop.

March 5. Visited the Church for colored people in Elizabeth City; assisted in the services by the Rev. Mr. Williams, and the Missionary in charge, the Rev. Mr. Weston. Confirmed one person and preached to a good congregation.

March 6. Visited the Sunday-school of Christ Church, Rev. Mr. Williams, and made an address. At the morning hour Mr. Williams said the service and I preached, Confirmed six persons and Celebrated the Holy Communion.

In the afternoon we drove down to Weeksville, ten miles, and held service at S. John's Church. Mr. Williams said Evening Prayer and I preached, the Church being well filled, and the service hearty and interesting. After an hour spent at the hospitable home of a member of the congregation, we drove back for night service at Christ Church. The road was bad and night and rain overtook us, so that we were late reaching the Church, but the congregation had assembled, in spite of the rain, and were waiting for us. Mr. Williams said the service and I preached.

March 7. Went by train and boat to Columbia to visit S. Andrew's, Rev. Mr. Eborn. The weather was stormy and torrents of rain fell, but our little flock of S. Andrew's, and many of the good folk of Columbia, waded the flooded streets

1904.

BISHOP'S ADDRESS.

and we had our service. Mr. Eborn said Evening Prayer and I confirmed two persons and preached.

March 8. We left Columbia, after an early breakfast, and drove over the worst of roads ten miles to Creswell to visit Christ Church and S. David's. Mr. Eborn said Morning Prayer in Christ Church, Creswell, and I Confirmed seven persons and preached. The interior of this Church is most becoming, and was nearly filled by the congregation.

At night we had service in S. David's. I Confirmed one person and preached; a good congregation present. There was an odor of sanctity about this old Church, with its hallowed ground and holy memories, and I think we all felt it.

March 9. We left the Rectory, after breakfast, and Mr. Eborn drove me to Roper, over a good road, twenty-one miles, to visit the Church of the Advent. The Church was well filled at night. Three Candidates were presented by Mr. Eborn and, after Confirming them, I said the Creed and Prayers, and preached.

March 10. We had a Communion Service this morning. Assisted by Mr. Eborn, I said the Office, preached and Celebrated the Holy Communion.

We left Roper by train at 4 P. M. for Belhaven to visit S. James' Church. The service was at night and the little Chapel was literally crowded from door to chancel, half of the congregation standing in the aisle. There were many children present and some of them quite young. I have never seen better behavior in Church than by those dear children. Eight persons Confirmed, after which I preached.

This was my last service for my beloved brother, the Bishop of East Carolina. These visitations, and those I made in January, have been a grateful service to me. To my brethren of the clergy, and to the generous and hospitable homes where I have received so much consideration and comfort, I feel myself under sincere obligations. The Lord bless them,



BISHOP'S ADDRESS.

May,

and may His Church, committed to their care, prosper in their keeping, and bless them and their families evermore!

ELLISON CAPERS,  
*Bishop of South Carolina.*

*My Dear Bishop Watson:*

At your request, I have performed the following services in your Diocese. In all cases I have directed the clergymen in charge of the several congregations to send to you a list of the persons confirmed; also the collections taken for Diocesan Missions:

1904.

February 15th. Church of the Holy Innocents', Lenoir County. 11 A. M. Confirmed two persons, preached, administered the Holy Communion.

8 P. M. S. Augustine's Church, Kinston. Preached, Confirmed four persons (colored).

16th. Winterville, S. Luke's Chapel. 10:30 A. M. Confirmed three persons, preached, administered the Holy Communion.

4 P. M. Ayden, S. James' Church. Said Evening Prayer and preached.

17th. Ash Wednesday. Kinston, S. Mary's Church. 11 A. M. Said the proper services for the day.

8 P. M. Preached and Confirmed two persons.

18th. Pitt County, S. John's Church. Baptized an adult, Confirmed eight persons, preached and administered the Holy Communion.

February 21st. Wilmington. The first Sunday in Lent. 11 A. M. S. James' Church. Confirmed thirty-one persons, preached, administered the Holy Communion.

5 P. M. S. John's Church. Confirmed six persons.

1904

BISHOP'S ADDRESS.

8 P. M. Chapel of the Good Shepherd. Preached and Confirmed nine persons.

April 6th. In S. Paul's Church, Edenton, the Rector being unwell. I said Evening Prayer.

April 7th. In S. John's Chapel for Negroes, Edenton, assisted by the Rev. Milton M. Weston, Deacon in charge. Said Evening Prayer, preached and Confirmed one person.

April 8th. In S. Paul's Church, Edenton, assisted by the Rev. Dr. Drane, Rector. Said Evening Prayer, preached and Confirmed four persons.

April 10th. The Sunday after Easter. In the Church of the Holy Innocents', Avoca. Said Morning Prayer, preached and administered the Holy Communion.

April 12th. In S. Thomas' Church, Windsor, assisted by the Rev. Benjamin M. Bradin, Rector. Said Evening Prayer, preached and Confirmed two persons.

April 13th. In S. John's Church, Winton, assisted by the Rev. Mr. Bradin. Said Evening Prayer, preached and Confirmed one person.

April 14th. In the same Church. I administered the Holy Communion, assisted by Mr. Bradin. In S. Mary's Church, Gatesville, at 8 P. M., assisted by the Rev. Mr. Bradin, said Evening Prayer, preached and Confirmed two persons.

April 15th. In the same Church I administered the Holy Communion, assisted by Mr. Bradin.

JOS. BLOUNT CHESHIRE,

*Bishop of North Carolina.*

April 16th, 1904. •

*My Dear Bishop Watson:*

I find your letter awaiting me on my return from a visit in Watauga and Ashe Counties. I am very glad that you feel equal to the duties of preparing for your Convention.

---

BISHOP'S ADDRESS.

---

May, 1904.

---

My Journal shows the following entries:

SUNDAY, FEBRUARY 14, 1904.

11 A. M. In S. Paul's Church, Greenville, N. C. (E. C.).  
Baptized an adult; preached and Celebrated the Holy Communion.

8 P. M. In same Church. Preached and Confirmed two persons.

MONDAY, FEBRUARY 15, 1904.

11 A. M. In S. Martin's Church, Hamilton, N. C. (E. C.).  
Preached, Confirmed five persons and Celebrated the Holy Communion.

8 P. M. In same Church. Preached and Confirmed two persons.

With best wishes and kindest love, I remain

Faithfully and sincerely yours,

JUNIUS M. HORNER,

*Bishop Miss'y District of Asheville.*

May 12, 1904.

---

---

**Diocese of East Carolina.**

---

APPENDIX B.

---

**TREASURER'S REPORT,**

**FOR FISCAL YEAR ENDING APRIL 30, 1904.**

---

---

# TREASURER'S REPORT

FOR THE FISCAL YEAR ENDING WITH APRIL 30, 1904.

I respectfully report the following balances of the several accounts on the books of the Treasurer, at this date:

Episcopal and Contingent Fund . . . . .	2,079 39
Diocesan Missions . . . . .	1,283 49
Clergy Relief Fund . . . . .	374 54
Students' Aid Fund . . . . .	254 64
Church Building Fund . . . . .	216 28
Permanent Episcopal Fund . . . . .	335 10
Permanent Relief Fund . . . . .	637 86
Permanent Education Fund . . . . .	204 26
Legacy Mary S. Speight . . . . .	16 58
Legacy Mary A. Southerland . . . . .	22 66
Bishop's Funds . . . . .	646 14
Cash in Murchison National Bank . . . . .	4,433 03
“ Wilmington Savings and Trust Company:	
for account Permanent Episcopal Fund . . . . .	335 10
“ Permanent Relief Fund . . . . .	637 86
“ Permanent Education Fund . . . . .	204 26
“ M. S. Speight Legacy . . . . .	16 58
“ M. A. Southerland Legacy . . . . .	22 66
Cash in Bank of Hanover, in liquidation . . . . .	421 45
	<hr/>
	\$6,070 94 \$6,070 94

It is with pleasure that I am able to report satisfactory balances to each of the accounts, and the general good financial condition of the Diocese.

In the matter of the balance in Bank of New Hanover, in liquidation, the Receiver reports a last dividend to be paid when certain suits in Court are settled, of about two per cent.

The continued beneficence of Mrs. Cochran enables us to show a larger credit balance to the Episcopal and Contingent Fund.

Respectfully submitted,

WM. L. DEROSSET, Treasurer.



# LIST OF SECURITIES BELONGING TO THE DIOCESE OF EAST CAROLINA,

*In hands of W. L. DeRosset, Treasurer, April 30th, 1904.*

## FOR ACCOUNT OF THE PERMANENT EPISCOPAL FUND.

		<i>Par Value</i>
No. 1861.	1 Bond, State of North Carolina 4 per cent. due July, 1910, int. payable Jan. and July,	1,000 00
No. 9745 to 9747.	3 Bonds, Atlantic Coast Line R. R. Co., first consolidated mortgage, to run 50 years, 4 per cent. interest, payable March and September.....	3,000 00
No. 2337	Three-tenths' interest in one bond same as above.....	300 00
No. B823,	30 Shares Stock in Atlantic Coast Line Railroad Company, .....	3,000 00
No. 238 to 239,	2 Bonds, City of Wilmington, maturing January 1st, 1922, 5 per cent. interest, payable January and July,.....	1,000 00
No. 2580 to 2581,	2 Bonds, Georgia & Alabama Railroad Company, first consolidated mortgage, due Oct. 1st, 1945, 5 per cent. interest, payable January and July,.....	2,000 00
No. 1927,	Four-tenths interest in similar Bond,.....	400 00
No 554, 633 to 636 767,	{ 6 Bonds Consolidated Railway, Light and Power Co., first mortgage, maturing July 1st, 1932, 5 per cent. interest, payable January and July,.....	950 00
No. 18206 to 18208,	3 Bonds, Southern Railway, first consolidated mortgage, gold, due July 1st, 1994, 5 per cent. interest, payable January and July,.....	3,000 00
No. 22518,	60 Shares Southern Railway, preferred, interest, April and October.....	6,000 00
No. 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13,	{ 7 Bonds, Town of Tarboro, due July, 1908, to 1914, 6 per cent. interest, payable January and July.....	3,500 00
No. 67 to 70,	4 Bonds, Lumberton Cotton Mills, due Dec. 1911, 6 per cent. interest, payable June and December.....	2,000 00

No. 60, 61, 62,	3 Bonds, Aberdeen & West End Railroad, 1st mortgage, maturing January, 1910, 6 per cent. interest, payable January and July.....	3,000 00
No. 82,	1 Bond, Tarboro Cotton Factory, maturing July, 1919, 6 per cent. interest, Payable January and July.....	1,000 00
No. 593,	10 Shares Stock, Union Cotton Mills, (S. C.,) preferred, redeemable at par after October, 1908, and convertible into 6 per cent mortgage Bonds, after October, 1908, 7 per cent. interest, payable April and October. No call has been made on this stock, and must wait developments.....	1,000 00
	Bond and Mortgage of Mrs. Ruth De Rosset, 6 per cent. interest,.....	750 00
	Deed for house and lot 514 South Seventh Street, Wilmington. (This deed is in existence, duly recorded, but has never been in possession of Treasurer.).....	1,000 00
	Deed for house and lot, No. 816 Harnett Street, Wilmington,.....	800 00
	Cash in hands of Treasurer ..	325 10
		<hr/> \$34,025 10

(N. B.—The value of See House, \$7,000 is not included in above.)

#### FOR ACCOUNT PERMANENT CLERGY RELIEF FUND.

No. 18209,	1 Bond, Southern Railway, consolidated first mortgage, maturing July 1st, 1994, 5 per cent. interest, payable January and July.....	1,000 00
No. 1708,	1 Bond, Georgia & Alabama Railroad, consolidated first mortgage, maturing October, 1945, 5 per cent. interest payable January and July.....	1,000 00
No. 1927,	Three-tenths interest in one bond same as above.....	300 00
No. 637 to 639, 641, 768,	5 Bonds, Consolidated Railways Light and Power Co., 5 per cent. interest, payable January and July.....	450 00
No. 81,	1 Bond, Tarboro Cotton Factory, 6 per cent. interest payable January and July.....	1,000 00
No. 83,	One-half interest in similar bond.....	500 00

No. 71,	1 Bond, Lumberton Cotton Mills, 6 per cent. interest, June and December.....	500 00
No. 72,	Four-tenths interest in similar bond,.....	200 00
	Cash in hands of Treasurer.....	637 86
		<hr/> \$5,587 86

**FOR ACCOUNT PERMANENT EDUCATION FUND.**

No. 1927,	Three-tenths interest in bond of Georgia & Alabama Railroad Co., consolidated first mortgage, maturing October, 1919, 5 per cent. interest payable January and July.....	300 00
No. 642 to 645,	4 Bonds, Consolidated Railways, Light and Power Company, 5 per cent interest payable January and July.....	400 00
No. 83,	One-half interest in bond of Tarboro Cotton Factory, 6 per cent. interest, payable January and July.....	500 00
No. 72,	Six-tenths interest in bond of Lumberton Cotton Mills, 6 per cent. interest payable June and December.....	300 00
	Scholarship in St. Mary's School, Raleigh value.....	3,000 00
	Cash in hands of Treasurer.....	204 26
		<hr/> \$4,704 26

**FOR ACCOUNT MARY S. SPEIGHT LEGACY.**

No. 2337.	Seven-tenths interest in bond of Atlantic Coast Line Railroad Company, 4 per cent. interest, payable March and September.....	700 00
	Cash in hands of Treasurer,.....	16 58
		<hr/> \$716 58

Diocese of East Carolina, for Episcopal and Contingent Fund, In Account  
with Wm. L. DeRosset, Treasurer, for Fiscal Year ending April 30, 1904.

1903.			
May 1.	By balance of account as stated.....		1578 83
	" Receipts from Parishes and Missions, per Tabular Statement		1997 39
	" Donation from Mrs. W. F. Cochran, through Bishop Watson		500 00
	" Donation from Miss C. Lewis, . . . . .		50
	" Income from Permanent Episcopal Fund:—		
	Lumberton Cotton Mills . . . . .	120 00	
	Interest on deposits . . . . .	5 73	
	Note of Mrs. R. DeRosset . . . . .	45 00	
	North Carolina State Bond . . . . .	40 00	
	Town of Tarboro . . . . .	210 00	
	City of Wilmington . . . . .	50 00	
	Georgia & Alabama R. R. Co. . . . .	270 00	
	Aberdeen & West End R. R. Co. . . . .	180 00	
	Consol. R'wys, Light & Power Co. . . . .	47 50	
	Southern Railway Co. . . . .	450 00	
	Tarboro Cotton Factory . . . . .	60 00	
	Atlantic Coast Line Railway Co. . . . .	160 00	
	Harnet St. House . . . . .	46 32	
	Seventh St. House . . . . .	71 72	
	Union Cotton Mills . . . . .	70 00	
			1826 27
	To Transferred to Permanent Episcopal Fund, by order of Council . . . . .		578 83
	To Paid Expenses of Clergy Attending Coun- cil, 1903		
	Rev. W. G. Avant . . . . .	7 10	
	" E. R. Bennett . . . . .	4 00	
	" Jas. Carmichael, D. D. . . . .	3 20	
	" W. E. Cox . . . . .	6 50	
	" W. F. Dickinson . . . . .	3 30	
	" L. Eborn . . . . .	10 25	
	" J. H. Griffith, Jr. . . . .	5 00	
	" N. C. Hughes . . . . .	5 00	
	" F. H. T. Horsefield . . . . .	2 86	
	" B. S. Lassiter . . . . .	11 00	
	" T. P. Noe . . . . .	10 00	
	" C. B. Pritchett . . . . .	5 25	
	" F. N. Skinner . . . . .	2 88	
	" L. L. Williams . . . . .	9 00	
	" E. Wooten . . . . .	3 56	
			88 90
	To Paid Expenses of Clergy to Special Council:		
	Rev. W. G. Avant . . . . .	3 25	
	" E. R. Bennett . . . . .	5 00	
	" B. M. Bradin . . . . .	5 62	
	" James Carmichael, D. D. . . . .	3 36	
	" W. E. Cox . . . . .	2 57	
	" L. Eborn . . . . .	7 10	
	" B. S. Lassiter . . . . .	7 20	
	" J. S. Moody . . . . .	3 25	
	" T. P. Noe . . . . .	4 30	
	" C. B. Pritchett . . . . .	1 50	
	" F. N. Skinner . . . . .	1 98	
	" L. L. Williams . . . . .	6 00	
	" E. Wooten . . . . .	3 36	
			54 49

To Paid Sexton at May Council, by order . . . . .	5 00	
“ Expenses Committee on State of the Church . . . . .	10 00	
“ Printing Treasurer's Report . . . . .	38 00	
“ “ Blank Notices . . . . .	1 50	
“ Printing and Distributing Journal, 1903. . . . .	115 51	
To Paid Expenses Attending Standing Committee:		
Rev. T. M. N. George . . . . .	13 98	
“ N. Harding . . . . .	7 40	
Geo. H. Roberts . . . . .	5 70	
		27 08
To Paid Expenses of Examining Chaplains:		
Rev. T. P. Noe . . . . .	2 05	
“ Expenses of Visiting Bishops. . . . .	22 50	
“ Postage and Envelopes . . . . .	7 42	
“ Fire Insurance on See House . . . . .	39 75	
“ Express Freights, Treasurer's Books. . . . .	1 05	
“ Rent of Safety Deposit Box, at Bank . . . . .	4 00	
“ Bishop's Salary, . . . . .	2 500 00	
“ Secretary's Salary . . . . .	100 00	
“ Treasurer's Salary . . . . .	200 00	
“ Telegrams . . . . .	89	
“ Fire Insurance, Harnet Street House. . . . .	5 40	
“ “ South 7th St. House. . . . .	6 50	
		11 90
“ Treasurer's Expenses to Special Council . . . . .	5 30	
“ Secretary's “ “ . . . . .	3 08	
“ Advertising Special Council. . . . .	6 35	
“ Balance to new account . . . . .	2079 39	
	5902 99	5902 99
April 30, 1904, By balance . . . . .		2079 39

Diocese of East Carolina, for Diocesan Missions In Account  
with Wm. L. DeRosset, Treasurer, for Fiscal Year ending April 30, 1904.

1903.		
May 1. By balance per account rendered. . . . .		1073 30
“ Collection at Council, 1903 . . . . .		25 00
“ “ at Special Council, October, 1903. . . . .		13 53
“ Recd. from MissWendell, “penny a day,” 1903 . . . . .		3 65
“ “ “ Mrs. Geo. Palfrey . . . . .		10 00
“ “ “ Mrs. M. D. Nelson, through Bishop Watson . . . . .		50 00
“ “ “ Miss C. Lewis, . . . . .		50
“ “ “ Mr. B. R. Huske . . . . .		5 00
“ “ “ Miss P. E. Price. . . . .		2 00
“ “ “ Parishes and Missions, per Tabular Statement . . . . .		1150 51
To Paid Appropriations by Executive Miss. Committee:		
“ Wil. Conv. 300 00 Edenton Conv. . . . .	150 00	
Revd. Luther Eborn 75 00 N. C. Hughes. . . . .	75 00	
“ J. H. Griffith Jr 75 00 F. N. Skinner . . . . .	75 00	
“ B. S. Lassiter 75 00 B. M. Bradin . . . . .	75 00	
“ W. E. Cox . . 75 00 Nathaniel Harding . . . . .	75 00	
	1050 00	
Balance to new account. . . . .	1283 49	
	2333 49	2333 49
May 1, 1904, By Balance . . . . .		1283 49



## TREASURER'S REPORT FOR FISCAL YEAR 1903-1904.

Diocese of East Carolina for Clergy Relief Fund, in Account  
with W. L. DeRosset, Treasurer, for Fiscal Year ending April 30, 1904.

1903.		
May 1.	By Balance from old account . . . . .	305 58
	" Donations from Bishop Watson . . . . .	19 24
	" Received from Parishes and Missions, per Tabular Statement . . . . .	156 06
	To Paid Bishop Watson, for distribution . . . . .	106 34
	" Balance to new account . . . . .	374 54
		<hr/>
		480 88
		<hr/>
May 1, 1904,	By Balance . . . . .	374 54

Diocese of East Carolina, For the Student's Aid Fund, In Account  
with W. L. DeRosset, Treasurer, for the Fiscal Year ending April 30, 1904.

1903.		
May 1.	By Balance from old account . . . . .	422 83
	" Received from Parishes and Missions, per Tabular Statement . . . . .	131 81
	To Paid Alex. C. Noe, by order of Committee . . . . .	100 00
	" Jos. Williams, " " " " . . . . .	200 00
	" Balance to new account . . . . .	254 64
		<hr/>
		554 64
		<hr/>
May 1, 1904,	By Balance, . . . . .	254 64

Diocese of East Carolina, for Church Building Fund, in Account  
with Wm. L. DeRosset, Treasurer, for Fiscal Year ending April 30, 1903.

1903.		
May 1.	By Balance from old account . . . . .	146 28
	" Received from Parishes and Missions, per Tabular Statement . . . . .	70 00
	To Balance to new account . . . . .	216 28
		<hr/>
		216 28
		<hr/>
May 1, 1904,	By Balance . . . . .	216 28

Diocese of East Carolina, for Theological Department, University of the South,  
with Wm. L. DeRosset, Treasurer, for Fiscal Year ending April 30, 1904.

1903.		
May 1.	By Received from Parishes and Missions, per Tabular Statement . . . . .	138 17
	" Remitted the Treasurer of the University . .	138 17
		<hr/>
		138 17
		<hr/>
		138 17

**Diocese of East Carolina for the Permanent Episcopal Fund, In Account  
with Wm. L. DeRosset, Treasurer, for Fiscal Year Ending April 30, 1904.**

1903.		
May 1.	By Balance from old account, . . . . .	752 18
	" Transferred from Episcopal and Contingent Fund, by order of the Council . . . . .	578 83
	" Received from Battle & London, from land sales, from Smith Estate. . . . .	2288 66
	" Received from sale of 3 bonds of Georgia & Alabama Railroad Company, Nos. 2582, 2583, and 2584, \$1,000 each @ 102½ per cent. less commissions and expenses, . . . . .	3072 70
	To Paid for three bonds of Atlantic Coast Line Railroad Company, Nos. 2337, 9745, 9746 and 9747, \$1,000 each, 4 per cent. interest, at 93 per cent. and expenses. . . . .	2799 79
	" Three-tenths interest in similar bond 2337 . . . . .	279 98
	" For thirty shares stock, Atlantic Coast Line Railroad Company, Certificate No. B823, \$100 each, at 109 per cent. and expenses . . . . .	3277 50
	" Balance . . . . .	335 10
		6692 37
		6692 37
April 30, 1904,	By Balance . . . . .	335 10

**Diocese of East Carolina, for Permanent Clergy Relief Fund, in account  
with Wm. L. DeRosset, Treasurer, for Fiscal Year ending April 30, 1904.**

1903.		
May 1.	By Balance from old account . . . . .	346 90
	" Received from Trustees of Forbes Estate . . . . .	19 23
	" Income from investments . . . . .	269 50
	" Interest on deposits . . . . .	2 23
	To Balance to new account . . . . .	637 86
		637 86
		637 86
April 30, 1904,	By Balance . . . . .	637 86

**Diocese of East Carolina, for Permanent Education Fund, in account  
with Wm. L. DeRosset, Treasurer, for Fiscal year Ending April 30, 1904.**

1903.		
May 1.	By Balance from old account . . . . .	118 73
	" Interest on Investments . . . . .	83 00
	" Interest on deposits . . . . .	2 53
	To Balance carried down . . . . .	204 26
		204 26
		204 26
April 30, 1904	By Balance . . . . .	204 26

Diocese of East Carolina for Legacy of Mary S. Speight, in Account  
with Wm. L. DeRosset, Treasurer, for Fiscal Year ending April 30, 1903.

1903.		
May 1.	By Balance from old account . . . . .	662 68
	“ Interest on deposits . . . . .	719
	To paid for Seven-tenths interest in Bond of Atlantic Coast Line Railroad Company, No. No. 2337, 4 per cent. interest, payable March and September . . . . .	653 29
	To Balance carried down . . . . .	16 58
		669 87
April 30, 1904,	By Balance . . . . .	16 58

Diocese of East Carolina, for Legacy of Mary A. Southerland, in account with Wm. L. DeRosset, Treasurer, for Fiscal Year ending April 30, 1904.

1903,		
May 1. By Balance from old account . . . . .		21 79
" Interest on deposits . . . . .		87
To Ballance carried down . . . . .	22 66	
	<u>22 66</u>	<u>22 66</u>
April 30, 1904, By Balance . . . . .		22 66

Diocese of East Carolina, for Bishop's Funds In Account  
with W. L. DeRosset, Treasurer, for Fiscal Year ending April 30, 1904.

(N. B. These funds were turned over to the Treasurer by Right Revd. Alfred A. Watson, subject only to the order of the Bishop of the Diocese.)

1904.			
Sept. 19.	By "Minor Education Fund", for education of Daughters of Clergymen . . . . .	283 57	
"	" "White Missions" Diocesan . . . . .	162 00	
"	" "Colored Missions" Diocesan . . . . .	41 96	
"	" "Bishop's Penny" . . . . .	118 50	
"	" Woman's Auxiliary" . . . . .	89 01	
"	" "Undesignated", of which \$3.16 is from Boston . . . . .	121 10	
To	paid the Bishop, from "Undesignated,. . .	70 00	
"	" " " " " " "Bishop's Penny"..	100 00	
"	Balance to new account as follows:		
	"Minor Education" . . . . .	283 57	
	"White Missions" . . . . .	162 00	
	"Colored Missions". . . . .	41 96	
	"Bishop's Penny" . . . . .	18 50	
	"Woman's Auxiliary" . . . . .	89 01	
	"Undesignated" . . . . .	51 10	
		<hr/>	
		816 14	816 14
April 30, 1904,	By Balance . . . . .		646 14

## TABULAR STATEMENT

OF RECEIPTS FROM PARISHES AND MISSIONS FROM MAY 1st, 1903, TO APRIL 30th, 1904.

PARISHES AND MISSIONS AND LOCATIONS.	Assessment Fiscal Year 1903-1904.	Arrears Due April 30th, 1903	CONTRIBUTIONS.						Total Payments.	Arrears April 30th, 1904.	
			Episco- pal and Conting ent Fund	Diocesan Missions.	Relief Fund.	Students Aid Fund.	Church Building Fund.	Univer- sity of the South.			
1 Aurora, . . . . . Chapel of the Cross	30 00	.....	30 00	25 00	3 00	3 00	2 00	2 00	65 00	.....	1
2 Bath, . . . . . St Thomas' . . . . .	10 00	9 10	8 00	3 00	1 00	2 00	1 00	1 00	16 00	11 10	2
3 Beaufort, . . . . . St Paul's . . . . .	25 00	.....	25 00	11 63	2 30	.....	93	2 08	41 94	.....	3
4 Beaufort County, . . . . . St James' . . . . .	15 00	.....	15 00	12 69	87	45	63	47	30 11	.....	4
5 do . . . . . St John's . . . . .	15 00	.....	15 00	10 00	3 00	1 00	1 00	1 00	31 00	.....	5
6 do . . . . . Trinity. . . . .	40 00	10 00	50 00	12 00	3 00	2 00	1 18	2 00	70 18	.....	6
7 do . . . . . Zion . . . . .	20 00	.....	9 45	5 55	1 75	1 75	1 75	1 75	22 00	10 55	7
8 Clinton . . . . . St Paul's . . . . .	30 00	.....	30 00	8 30	1 70	1 00	1 97	31	43 28	.....	8
9 Cumberland Co . . . . . St Thomas' . . . . .	10 00	.....	5 00	6 75	50	56	75	56	14 12	5 00	9
10 Edenton . . . . . St Paul's . . . . .	80 00	.....	80 00	76 26	15 00	10 00	5 16	8 38	194 80	.....	10
11 Elizabeth City . . . . . Christ Church . . . . .	75 00	.....	75 00	75 48	12 90	6 00	8 40	2 82	180 60	.....	11
12 Fayetteville. . . . . St John's . . . . .	225 00	.....	225 00	42 34	9 10	2 10	4 13	6 73	289 40	.....	12
13 do . . . . . St Joseph's . . . . .	15 00	.....	15 00	3 45	.....	.....	.....	.....	18 45	.....	13
14 Gatesville . . . . . St Mary's . . . . .	15 00	5 75	20 75	5 00	.....	.....	.....	.....	25 75	.....	14
15 Goldsboro . . . . . St Stephen's . . . . .	75 00	24 50	52 00	25 00	1 65	1 50	1 50	1 50	83 15	47 50	15
16 Greenville . . . . . St Paul's . . . . .	40 00	.....	15 00	14 52	3 47	.....	.....	.....	17 99	40 00	16
17 Hamilton . . . . . St Martin's . . . . .	15 00	.....	15 00	10 83	1 70	2 50	1 90	4 55	36 48	.....	17
18 Hertford . . . . . Holy Trinity . . . . .	50 00	.....	50 00	19 78	6 95	6 46	6 46	6 13	95 78	.....	18
19 Hope Mills . . . . . Christ Church. . . . .	15 00	.....	15 00	7 07	1 00	1 00	1 00	75	25 82	.....	19
20 Hyde County. . . . . St George's. . . . .	30 00	.....	30 00	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	30 00	20 00	20
21 Kinston . . . . . St Mary's . . . . .	30 00	.....	30 00	16 50	4 00	4 15	1 00	2 00	57 65	.....	21
22 Lenoir County . . . . . Holy Innocents. . . . .	10 00	.....	10 00	12 18	.....	.....	.....	.....	22 18	.....	22
23 Makelyville . . . . . St John's . . . . .	125 00	36 00	10 00	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	48 00	23
24 Newbern. . . . . Christ Church. . . . .	225 00	.....	225 00	94 87	8 90	7 04	8 53	6 96	351 30	.....	24
25 do . . . . . St Cyprian's . . . . .	10 00	.....	10 00	20	20	20	20	20	11 00	.....	25



















THE LATE RT. REV. ALFRED AUGUSTIN WATSON, D.D.

First Bishop of East Carolina—Consecrated April 17, 1884

# JOURNAL

OF THE

## Twenty-Second Annual Council

OF THE

## Protestant Episcopal Church,

IN THE

## Diocese of East Carolina,

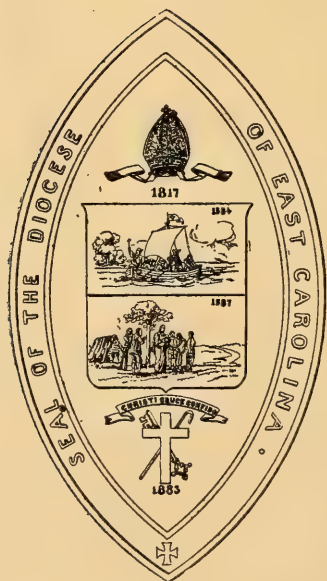
HELD IN

St. James' Church, Wilmington, N. C.,

May 30th, 31st and June 1st, 1905.

---

Goldsboro, N. C.  
Nash Bros., Printers and Binders,  
1905.



# Extracts from Canons of the General Convention.

---

## CANON 43.

### OF THE DUE CELEBRATION OF SUNDAYS.

"All persons within this Church shall celebrate and keep the Lord's Day, commonly called Sunday, by regular participation in the public worship of the Church, by hearing the Word of God read and taught, and by other acts of devotion and works of charity, using all godly and sober conversation.

## CANON 39, SECTION 1.

### OF REGULATIONS RESPECTING THE LAITY.

Section 1. A communicant in good standing removing from one Parish to another shall be entitled to and shall procure from the Rector or Minister of the Parish or Congregation of his or her last residence, or, if there be no Rector or Minister, from one of the Wardens, a certificate stating that he or she is a communicant in good standing; and the Rector or Minister of the Parish or Congregation to which he or she removes shall record him or her as a communicant when such letter is presented, or on failure to produce such letter from no fault of the communicant, upon other evidence of his or her standing sufficient in the judgment of the said Rector or Minister. Notice of the above record shall be sent by said Rector or Minister to the Rector of the Parish from which the communicant has removed.

# Amendments to Constitution and Canons,

ADOPTED BY THE COUNCIL SINCE 1901.

---

## CONSTITUTION.

### ARTICLE VIII, SECTION 3.

Section 3. Should the office of Secretary, Treasurer, Chancellor, or Registrar become vacant at any time preceding the annual election, the Ecclesiastical Authority shall be empowered to fill the vacancy till such time as an election shall be held. (Journal of 1903, page 26.)

### ARTICLE X.

Whereas, an examination of the original records shows that in the printed edition of the Constitution and Canons published in 1901 a typographical error occurs in Article X of the Constitution by printing in the proviso the word "of" instead of "or," therefore

Resolved: That it is hereby declared that the proper reading of the second line of said Proviso is "the chartered rights, or existing customs," etc. (Journal of 1905.)

---

## CANONS.

---

Canon 5, Section 1; Canons 6, 7 and 8, Section 3, amended by the addition of the following words: "He shall be admitted to a seat in the Council, and to participation in its deliberations, without the right of voting."

Canon 18, Section 5—Parochial Report—was amended by adding after: "Number confirmed since last report" the words "number added otherwise." (Journal of 1903, pages 29, 36, 49.)

Canon 10—Substitute "Article III" for "Article II," in line 5.

Canon 15—Present Canon made section 1. Sections 2, 3, 4, and 5, added, as follows (being Canon 14 of the General Convention, changing "Convention" to "Council").

"Section 2. When a Parish or Congregation becomes vacant the Church-wardens or other proper officers shall notify the fact to the Bishop. If the authorities of the Parish shall for thirty days have failed to make provision for the services, it shall be the duty of the Bishop to take such measures as he may deem expedient for the temporary maintenance of Divine services therein.

Section 3. No election of a Rector shall be had until the name of the Clergyman whom it is proposed to elect has been made known



to the Bishop, if there be one, and sufficient time, not exceeding thirty days, has been given to him to communicate with the Vestry thereon.

Section 4. Written notice of the election, signed by the Churchwardens, shall be sent to the Ecclesiastical authority of the Diocese. If the Ecclesiastical Authority be satisfied that the person so chosen is a duly qualified Minister, and that he has accepted the office, the notice shall be sent to the Secretary of the Council, who shall record it. And such record shall be sufficient evidence of the relation between the Minister and the Parish.

Section 5. A Minister is settled, for all purposes here or elsewhere mentioned in these Canons, who has been engaged permanently by any Parish, according to the rules of said Diocese, or for any term not less than one year.

Canon 18, Section 5.—Amended to read as follows:

"Section 5. *Communicants to be reported.* In making the above reports all communicants shall be included, except those who have been repelled by the proper authority, and those who have not received the Holy Communion for three (3) years last past, *provided*, sufficient opportunity has been given for the reception of the Holy Communion."

Canon 21. Amended by inserting the words "General Clergy" before the words "Relief Fund," in line 5.

Canon 22.—In Section 1, strike out "Clause 2nd," and number "Clause 3rd," "Clause 2nd." In Section 2, the words, "of the Clergy Relief Fund and" were stricken out. Add to Section 2 "*provided*, that if the funds belonging to "Permanent Relief Fund" be transferred to the "General Clergy Relief Fund," then the Treasurer shall transmit to the Treasurer of the General Clergy Relief Fund all monies in his hands belonging to said Clergy Relief Fund, and from time to time all receipts for that fund." So that Canon 22 shall read as follows:

Canon 22, Section 1.—The principal of the following Permanent Funds, with all additions to the same, shall remain intact, and only the income shall be applied to the current purposes for which said funds are held, namely,

1st. The Permanent Episcopal Fund for the Bishop's salary and contingent expenses of the Diocese.

2nd. The Fund for Education of children of deceased Clergymen of the Diocese.

Section 2. The income of the Fund for Education of children of deceased Clergymen—including all contributions in aid of the same for current use, may be distributed under the direction of the Ecclesiastical Authority of the Diocese; *provided*, that, without the special action of the Council, no appropriation from either of these

Funds shall be made to any disabled Clergyman, or to a widow or orphan of any deceased Clergyman, who was not regularly engaged in ministerial work within the Diocese at the time immediately preceding the occurrence of his disability or decease.

*Provided*, that if the funds belonging to "Permanent Relief Fund" be transferred to the "General Clergy Relief Fund," then the Treasurer shall transmit to the Treasurer of the General Clergy Relief fund all monies in his hands belonging to said Clergy Relief Fund, and from time to time all receipts for that fund.

Section 3. Any surplus remaining at the close of each fiscal year from the income of any of the aforesaid funds, or from current receipts from assessments or otherwise, may, by order of the Council, after payment of all expenses and appropriations, be added to the Permanent Fund to which such surplus belongs. (Journal of 1905.)

# DIOCESE OF EAST CAROLINA.

---

## BISHOP AND EX-OFFICIO CHAIRMAN OF THE COUNCIL.

The Rt. Rev. Robert Strange, D. D., Wilmington, N. C.

A. D. 1905.

## PRESIDENT OF THE COUNCIL.

The Rev. Nathaniel Harding, Washington, N. C.

## SECRETARY AND REGISTRAR.

The Rev. Frederick Nash Skinner, Clinton, N. C.

## ASSISTANT SECRETARY.

The Rev. Louis Llewellyn Williams, Elizabeth City, N. C.

## TREASURER.

Col. William L. DeRosset, Wilmington, N. C.

## CHANCELLOR.

Mr. George Rountree, Wilmington, N. C.

## STANDING COMMITTEE.

The Rev. Nathaniel Harding, President.

The Rev. F. H. T. Horsfield,

Mr. William L. DeRosset,

The Rev. F. N. Skinner, Secy.,

Mr. George H. Roberts.

## EXECUTIVE MISSIONARY COMMITTEE.

The Rt. Rev. Robert Strange, D. D., Chairman *ex-officio*.

The Rev. Nathaniel Harding,

Mr. W. G. Lamb,

The Rev. F. H. T. Horsfield

Mr. B. R. Huske.

Mr. N. C. Cordon.

## STUDENTS' AID COMMITTEE.

The Rt. Rev. Robert Strange, D. D., chairman *ex-officio*

The Rev. Robert B. Drane, D. D.,

Mr. Frank Wood,

Mr. W. G. Lamb.

## CHURCH BUILDING COMMITTEE.

The Rt. Rev. Robert Strange, D. D., chairman, *ex-officio*.

The Rev. Louis L. Williams,

The Rev. J. H. Griffith, Jr.,

Mr. W. D. Pruden.

## COMMITTEE ON FINANCE.

Mr. William Calder,

Mr. H. G. Smallbones,

Mr. F. R. Rose,

Mr. George H. Roberts,

Mr. W. G. Lamb.

---

 TRUSTEES AND COMMITTEES.
 

---

May,

## TRUSTEES OF THE DIOCESE.

The Rt. Rev. Robert Strange, D. D. *ex-officio*.

Mr. William Calder,

Mr. John W. Atkinson.

## TRUSTEES OF THE UNIVERSITY OF THE SOUTH (to 1907).

The Rt. Rev. Robert Strange, D. D., *ex-officio*.

The Rev. R. W. Hogue,

Mr. W. B. Shepard,

Mr. Iredell Meares.

## TRUSTEES OF S. MARY'S SCHOOL, RALEIGH, N. C.

The Rt. Rev. Robert Strange, D. D., *ex-officio*.

The Rev. T. M. N. George,

(Term expires 1906.)

Mr. John W. Atkinson

( " " 1906.)

Rev. Robert B. Drane, D. D.,

( " " 1909.)

Mr. Frank Wood,

( " " 1909.)

## BOARD OF MANAGERS OF THE THOMPSON ORPHANAGE,

(to 1908).

The Rev. \_\_\_\_\_

Mr. \_\_\_\_\_

## DEPUTIES TO THE GENERAL CONVENTION.

The Rev. Nathaniel Harding,

Mr. Wilson G. Lamb,

The Rev. T. M. N. George,

Mr. William Calder,

The Rev. Robt. B. Drane, D. D.,

Mr. Benjamin R. Huske,

The Rev. Jas. Carmichael, D. D.

Mr. William B. Shepard.

## SUPPLEMENTARY DEPUTIES.

The Rev. Frederick N. Skinner,

Mr. George H. Roberts,

The Rev. Isaac W. Hughes,

Mr. Thomas W. Blount,

The Rev. Louis L. Williams,

Mr. Clayton Giles,

The Rev. Richard W. Hogue

Mr. R. R. Cotten.

## DELEGATES TO THE SOUTHERN MISSIONARY CONFERENCE,

1905.

The Rev. Richard W. Hogue,

Mr. Thomas W. Blount.

1905.

REGULAR COMMITTEES.

## Regular Committees Appointed by Bishop.

### COMMITTEE ON CANONS (Permanent).

The Rev. F. N. Skinner, chairman.

The Rev. Isaac W. Hughes,

Mr. Thomas W. Blount,

The Rev. F. B. Ticknor,

Mr. B. R. Huske.

### COMMITTEE ON THE STATE OF THE CHURCH (Permanent).

The Rev. James Carmichael, D. D., chairman.

The Rev. Edward Wootten,

Mr. J. T. Worthington,

The Rev. William E. Cox,

Mr. Thomas D. Meares.

### COMMITTEE ON RELATIONS TO AND COMMUNICATIONS FROM THE GENERAL CONVENTION (Permanent).

The Rev. James Carmichael, D. D., chairman.

The Rev. L. L. Williams,

Mr. J. W. Atkinson.

### COMMITTEE ON ELECTIONS.

The Rev. Luther Eborn,

Mr. F. A. Boyle,

Mr. B. R. King.

### COMMITTEE ON NEW PARISHES.

The Rev. J. H. Griffith, Jr.

Mr. J. P. Haskitt,

Mr. W. L. Hardy, Jr.

### COMMITTEE ON UNFINISHED BUSINESS.

The Rev. Harold Thomas.

Mr. R. H. Pickett,

Mr. D. F. Wooten.

### EXAMINING CHAPLAINS.

The Rev. Jas. Carmichael, D. D.,

The Rev. A. W. Seabrease,

The Rev. Nathaniel Harding,

The Rev. Robt. B. Drane, D. D.,

The Rev. Louis L. Williams.

### Special Committees.

#### TO CO-OPERATE WITH CONVENTION OF NORTH CAROLINA ON THE SUBJECT OF DIVORCE.

The Rev. J. Carmichael, D. D.,

Mr. Thomas W. Blount,

The Rev. R. B. Drane, D. D.,

Mr. H. S. Ward,

Mr. Wilson G. Lamb.



### SPECIAL COMMITTEES.

May,

TO REPORT TO THE NEXT COUNCIL ON THE STATE OF THE  
SUNDAY SCHOOLS IN THE DIOCESE.

The Rev. Wm. E. Cox,                  The Rev. Harold Thomas,  
Mr. N. C. Gordon.

COMMITTEE ON THE EVANGELIATION OF THE JEWS.

The Rev. R. W. Hogue,                      The Rev. A. W. Seabrease,  
Mr. J. Victor Grainger.

COMMITTEE ON GENERAL CLERGY RELIEF.

The Rev. N. C. Hughes,	Mr. J. L. Butt,
The Rev. J. H. Griffith, Jr.,	Mr. John G. Bragaw, Jr.,
The Rev. Luther Eborn.	

COMMITTEE ON BISHOP'S RESIDENCE.

Mr. Thomas D. Meares,                      Mr. J. Allen Taylor,  
Mr. Walter G. MacRae.

1905.

CLERGY LIST

# Alphabetical List of Clergy, May 1, 1905.

## BISHOP.

\*The Rt. Rev. Robert Strange, D. D., Wilmington, N. C.

## PRIESTS.

The Rev. \*Avant, William George, Rector of S. Cyprian's, New Bern. P. O. New Bern, N. C.

\*Bennett, Edmund Robert, Rector S. Mark's, Wilmington. P. O. Wilmington, N. C.

Bradin, Benjamin M.

\*Carmichael, James, D. D., Rector of S. John's, Wilmington, Examining Chaplain. P. O. Wilmington, N. C.

\*Drane, Robert Brent, D. D., Rector S. Paul's and S. John Evangelist's, Edenton; in charge of Missions at Rockahock and Coleraine. Examining Chaplain. P. O. Edenton, N. C.

\*Ebourn, Luther, Rector S. David's, Scuppernong (Christ Church, Creswell); S. Luke's, Washington County (Church of the Advent, Roper); S. Andrew's, Columbia; and S. James', Beaufort County. P. O. Creswell, N. C.

\*George, Thomas Morduit Nelson, Rector Christ Church and All Saints' Chapel, New Bern; in charge of S. Thomas', Craven County; and Mission at Stonewall. P. O. New Bern, N. C.

\*Griffith, John Hammond, Jr., Rector S. Mary's and S. Augustine's, Kinston; and Holy Innocents, Lenoir County; in charge of Grace Mission, Trenton. P. O. Kinston, N. C.

\*Harding, Nathaniel, Rector S. Peter's, Washington; in charge of Zion, Beaufort County; S. Thomas', Bath, and Missions adjacent. President of the Council and of the Standing Committee. Dean of the Convocation of Edenton. Examining Chaplain. P. O. Washington, N. C.

\*Hogue, Richard W., Rector of S. James' and Chapel of the Good Shepherd, Wilmington. P. O. Wilmington, N. C.

\*Horsfield, F. H. T., Rector of S. Stephen's, Goldsboro; Dean of Convocation of Wilmington. P. O. Goldsboro, N. C.

Those marked (\*) were present in the Council.

## CLERGY LIST.

May,

The Rev. Hughes, Isaac Wayne, Rector S. John's (S. Philip's Mission), Fayetteville; and S. Luke's, Red Springs. P. O. Fayetteville, N. C.

\*Hughes, Nicholas Collin, Rector Trinity School, Chocowinity; Trinity Church, Beaufort County; and Calvary Chapel, Beaufort County. P. O. Chocowinity, N. C.

\*Lassiter, Benjamin Skinner, Rector Holy Trinity. Hertford; Grace Church, Plymouth; and Church of the Advent, Williamston. P. O. Hertford, N. C.

Matthias, William. P. O. Camden, N. J.

Moody, John S., Rector S. Joseph's, Fayetteville. P. O. Fayetteville, N. C.

Noe, Thomas Pasteur, Rector S. Paul's, Beaufort. P. O. Beaufort, N. C.

\*Seabrease, Alexander W., Rector S. Paul's, Wilmington. Examining Chaplain. P. O. Wilmington, N. C.

\*Skinner, Frederick Nash, Rector S. Paul's, Clinton; Christ Church, Hope Mills; and S. Thomas', Cumberland County. Secretary of the Council and Registrar. P. O. Clinton, N. C.

\*Thomas, Harold, Assistant Rector S. James'; and in charge of Chapel of the Good Shepherd, Wilmington. P. O. Wilmington, N. C.

\*Ticknor, Frank B., Rector Chapel of the Cross, Aurora; S. John's, Beaufort County; in charge of S. Paul's, Vanceboro. P. O. Aurora, N. C.

\*Williams, Louis Llewellyn, Rector Christ Church and S. Philip's, Elizabeth City; and S. John's, Weeksville. Examining Chaplain. P. O. Elizabeth City, N. C.

\*Wootten, Edward, Evangelist of the Convocation of Wilmington; in charge of Emmanuel, Farmville. P. O. Wilmington, N. C.

## DEACONS.

The Rev. Barber, Samuel Swann. P. O. Swan Quarter, N. C.

\*Cox, William Edward, in charge of S. Paul's, Greenville; S. Martin's, Hamilton; S. John's, Pitt County; S. James', Ayden; and S. Luke's, Winterville. P. O. Greenville, N. C.

\*Pritchett, Charles Benjamin, in charge of S. Augustine's, Kinston. P. O. Kinston, N. C.

\*Weston, Milton Moran, in charge of S. John's Edenton, and S. Philip's, Elizabeth City. P. O. Edenton, N. C.

Those marked thus (\*) were present in the Council.

1905.

LIST OF CLERGY AND CANDIDATES.

## List of the Clergy in the Order of Their Ordination.

### BISHOP.

The Rt. Rev. Robert Strange, D. D., consecrated November 1, 1904.

### PRIESTS.

The Rev. James Carmichael, D. D., September 12, 1865.  
 Edward Wootten, September 20, 1868.  
 Luther Eborn, May 23, 1869.  
 A. W. Seabrease, May 23, 1869.  
 Nathaniel Harding, December 19, 1875.  
 Robert Brent Drane, D. D., October 29, 1876.  
 F. H. T. Horsfield, 1876.  
 William Matthias, June 13, 1877.  
 B. M. Bradin, June 8, 1879.  
 B. S. Lassiter, July 27, 1879.  
 T. M. N. George, January 3, 1884.  
 F. B. Ticknor, March, 1884.  
 John S. Moody, 1888.  
 Frederick N. Skinner, January 24, 1889.  
 Louis L. Williams, March 13, 1889.  
 N. Collin Hughes, April 3, 1894.  
 Isaac W. Hughes, April 3, 1894.  
 Edmund R. Bennett, December 20, 1896.  
 John H. Griffith, Jr., October 16, 1898.  
 William G. Avant, October 15, 1899.  
 Thomas P. Noe, September 9, 1900.  
 Harold Thomas, September 23, 1900.  
 Richard W. Hogue, December 23, 1900.

### DEACONS.

The Rev. Samuel S. Barber, July 27, 1856.  
 Charles B. Pritchett, September 25, 1898.  
 William E. Cox, November 20, 1902.  
 M. M. Weston, June 20, 1903.

### CANDIDATES FOR PRIESTS ORDERS.

The Rev. William E. Cox,	Mr. William T. Wood.
The Rev. C. B. Pritchett,	Mr. William J. Gordon,
The Rev. Milton M. Weston,	Mr. Alex C. D. Noe,
Mr. James H. King,	Mr. Lee L. Hargrave.

### POSTULANTS.

Joseph Williams,	Joseph W. Fulford,
J. W. Heritage,	Edmund L. Malone,
Bartholomew F. Huske,	W. Fenner Gaylord.

PARISHES, MISSIONS AND DATE OF ADMISSION.

May,

## List of Parishes and Organized Missions

### AND THE DATES OF THEIR ADMISSION INTO UNION WITH THE COUNCIL.

## PARISHES.

<i>Location.</i>	<i>Name.</i>	<i>Date of Admission.</i>
1. Aurora,	CHAPEL OF THE CROSS,	1888
2. Bath,	S. THOMAS',	1823
3. Beaufort,	S. PAUL'S,	1856
4. Beaufort County,	S. JAMES', (P. O. Haslin),	1868
5. Beaufort County,	S. JOHN'S (P. O. Bonnerton),	1833
6. Beaufort County,	TRINITY (P. O. Chocowinity),	1823
7. Beaufort County,	ZION (P. O. Bunyan),	1823
8. Clinton,	S. PAUL'S,	1854
9. Cumberland County,	S. THOMAS' (P. O. Fayetteville),	1891
10. Edenton,	S. PAUL'S,	1817
11. Elizabeth City,	CHRIST CHURCH,	1826 or 1830
12. Fayetteville,	S. JOHN'S,	1817
13. Fayetteville,	S. JOSEPH'S,	1873
14. Gatesville,	S. MARY'S,	1856
15. Goldsboro,	S. STEPHEN'S,	1854
16. Greenville,	S. PAUL'S,	1847
17. Hamilton,	S. MARTIN'S	1873
18. Hertford,	HOLY TRINITY,	1848
19. Hope Mills,	CHRIST CHURCH	1873
20. Hyde County,	S. GEORGE'S (P.O. Lake Landing)	1869
21. Kinston,	S. MARY'S,	1868
22. Lenoir County,	HOLY INNOCENTS' (Strabane),	1871
23. Makelyville,	S. JOHN'S,	1877
24. New Bern,	CHRIST CHURCH,	1817
25. New Bern,	S. CYPRIAN'S,	1884
26. Pitt County,	S. JOHN'S (P. O. Quinerly),	1845
27. Plymouth,	GRACE,	1843
28. Scuppernong,	S. DAVID'S (P. O. Creswell),	1848
29. Southport.	S. PHILIP'S	1851
	(Re-admitted)	1904
30. Vanceboro,	S. PAUL'S	1836
31. Washington,	S. PETER'S,	1824
32. Washington County,	S. LUKE'S, (P. O. Roper),	1842
33. Williamston,	CHURCH OF THE ADVENT,	1850
34. Wilmington,	S. JAMES',	1817



1905. PARISHES, MISSIONS AND DATE OF ADMISSION.

<i>Location.</i>	<i>Name.</i>	<i>Date of Admission.</i>
35. Wilmington,	S. JOHN'S,	1860
36. Wilmington,	S. PAUL'S,	1859
37. Wilmington,	S. MARK'S,	1872
38. Windsor,	S. THOMAS',	1843
39. Winton,	S. JOHN'S,	1877
40. Woodville,	GRACE,	1855

ORGANIZED MISSIONS.

		<i>Organized</i>
1. Ayden,	S. JAMES',	1901
2. Edenton,	S. JOHN EVANGELIST'S	1881
3. Kinston,	S. AUGUSTINE'S,	1899
4. Maxton,	S. MATTHEW'S,	1893
5. Roxobel,	S. MARK'S,	1892
6. Snow Hill,	S. BARNABAS',	1884
7. Trenton,	GRACE,	1885

UNORGANIZED MISSIONS.

<i>Name</i>	<i>Location.</i>	<i>Clergy in Charge.</i>
S. THOMAS',	Atkinson,	Rev. Edward Wootten.
HOLY INNOCENTS',	Avoca,	
S. CLEMENTS',	Beaufort,	Rev. T. P. Noe.
CALVARY,	Beaufort County,	Rev. N. C. Hughes,
S. JUDE'S,	Boardman,	Rev. E. Wootten.
S. ANDREW'S,	Columbia,	Rev. L. Eborn.
S. THOMAS',	Craven County,	Rev. T. M. N. George.
	Cronly,	Rev. E. Wootten.
S. PHILIP'S,	Elizabeth City,	Rev. M. M. Weston.
	Elizabethtown,	Rev. E. Wootten.
S. GABRIEL'S,	Faison	Rev. E. Wootten.
EMMANUEL,	Farmville,	Rev. E. Wootten.
S. PETER'S,	{ P. O. Sunbury. }	
	{ Gates County, }	
FAIRFIELD,	Hyde County, }	
SLADESVILLE,	Hyde County, }	
SWAN QUARTER,	Hyde County, }	
	Lake Waccamaw,	Rev. E. Wootten.
S. BARNABAS',	Murfreesboro,	
S. LUKE'S,	Red Springs,	Rev. I. W. Hughes.
S. JOHN'S,	South Mills	
	Stonewall,	Rev. T. M. N. George.
S. JOHN'S,	Weeksville,	Rev. L. L. Williams.
S. LUKE'S,	Winterville,	Rev. W. E. Cox.

---

 PARISHES, MISSIONS AND DATE OF ADMISSION.
 

---

May,

## PAROCHIAL MISSIONS.

Bath,	S. Thomas' Parish,	S. Matthew's, Yeatesville.
Beaufort Co.,	S. James' Parish,	{ S. Augustine's, Pantego; S. James', Belhaven.
Edenton,	S. Paul's Parish,	Rockahock Mission.
Fayetteville,	S. John's Parish,	S. Philip's Mission.
Hertford,	Holy Trinity Parish,	Chapel, Good Shep'd, Winfall.
Scuppernong,	S. David's Parish,	Christ Church, Creswell.
Washington Co.,	S. Luke's Parish,	Church of the Advent, Roper.
Wilmington,	S. James' Parish,	Chapel of the Good Shepherd.

I certify that the above list of Parishes, Organized Missions and other Missions in the Diocese of East Carolina, is the "Official List," as reported by the Committee in 1901, with the changes ordered by the Councils of 1903-4.

FREDERICK N. SKINNER,

*Secretary of the Council.*

1905.

DELEGATES AND ALTERNATES.

## Delegates Elected to Seats in the Council of 1905.

### PARISHES.

Those marked thus (\*) were present.

Aurora, CHAPEL OF THE CROSS, Rev. F. B. Ticknor.	
R. L. M. Bonner,	C. S. Dixon,
Dr. H. M. Bonner,	G. I. Bonner,
W. T. Bryan.	B. T. Bonner.

Bath,	S. THOMAS', Rev. N. Harding.
E. L. Roper,	J. T. Killingsworth,
J. F. Tyer,	J. A. H. Tankard,
Thomas Moore.	J. Y. Bonner.

Beaufort,	S. PAUL'S, Rev. T. P. Noe.
N. W. Taylor,	W. H. Taylor,
J. L. Gible,	H. L. Smith,
H. L. Smith,	M. R. Geffroy,
L. L. Hargrave.	C. F. Delamar.

Beaufort Co.,	S. JAMES', Rev. L. Eborn.
D. W. Jarvis,	Thomas Llewellyn,
F. B. Jarvis,	E. L. Swindell,
J. W. Smith,	Fritz Fritzson.
G. L. Swindell.	

Beaufort Co.,	S. JOHN'S, Rev. F. B. Ticknor.
W. M. Butt,	Will H. Tripp,
T. C. Butt.	M. M. Gray.

Beaufort Co.,	TRINITY, Rev. N. C. Hughes.
Frederick Wolfenden,	W. H. Patrick,
N. C. Hughes, Jr.,	George F. Hill.
R. T. Wilson,	
J. L. Butt.	

Beaufort Co.,	ZION, Rev. N. Harding.
C. D. Malone,	J. J. Cutler, Sr.,
J. S. Cutler,	R. B. Cutler,
W. H. Braddy,	W. J. Cutler,
J. W. Cutler.	H. A. Cutler.

## DELEGATES AND ALTERNATES.

May,

Clinton,	S. PAUL'S, Rev. F. N. Skinner.
J. A. Ferrell,	
D. M. Partrick,	
Dr. F. H. Holmes,	
Dr. R. H. Holliday.	
Cumberland Co.,	S. THOMAS', Rev. F. N. Skinner.
J. B. Huske,	Andrew Broadfoot,
W. W. Huske.	W. A. Tillinghast.
Edenton,	S. PAUL'S, Rev. R. B. Drane, D. D.
*W. B. Shepard,	H. G. Wood,
*Frank Wood,	E. H. Lewis,
W. D. Pruden,	Thomas H. Shepard,
Dr. H. M. S. Cason.	George H. Coke.
Elizabeth City, CHRIST CHURCH,	Rev. L. L. Williams.
J. B. Flora,	F. M. Grice,
H. T. Greenleaf, Sr.,	Dr. J. B. Griggs,
J. C. B. Ehringhaus,	W. A. Worth,
W. W. Griffin.	*H. T. Greenleaf, Jr.
Fayetteville,	S. JOHN'S, Rev. I. W. Hughes,
*W. N. Tillinghast,	J. J. Crowell,
E. J. Hale,	Leighton Huske,
*W. H. Pope,	S. G. Ayer,
*B. R. Huske.	H. T. Drake.
Fayetteville,	S. JOSEPH'S, Rev. J. S. Moody.
*Daniel Buxton,	F. H. Adams,
Gray J. Toole,	J. B. Henderson,
S. T. Evans,	James N. Reeves,
*R. T. Bryant.	James Waddell.
Gatesville,	S. MARY'S, _____
Goldsboro,	S. STEPHEN'S, Rev. F. H. T. Horsfield.
*George C. Royall,	D. S. Davis,
Dr. Thomas Hill,	J. W. Allen,
J. H. Hill,	*B. R. King,
*Dr. E. C. Vitou.	I. F. Dortch.
Greenville,	S. PAUL'S, Rev. W. E. Cox.
R. R. Cotten,	W. A. Bowen,
*Henry Harding,	W. L. Brown,
F. M. Wooten,	Dr. Zeno Brown,
W. B. Brown.	Z. T. Vincent.
Hamilton,	S. MARTIN'S, Rev. W. E. Cox.
T. E. Darden.	B. L. Long.

1905.

DELEGATES AND ALTERNATES.

Hertford,	HOLY TRINITY,	Rev. B. S. Lassiter.
C. W. Wood,		George B. Burgess,
T. G. Skinner,		C. W. Gaither,
T. F. Winslow,		Watson Winslow,
Joshua Skinner.		W. L. F. Babb.
Hope Mills,	CHRIST CHURCH,	Rev. F. N. Skinner.
J. D. Pearce,		Charles A. Bodenhamer,
C. B. Creel,		P. L. Adams,
J. J. Stone,		Ed. Wishart,
J. W. Wishart.		J. A. Frye.
Hyde Co.,	S. GEORGE'S,	_____
H. S. Gibbs,		S. T. Gaskins,
R. B. Weston,		Edgar Gibbs,
W. R. Gibbs,		Walton O'Neal,
C. Barber.		J. C. McCloud.
Kinston,	S. MARY'S,	Rev. J. H. Griffith, Jr.
S. H. Abbott,		*D. F. Wooten,
* J. P. Haskitt,		E. B. Marston,
W. E. Mewborn,		G. V. Cowper,
J. L. Albertson.		W. T. Hines.
Lenoir Co.,	HOLY INNOCENTS',	Rev. J. H. Griffith, Jr.
N. B. Whitfield,		G. W. Barwick,
M. W. Uzzell,		R. J. Whitfield,
J. G. Whitfield,		W. H. Hardy,
* W. L. Hardy, Jr.		W. M. Davis.
Makelyville,	S. JOHN'S,	_____
New Bern,	CHRIST CHURCH,	Rev. T. M. N. George.
* George H. Roberts,		E. K. Bishop,
M. D. W. Stevenson,		H. R. Bryan, Sr.,
W. H. Oliver,		J. H. Green,
* C. L. Stevens.		G. M. Crapon.
New Bern,	S. CYPRIAN'S,	Rev. W. G. Avant.
Pitt Co.,	S. JOHN'S,	Rev. W. E. Cox.
J. T. Worthington,		E. E. Powell,
Dr. William C. Whitfield,		Walter Mewborne,
J. L. Tucker,		E. S. Laughinghouse,
William H. Kilpatrick.		W. F. Harding.
Plymouth,	GRACE,	Rev. B. S. Lassiter,
* F. A. Boyle,		L. P. Hornthal,
H. S. Ward.		Clarence Latham.



## DELEGATES AND ALTERNATES.

May,

Scuppernong,	S. DAVID'S	Rev. L. Eborn.
* Dr. W. H. Hardison,		H. H. Phelps,
R. A. Kohloss,		F. L. W. Cahoon,
S. S. Woodley,		M. M. Alexander,
D. Spruill.		A. G. Walker.
Southport,	S. PHILIP'S,	Rev. E. Wootten.
Vanceboro,	S. PAUL'S,	Rev. F. B. Ticknor.
A. M. Williams,		
John T. Edwards,		
Nat. M. Lancaster.		
Washington,	S. PETER'S,	Rev. N. Harding.
Dr. W. A. Blount,		J. G. Bragaw,
T. Harvey Myers,		J. F. Randolph,
* N. C. Cordon,		J. G. Bragaw, Jr.,
E. K. Willis.		W. B. Morton.
Washington Co.,	S. LUKE'S,	Rev. L. Eborn.
Thomas W. Blount,		Joseph Vail,
N. B. Mizell,		W. A. Hodges,
Edgar Spruill,		E. S. Patrick,
N. C. Vail.		G. V. Lewis.
Williamston,	ADVENT,	Rev. B. S. Lassiter.
* W. G. Lamb,		J. G. Staton,
J. M. Sitterson,		W. G. Lamb, Jr.,
S. H. Ellison,		Lester Fowden.
J. C. Lamb.		
Wilmington,	S. JAMES',	Rev. R. W. Hogue.
* J. W. Atkinson,		George Rountree,
* William Calder,		W. G. Pulliam,
* William L. DeRosset,		H. C. Prince,
* Thomas D. Meares.		S. M. Boatwright.
Wilmington,	S. JOHN'S,	Rev. J. Carmichael, D. D.
* H. G. Smallbones,		Thomas C. James,
* J. H. Bunting,		George S. LeGrand,
* W. Catlett,		T. B. Willard,
* R. H. Screven.		H. F. Wilder.
Wilmington,	S. PAUL'S,	Rev. A. W. Seabrease.
George O. Gaylord,		James Everitt,
George W. Felger,		W. P. Toomer,
Roland Wright,		R. H. Pickett,
R. C. Cantwell.		J. J. Windley.

1905.

DELEGATES AND ALTERNATES.

Wilmington,	S. MARK'S,	Rev. E. R. Bennett.
Alan E. Jackson,		Charles H. Mallette,
James H. Lane,		Charles H. Stewart,
John J. Geyer.		*Dr. Dallas Chesnutt.
Windsor,	S. THOMAS',	_____
E. W. Gray,		R. W. Askew, Jr.,
E. S. Askew,		John H. Spivey,
Charles W. Jacocks,		F. M. Dunstan,
Isaac T. Smith.		S. W. Kenney.
Winton,	S. JOHN'S,	_____
Woodville,	GRACE,	_____

ORGANIZED MISSIONS.

Ayden,	S. JAMES',	Rev. W. E. Cox.
Edenton,	S. JOHN EVANGELIST'S,	Rev. M. M. Weston.
Willis Whedbee.		Joseph A. Bright.
Kinston,	S. AUGUSTINE'S,	Rev. C. B. Pritchett.
J. G. Banton.		William Teel.
Maxton,	S. MATTHEW'S,	Rev. E. Wootten.
Roxobel,	S. MARK'S MEMORIAL,	_____
Snow Hill,	S. BARNABAS',	Rev. E. Wootten.
John D. Grimsley.		L. V. Morrill.
Trenton,	GRACE,	Rev. J. H. Griffith, Jr.

## SCALE OF ASSESSMENT.

May,

## Scale of Assessment

FOR THE CURRENT YEAR UPON THE PARISHES, MISSIONS AND  
CONGREGATIONS OF THE DIOCESE.

### PARISHES.

Aurora, Chapel of the Cross..\$	30	Kinston, S. Mary's.....\$	30
Bath, S. Thomas'.....	10	Lenoir Co., Holy Innocents'..	10
Beaufort, S. Paul's.....	25	New Bern, Christ Church..	225
Beaufort Co., S. James'....	15	New Bern, S. Cyprian's.....	10
Beaufort Co., S. John's....	15	Pitt Co., S. John's.....	30
Beaufort Co., Trinity.....	20	Plymouth, Grace Church....	10
Beaufort Co., Zion.....	20	Scuppernong, S. David's....	40
Clinton, S. Paul's.....	30	Southport, S. Philip's.....	10
Cumberland Co., S. Thomas'.	10	Vanceboro, S. Paul's.....	5
Edenton, S. Paul's.....	85	Washington, S. Peter's.....	150
Elizabeth City, Christ Church	80	Washington Co., S. Luke's..	10
Fayetteville, S. John's.....	225	Williamston, Church of Ad...	25
Fayetteville, S. Joseph's....	15	Wilmington, S. James'.....	500
Gatesville, S. Mary's.....	15	Wilmington, S. John's.....	75
Goldsboro, S. Stephen's.....	60	Wilmington, S. Paul's.....	50
Greenville, S. Paul's.....	40	Wilmington, S. Mark's.....	15
Hamilton, S. Martin's.....	15	Windsor, S. Thomas'.....	30
Hertford, Holy Trinity.....	50	Winton, S. John's.....	3
Hope Mills, Christ Church..	15	Woodville, Grace Church....	20
Hyde Co., S. George's.....	30		
			<hr/>
			\$2,053

### MISSIONS.

Ayden, S. Luke's.....\$	10	Murfreesboro, S. Barnabas'...\$	5
Avoca, Holy Innocents'.....	10	Red Springs, S. Luke's.....	5
"Bay River Mission".....	5	Roxobel, S. Mark's.....	16
Craven Co., S. Thomas'.....	5	Snow Hill, S. Barnabas'.....	5
Edenton, S. John Evan.....	5	South Mills, S. John's.....	10
Fairfield Mission.....	10	Swan Quarter Mission.....	5
Faison, S. Gabriel's.....	10	Trenton, Grace Church.....	10
Gates Co., S. Peter's.....	10	Weeksville, S. John's.....	5
Marlboro Mission, Pitt Co....	5	Wilmington, Good Shepherd..	5
Maxton, S. Matthew's.....	5		
			<hr/>
			\$141

The foregoing scale is only recommendatory in so far as applicable to the Mission Stations.

1905.

SCALE OF APPORTIONMENT.

## Scale of Apportionment.

### FOR DIOCESAN MISSIONS.

Aurora, Chapel of the Cross..\$	25	Makelyville, S. John's.....\$	7
Bath, S. Thomas'.....	10	Murfreesboro, S. Barnabas'..	5
Beaufort, S. Paul's.....	17	New Bern, Christ Church....	150
Beaufort Co., S. James'.....	8	New Bern, S. Cyprian's.....	10
Beaufort Co., S. John's.....	10	Pitt Co., S. John's.....	20
Beaufort Co., Trinity.....	27	Plymouth, Grace.....	13
Beaufort Co., Zion.....	13	Hope Mills, Christ Church...	10
Bertie Co., Grace.....	15	Scuppernong, S. David's.....	20
Clinton, S. Paul's.....	20	Southport, S. Phillip's.....	7
Cumberland Co., S. Thomas'..	10	Vanceboro, S. Paul's.....	5
Edenton, S. Paul's.....	50	Washington, S. Peter's.....	67
Elizabeth City, Christ Church	50	Washington, Co., S. Luke's...	10
Fayetteville, S. John's.....	150	Williamston, Advent.....	15
Fayetteville, S. Joseph's.....	10	Wilmington, S. James'.....	333
Gatesville, S. Mary's.....	10	Wilmington, S. Paul's.....	30
Goldsboro, S. Stephen's.....	33	Wilmington, S. John's.....	73
Greenville, S. Paul's	20	Wilmington, S. Mark's.....	13
Hamilton, S. Martin's.....	10	Windsor, S. Thomas'.....	27
Hertford, Holy Trinity.....	33	Winton, S. John's.....	5
Hyde Co., S. George's.....	20	Weeksville.....	5
Kinston, S. Mary's.....	17		
Lenoir Co., Holy Innocents'..	10		
			<hr/> \$1,393

## ASSESSMENT ON PARISHES AND MISSIONS

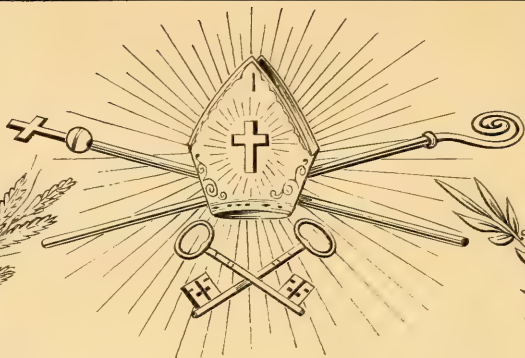
May,

## List of Assessments on Parishes and Missions for General Missions.

Aurora, Chapel of the Cross.	\$ 10 00	Washington, S. Peter's....	\$ 60 00
Bath, S. Thomas'.....	5 00	Washington Co., S. Luke's.	10 00
Beaufort, S. Paul's.....	12 50	Williamston, Advent.....	10 00
Beaufort Co., S. James'...	3 00	Wilmington, S. James'....	200 00
Beaufort Co., S. John's...	2 00	Wilmington, S. John's...	37 50
Beaufort County, Trinity..	10 00	Wilmington, S. Paul's....	25 00
Beaufort County, Zion.....	10 00	Wilmington, S. Mark's....	7 50
Clinton, S. Paul's.....	15 00	Windsor, S. Thomas'....	10 00
Cumberland Co., S. Thomas'	5 00	Winton, S. John's.....	3 00
Edenton, S. Paul's.....	50 00	Woodville, Grace.....	5 00
Elizabeth City, Christ Ch..	35 00	Edenton, S. John Evan....	2 50
Fayetteville, S. John's....	75 00	Maxton, S. Matthew's....	2 50
Fayetteville, S. Joseph's...	7 50	Snow Hill, S. Barnabas'...	7 50
Gatesville, S. Mary's.....	5 00	Trenton, Grace.....	2 00
Goldsboro, S. Stephen's...	25 00	Avoca, Holy Innocents'....	5 00
Greenville, S. Paul's.....	15 00	Craven Co., S. Thomas'....	5 00
Hamilton, S. Martin's....	5 00	Faison, S. Gabriel's.....	2 50
Hertford, Holy Trinity....	25 00	Kinston, S. Augustine's....	2 00
Hope Mills, Christ Church.	5 00	Murfreesboro, S. Barnabas'.	2 00
Hyde Co., S. George's.....	5 00	Roxobel, S. Mark's.....	2 00
Kinston, S. Mary's.....	20 00	Stonewall.....	2 00
Lenoir Co., Holy Innocents'	5 00	Lake Waccamaw.....	5 00
New Bern, Christ Church..	100 00	Weeksville, S. John's.....	2 00
New Bern, S. Cyprian's...	5 00	Wilmington, Good Shepherd	5 00
Pitt Co., S. John's.....	10 00	Ayden, S. James'.....	2 00
Plymouth, Grace.....	10 00		
Scuppernong, S. David's...	10 00		
Vanceboro, S. Paul's.....	5 00		
			\$907 00







## In Memoriam.

---

THE RIGHT REVEREND  
ALFRED AUGUSTIN WATSON, D. D.,

FIRST BISHOP OF EAST CAROLINA.

---

BORN IN NEW YORK CITY, AUGUST 21ST, 1818,  
ENTERED INTO PARADISE GOOD FRIDAY, APRIL 21ST, 1905.

ORDERED DEACON IN NEW YORK, NOVEMBER 3RD, 1844,  
ORDAINED PRIEST IN ST. JOHN'S CHURCH, FAYETTEVILLE, N. C., BY  
RT. REV. L. SILLIMAN IVES, D. D., MAY 25TH, 1845.

RECTOR OF GRACE CHURCH, PLYMOUTH, AND ST. LUKE'S, WASHINGTON  
COUNTY, DECEMBER 13TH, 1844. RECTOR CHRIST CHURCH, NEW  
BERN, DECEMBER 16TH, 1858. CHAPLAIN 2ND N. C. STATE  
TROOPS, JULY 1861. CHAPLAIN OF HOSPITAL, GOLDS-  
BORO, 1862. ASSISTANT TO BISHOP ATKINSON IN ST.  
JAMES' CHURCH, WILMINGTON, MARCH 1863.

RECTOR ST. JAMES' CHURCH, WILMINGTON,  
DECEMBER, 1864.

ELECTED BISHOP OF EAST CAROLINA, DECEMBER 13TH, 1883;  
CONSECRATED BISHOP, APRIL 17TH, 1884.

RECEIVED DEGREE OF D. D. FROM UNIVERSITY OF NORTH CAROLINA  
1868, AND *ad eundem* FROM UNIVERSITY OF THE SOUTH,  
SEWANEE, 1884.

# Journal of Proceedings, Council of 1905.

---

## FIRST DAY.

WILMINGTON, N. C., TUESDAY, May 30th, 1905.

The Twenty-Second Annual Council of the Protestant Episcopal Church in the Diocese of East Carolina met in S. James' Church at 10 o'clock A. M.

The Rt. Rev. the Bishop of the Diocese called the Council to order, and opened its sessions with prayers.

The Secretary called the roll, when twenty-one (21) Clergymen, and twenty-six (26) Delegates representing fourteen (14) Parishes, were reported present, as follows:

The Rt. Rev. Robert Strange, D. D., the Rev. Messrs. Avant, Bennett, Carmichael, D. D., Eborn, George, Griffith, Harding, Hogue, Horsfield, N. C. Hughes, Lassiter, Seabrease, Skinner, Thomas, Ticknor, Williams, Wootten, Cox, Pritchett, and Weston.

Messrs. Greenleaf, Tillinghast, Pope, Huske, Buxton, Bryant, Vitou, M. D., King, Harding, Haskitt, Wootten, Hardy, Roberts, Stevens, Boyle, Hardison, M. D., Cordon, Lamb, Atkinson, Calder, DeRosset, Meares, Smallbones, Bunting, Catlett and Screven.

A quorum being present, the Council was organized by the election of Rev. Nathaniel Harding, President, and Rev. F. N. Skinner, Secretary, after which, a recess was taken for Divine service.

The Holy Communion was celebrated by the Rt. Rev. the Bishop of the Diocese, the Rev. J. Carmichael, D. D., reading the Epistle, the Rev. N. Harding the Gospel, the Rev. F. N. Skinner assisting in the administration; the Rev. F. H. T. Horsfield preaching the Conciliar sermon from the text, S. John XII:28, 29, 30. The offerings of the congregation were received.

---

REPORT OF STANDING COMMITTEE.

---

May,

Immediately after the service, the Council resumed its session.

The Rev. L. L. Williams was appointed Assistant Secretary.

On nomination of the Bishop, Mr. George Rountree was elected Chancellor of the Diocese.

Rev. F. N. Skinner was elected Registrar.

The Bishop appointed the following Committees:

ELECTIONS: Rev. Mr. Eborn, Mr. Boyle, Mr. King.

NEW PARISHES: Rev. Mr. Griffith, Mr. Haskitt, Mr. Hardy.

UNFINISHED BUSINESS: Rev. Mr. Thomas, Mr. Pickett, Mr. Wooten.

Col. DeRosset presented the Treasurer's Report, which was, on his motion, referred to the Committee on Finance.

The Rev. Mr. Harding read the

REPORT OF THE STANDING COMMITTEE.

Wilmington, N. C., May 29th, 1905.

To the Council of the Diocese of East Carolina:

The duly elected members of the Standing Committee met in St. James' Parish House, Wilmington, N. C., on May 27th, 1904, all the members being present.

The organization was perfected by the election of Rev. Nathaniel Harding as President, and William L. DeRosset as Secretary.

The Committee recommended that the Bishop receive William Thurber Wood as a candidate for Holy Orders.

Consent was given to the consecration of Rev. Robert Strange, D. D., as Bishop Coadjutor of the Diocese of East Carolina.

November 23rd, 1904. Wilmington, N. C. Residence of the Secretary.

Present: Rev. Mr. Harding and Messrs. Roberts and DeRosset.

The recommendation of the Committee was given to the Bishop that he should receive Rev. Milton Moran Weston (Deacon) as a candidate for the Sacred Order of Priests.

Ordered: that the certificates of the several Standing Committees, consenting, be turned over to the Bishop Coadjutor when consecrated.

---

1905. REPORT OF STANDING COMMITTEE AND RESOLUTION.

---

December 21st, 1904. Wilmington, N. C. St. John's Rectory.

Present: Rev. Dr. Carmichael and Messrs. Roberts and DeRosset.

Consent was given to the consecration of Rev. William T. Manning, D. D., as Bishop for the Diocese of Harrisburg; and Rev. Charles Edward Woodcock, D. D., as Bishop for the Diocese of Kentucky.

January 26th, 1905. Received notification from the Bishop Coadjutor of his admission on 23rd inst., of Bartholomew Fuller Huske, of Fayetteville, as a postulant. Received notification from the Bishop Coadjutor that he has accepted as a postulant, Joseph Walton Fulford.

February 16th, 1905. Received notification from the Bishop Coadjutor that he has received as a postulant, William Jones Gordon.

March 28th, 1905. Wilmington, N. C. St. John's Rectory.

Present: Rev. Dr. Carmichael and Messrs. Roberts and DeRosset.

The Bishop Coadjutor being present and suggesting the date for the convening of the approaching annual Council; the Committee concurred with him and the date was fixed for Tuesday, the 30th day of May.

Consent was given for the consecration of the Rev. James Henry Darlington, D. D., as Bishop for the Diocese of Harrisburg.

The recommendation was made that the Bishop Coadjutor receive as a candidate for Holy Orders, William Jones Gordon.

March 31, 1905. Received notification from Bishop Strange that he had, on 29th inst., received Lee Lyndon Hargrave, of Beaufort, N. C., a Postulant.

April 8th, 1905. Received from Bishop Strange notice that he has admitted Edward Lucien Malone a Postulant.

NATHANIEL HARDING,  
President.

W. L. DeROSSET,  
Secretary.

On motion of Mr. Meares, it was

*Resolved:* That the hours for the business sessions of this Council be from 9:30 A. M. to 1:30 P. M., and from 4 to 7 P. M. (except that the afternoon session to-day shall begin at 5 P. M.).

The Bishop appointed as a Special Committee on the Missionary Thank Offering to be made at the General Convention



## REPORTS OF COMMITTEES.

May,

of 1907, Revs. N. Harding, R. B. Drane, D. D., and R. W. Hogue, Messrs. W. G. Lamb, George C. Royall and B. R. Huske.

On motion a recess was taken to 5 P. M.

TUESDAY, May 30th, 5 P. M.

The Council re-assembled, the Bishop presiding.

Rev. Mr. Griffith read the

## REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON NEW PARISHES.

The Committee on new Parishes regrets that it has no new Parishes to report.

JNO. H. GRIFFITH, JR.,  
Chairman.

Mr. Calder read the

## REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON FINANCE (No. 1).

Wilmington, N. C., May 17th, 1905.

The undersigned, members of the Committee on Finance, respectfully report that we have examined the report of the Treasurer of the Diocese annexed hereto, and have compared the same with his vouchers for disbursements, all of which we have found to be correct.

We have also examined the securities in his hands belonging to the several Diocesan Funds, and the balance of cash as represented by the various deposits named in his report, and find them to correspond with his statement.

WILLIAM CALDER  
H. G. SMALLBONES.

We concur in the above.

G. H. ROBERTS.  
WILSON G. LAMB.

Col. William L. DeRosset was elected Treasurer of the Diocese.

Rev. Mr. Thomas read the

## REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON UNFINISHED BUSINESS.

The Committee on Unfinished Business beg leave to report that the only unfinished business is that final action is to be taken on

1905.

REPORTS OF COMMITTEES.

the proposed amendment to Art. III, section 2, of the Constitution (see Journal of 1904, page 64).

HAROLD THOMAS,  
For the Committee.

Rev. F. N. Skinner read the

REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON CANONS (No. 1).

The Committee on Canons respectfully report that the Amendment to Art. III, Section 2, adopted by last Council (see page 64 Journal), is to be acted on finally at this time.

In order that our Canons may accord with the Canons of the General Convention, we recommend that in Canon 10, 5th line, "Article I of the Constitution," be substituted for "Article II of the Constitution."

The General Convention has adopted as Canon 14, a Canon "of the filling of vacant Cures." Our Canon 15 "Call of a Minister" simply states that "the Vestry shall have power to call a Minister, etc." The General Canon shows how this power is to be exercised. Its statements are plain. Therefore we recommend that this Canon 14 of the General Convention be added to our Diocesan Canon 15, as sections 2, 3, 4 and 5, the present Canon 15 to be section 1.

We also recommend that Section 5, Canon 18, "Registration, Report, etc.," be amended by striking out the word "withdrawn" and substituting the words: "received the Holy Communion for three years past." So that Section 5 shall read: "*Communicants to be reported.* In making the above reports all Communicants who have not (received the Holy Communion for three years past) or been repelled by the proper authority shall be included."

F. N. SKINNER, Chairman,  
For the Committee.

Rev. Mr. George read the

REPORT OF THE SPECIAL COMMITTEE ON THE GENERAL  
CLERGY RELIEF FUND.

The Special Committee charged with the consideration of the question of merging the Diocesan Relief Fund with the General Clergy Relief Fund which had its report of last year referred back to it for further consideration with instructions to report to this Council (see Journal for 1904, pages 39, 40, and 64) respectfully reports: In the judgment of the Committee it is desirable especially

## REPORTS OF COMMITTEES.

May,

for the weaker Dioceses that the several Diocesan funds now devoted to Clergy Relief should be consolidated in the General Clergy Relief Fund to the end that a uniform policy and economy of administration may prevail throughout the Church, and that clergy relief may be distributed wisely, equitably and efficiently.

We find upon correspondence with the Financial Agent of the General Clergy Relief Fund that, upon merging, our Permanent Relief fund can be held in trust and the income applied to our own beneficiaries, according to the requirements of our Canons. The Trustees of the General Clergy Relief Fund will agree under the direction of the Bishop of the Diocese to pay regularly and punctually, to the beneficiaries of the Diocese the sums to which each would be entitled if no merger had taken place, to the extent of the income from invested funds supplemented by such other funds as may be paid to the General Fund hereafter for the use of said beneficiaries.

In addition the Trustees of the General Fund will agree to pay to each of the said beneficiaries of the Diocese the same annuities or pensions as are granted to all other beneficiaries of the same class in the Dioceses throughout the Church. In consideration they, the aforesaid trustees, will be entitled to apply to their general corporate uses such income from invested funds and such undesignated contributions as are not needed to provide for the beneficiaries aforesaid.

The Diocese must agree to send promptly to the treasurer of the General Clergy Relief all contributions and offerings received for the purposes of clergy relief, and to endeavor to procure in all the churches and missions in the Diocese an annual offering for the said purpose, and to cause to be printed in the Journal of the Diocese the name and object of the General Clergy Relief Fund and the name and address of its treasurer.

The Committee is satisfied that such an arrangement would not violate any trust, would be an advantage to the Diocese, and would help forward the cause of Clergy Relief which is a cause of the whole Church. We therefore propose the following resolutions:

1. *Resolved:* That the Trustees of the Diocese be, and they are, hereby authorized and instructed to merge the Permanent Clergy Relief Fund of the Diocese with the General Clergy Relief Fund, in such manner as may be satisfactory to the Trustees of the said General Fund or their agent. *Provided,* That the principal of the said Permanent Diocesan Relief Fund be held in trust, and *provided* that the income arising from the said principal be distributed if

1905.

REPORTS OF COMMITTEES.

needed, among the disabled Clergy and the widows and orphans of deceased clergymen in this Diocese.

2. *Resolved*, That the annual collection for the Current Relief Fund be changed to an annual Collection for the General Clergy Relief Fund.

3. *Resolved*, That the Secretary be instructed to print annually in the Journal of the Council the name of the corporation administering the General Clergy Relief Fund and the name of its treasurer.

4. *Resolved*, That the Bishop be requested to appoint a Committee on General Clergy Relief to be composed of (three) clergymen and (two) laymen, to report to the Council each year the contributions from Parishes and Missions, to assist the Bishop and the officers of the General Clergy Relief Fund, and to further the work of Clergy Relief in the Diocese.

T. M. N. GEORGE,  
R. W. HOGUE,  
W. L. DeROSSET.

On motion, the above Report was referred to the Committee on Canons.

Rev. Mr. George read the

REPORT OF THE DIOCESAN TREASURER OF THE CLERGY-  
MAN'S RETIRING FUND SOCIETY.

To the Rt. Rev. Robert Strange, D. D.:

I respectfully report amount of receipts for the Clergyman's Retiring Fund Society, and amount disbursed for the benefit of the clergy of the Diocese in payment of membership fees.

Receipts.

Balance from last report.....	\$ 66 44
From Woman's Auxiliary.....	45 25
From Junior Auxiliary, New Bern.....	2 00
From Junior Auxiliary, Hertford.....	1 00
From Rev. Luther Eborn.....	3 00
From a member of St. James', Wilmington, through W. Calder, Treasurer.....	12 00
Total.....	\$129 69

Disbursements.

Paid Elihu Chauncey, Treasurer of C. R. F. S. dues of Rev. N. Harding for five years at \$12 per year with interest at 6 per cent. per annum.....	\$ 70 80
Balance on hand.....	58 89
	\$129 69

---

REPORTS OF COMMITTEES.

---

May,

The permanent fund of the Society now amounts to \$225,000. Five of the clergy of the Diocese, upon nomination of the Bishop, through the agency of the Diocesan Treasurer have had their dues paid for five years, thus insuring the non-forfeiture of their membership in the Society, and four of these, by the payment of interest, are entitled to count their membership five years back, and if sixty years of age, to share in the annual distributions of the Society. By pursuing this method we are building up the permanent fund of the Society and at the same time are securing its benefits for our own clergy.

Respectfully submitted,

T. M. N. GEORGE,

Diocesan Treasurer of the Clergyman's Retiring Fund Society.

Rev. Mr. Williams read the

REPORT OF THE CHURCH BUILDING COMMITTEE.

St. James' Church, Wilmington, 30th May, 1905.

Your Committee beg to report that only 22 Parishes and Missions have contributed to the Fund at the disposal of this Committee and that the amount has been very small. The whole Diocese giving for this fund only \$62.41.

Your Committee has made the following appropriation, to Rev. Isaac W. Hughes, for a church to be built at Red Springs, one hundred dollars.

ROBERT STRANGE,

LOUIS LLEWELLYN WILLIAMS.

JNO. H. GRIFFITH, JR.

The Registrar read his report.

REGISTRAR'S REPORT.

As required by Canon 8, the Registrar respectfully reports that, in addition to the Journals of the various Dioceses and Missionary Districts, he has received, during the year, two additions to the books, etc., committed to his care which are worthy of more than a passing notice.

The first is a "Journal of the Proceedings of the General Council of the Protestant Episcopal Church in the (late) Confederate States of America, held in St. Paul's Church, Augusta, Ga., Nov. 8th, 9th and 10th, 1865," which was presented by the Rev. L. L. Williams.



1905.

REGISTRAR'S REPORT AND RESOLUTION.

This, I think, with the Journal of 1862, formerly received and noted, completes the file of Journals of the General Council of the Church in the Confederate States.

The second is a complete file of the Journals of the Diocese of North Carolina from 1817 to 1880, volumes bound in leather, collected by the Rev. Israel Harding, of sainted memory, and given to the Diocese of East Carolina, Christmas, 1904, in memory of his father by the Rev. John Ravenscroft Harding, of Utica, N. Y.

It is with special pleasure that I report this gift. For ten years as Secretary of the Council I have been trying to secure a complete file of these Journals; and had corresponded with Rev. Mr. Harding about those he possessed. The thanks of the Council should be given Mr. Harding for this memorial gift. I have already expressed my personal thanks to the donor.

Pardon me, if I refer again to the difficulty your Registrar finds in keeping securely all the Journals of the different Dioceses which come into his hands each year. The Diocese provides no place for them; and his own house is over-run with the accumulation of twenty-one years. If they are to be kept "accessible for reference," then a place should be provided for their safe-keeping. If the Diocese does not care to keep them, as current files of contemporaneous Church history and work, then we ought to notify the Secretaries of other Dioceses that we do not care for their Journals.

So far as he has been notified by the proper authority, your Registrar has made the record required by Canon.

FREDERICK N. SKINNER,  
Registrar.

On motion of Mr. Calder, the Secretary was instructed to express the thanks of the Council to Rev. John R. Harding for his gift of Journals as a memorial of his father, Rev. Israel Harding.

On motion of Rev. Mr. Ticknor, the following resolution was adopted:

*Resolved*, That the Trustees of the Diocese be directed to deed to the Wardens and Vestry of the Chapel of the Cross, Aurora, for the purpose of building a rectory, the west half of the acre in the town of Aurora known as the Episcopal Church lot, now held in trust by said Trustees.

## RESOLUTION AND COMMUNICATIONS.

May,

On motion of Rev. Mr. Hogue, the Report of the Trustees of St. Mary's School, Raleigh, was made the order of the day for Wednesday at 5 P. M.; and the Report of the Trustees of the University of the South, the Order of the Day immediately afterwards.

On motion of Rev. Dr. Carmichael, the Report of the Trustees of the Diocese was made the Order of the Day immediately after the Bishop's Address.

On motion of Rev. Mr. Skinner, it was

*Resolved:* That visiting Clergymen, Candidates for Orders and Lay Readers present, and the Vestry of this Parish, be invited to honorary seats in this Council.

Under this invitation, Rev. McNeely DuBose, Rector of St. Mary's School, Raleigh; Rev. A. deR. Meares, of Marion, N. C., and Rev. J. W. Morris, D. D., of Leesburg, Va., took seats in the Council.

The Secretary was instructed to send a telegram of greeting to the Council of the Diocese of Southern Virginia.

On motion of Rev. Mr. George, a Committee of three Clergymen and two Laymen were appointed to draft resolutions on the death of Bishop Watson, and the Bishop appointed the Revs. T. M. N. George, N. Harding and L. L. Williams, Mr. Wm. Calder and Mr. F. A. Boyle.

The Secretary read the following communication from the Diocese of Tennessee, which was, on motion of Mr. Calder, referred to the above named Committee:

*Right dear in the Sight of the Lord is the Death of His Saints.*

At the Seventy-third Annual Convention of the Church in the Diocese of Tennessee, held in St. John's Church, Knoxville, May 3rd and 4th, 1905, the following Report of the Committee on Memorials was received and adopted by unanimous rising vote:

The Committee appointed to prepare a Memorial, expressing the

1905.

COMMUNICATIONS.

sense of this Convention at the losses sustained by death within the past year, respectfully report,

From among the Bishops of the Church:

THE RT. REV. WILLIAM EDWARD McLAREN, D. D., D. C. L.,  
Bishop of Chicago,

THE RT. REV. FREDERICK DAN HUNTINGTON, D. D., LL. D.,  
L. H. D.  
Bishop of Central New York,

THE RT. REV. ALFRED AUGUSTIN WATSON, D. D.,  
Bishop of East Carolina,

have entered into the state of more perfect rest. Defenders of the Faith, devoted Servants of the Master, God will continue to make use of those great qualities of head and heart which contributed so much to the advancement of His Kingdom during their earthly life.

Your Committee recommend that a memorial page containing these names be included in the Journal of the Convention for 1905; and offers the following resolution:

That as a mark of respect for those whose names are here recorded, the Convention adopt this memorial by a rising vote, and that copies of the same be sent to the Dioceses of Chicago, Central New York, and East Carolina, and to the families of the above named departed.

CHARLES S. WARE, *Chairman*  
R. W. RHAMES,  
CHURCHILL EASTIN,  
E. M. FORD,  
J. H. LATIMER,  
ROBERT STEPHENSON,

*Committee.*

Attest:

ARTHUR HOWARD NOLL,  
*Secretary.*

The Secretary read the following communication from the Diocese of North Carolina:

Greensboro, N. C., May 23, 1905.

The Rev. F. N. Skinner, Sec. Council of East Carolina, Clinton, N. C.  
Rev. and Dear Sir:

At the meeting of the Convention of the Diocese of North Carolina,

held in St. Peter's Church, Charlotte, May 17-19, it was proposed that the "Messenger of Hope" be made a weekly paper of the three Diocese of this State with enlarged facilities, and a committee was appointed to confer with like committees from your Diocese and from the Jurisdiction of Asheville. In pursuance of which I write to ask that you call the attention of your Council to this action on our part and if you deem it advisable, that you appoint a committee of three to confer with us upon the subject.

The idea is that we establish a paper that will not only represent the Orphanage but be a disseminator of Church News, local and general, presented in such a way as it will be read in many homes of our people wherein, as at present, there is not to be found a Church paper of any kind. Is it feasible?

REV. SANDERS R. GUIGNARD,  
REV. WALTER J. SMITH,  
MAJOR H. A. SMITH,

Committee.

By Sanders R. Guignard, St. Andrew's Church, Greensboro, N. C.

Rev. Mr. Wootten offered the following resolution, which was adopted:

*Resolved*, That the Trustees of the Diocese of East Carolina be authorized and instructed with the aid and co-operation of the Chancellor of the Diocese to look into and if found necessary to perfect all deeds or titles to property now held or that may hereafter be held by this Diocese of East Carolina.

Rev. Mr. Ticknor offered the following resolution, which was, on motion, referred to the Committee on Finance:

*Resolved*, That all arrearages against St. Paul's, Vanceboro, be remitted, and it be assessed \$10.00 for the Episcopal and Contingent Fund.

Rev. Mr. George, in behalf of the Delegates from Christ Church, New Bern, invited the Council to hold its next annual session in that Parish, which invitation was accepted. The time of meeting was, on motion of Mr. Calder, referred to the Bishop, the Secretary and the Assistant Secretary.

On motion of Mr. Calder, the Secretary was given the

1905.

PREAMBLE AND RESOLUTION.

unbound Journals of North Carolina, which he had collected for the Diocese.

Mr. Calder offered the following preamble and resolution, which was adopted.

*Whereas*, An examination of the original records shows that in the printed edition of the Constitution and Canons published in 1901 a typographical error occurs in Article X of the Constitution by printing in the proviso the word "of" instead of "or," therefore,

*Resolved*, That it is hereby declared that the proper reading of the second line of said Proviso is "the chartered rights, or existing customs," etc.

On motion, the Council adjourned to Wednesday morning at 9:30 o'clock.

The Canonical Missionary Service was held in St. James' Church at 8:30 o'clock. Evening Prayer was said by Revs. R. W. Hogue and T. M. N. George; and addresses were made by Rev. W. E. Cox, on "The Missionary in the Field;" Mr. W. F. Robertson, "What can Laymen do to extend the Church outside of their own Parishes;" Mr. B. R. Huske, "What can Laymen do to interest their own Parishes in Church extension," and Rev. N. Harding, "What the Rector of a self-supporting Parish can do for the extension of the Church in the Diocese;" the Bishop introducing the speakers, saying the closing prayers and giving the Benediction. The offerings of the Congregation were received for Diocesan Missions.

---

SECOND DAY.

WEDNESDAY, May 31st, 1905.

The Bishop called the Council to order at 9:30 o'clock and opened the session with prayers.

The Roll-call was dispensed with, Rev. R. B. Drane, D. D.,



## RESOLUTION AND REPORT OF TRUSTEES.

May,

Messrs. Royall, Shepard, Wood and Chestnut, not present yesterday, being present.

The minutes of yesterday's proceedings were read and approved.

The Bishop appointed as the Committee on Canons, Revs. F. N. Skinner, I. W. Hughes and F. B. Ticknor, Mr. T. W. Blount and Mr. B. R. Huske.

The Bishop read his Address (See Appendix A ).

On motion of Rev. Mr. Skinner, that portion of the Bishop's Address relative to Bishop Watson was referred to the Special Committee to draft resolutions on the death of the late Bishop.

On motion of Mr. Lamb, the Bishop's Address was referred to the Committee on the State of the Church.

On motion of Mr. Ticknor, it was

*Resolved:* That the Bishop appoint a Special Committee on Church Newspapers, and that that portion of the Bishop's Address on this subject, with the communication received from the Diocese of North Carolina, be referred to this Committee.

The Bishop appointed on this Committee, Rev. Mr. Ticknor, Rev. Mr. Williams, Mr. T. D. Meares.

Mr. Atkinson read the

#### REPORT OF THE TRUSTEES OF THE DIOCESE OF EAST CAROLINA.

Since our last report to the Council of our Diocese, the venerable and well beloved Bishop Alfred Augustin Watson, Doctor in Divinity, and "ex-officio" Chairman of this Board, has passed from Earth to Paradise.

Bishop Watson by will bequeathed to the Diocese of which he was for many years the Episcopal head certain property as follows:

"III. Third. I give and bequeath to the Board of Trustees of the Protestant Episcopal Church in the Diocese of East Carolina my private library (except such books as may be hereinafter otherwise specially devised) as a contribution toward a Theological library for the use of the Clergy and Students in Theology in said Diocese at

1905.

REPORT OF TRUSTEES.

such place and under such conditions as may to the Bishop of the Diocese seem best: *Provided*, that my wife, should she survive me, or should she have deceased, then any of my sisters living with me at the time of my death, shall have the right to retain all such books, be they few or many, as she or they may select for her or their own property.

VIII. Eighth. After payment of my funeral expenses and just debts including the amounts debited against me on account of monies in my hands for sundry purposes or objects the items of which accounts can be ascertained by reference to my Ledger, and after payment of the foregoing legacies to my wife and sisters (should they or either of them survive me) then all the rest and residue of my estate, both real and personal of every kind and description including the remainder-interest in such as I have heretofore bequeathed for life or lives, but excepting all such other property as has been hereinbefore or may be hereinafter specifically otherwise devised, I give and bequeath to the Board of Trustees of the Protestant Episcopal Church in the Diocese of East Carolina. TO HAVE AND TO HOLD, the same as a separate fund under the name of THE BISHOP WATSON FUND FOR THE PURPOSE OF THE SUPPORT OF THE EPISCOPATE OF THE DIOCESE of EAST CAROLINA in trust for the following purposes to wit:

After payment of taxes and insurance and meeting such other expenses as may be properly incident to the care of such property:

1st. In as much as my sisters Elizabeth Watson and Mary Wendell have by unfortunate investments lost much of their property it is my wish that as I have during my lifetime contributed to their support so after my death a measurable corresponding contribution shall continue.

Therefore it is my will that out of the income of my estate coming into the hands of the aforesaid Trustees under this clause of my will there shall be paid to each of my sisters Elizabeth and Mary, if they both survive me, annually during their lives, the sum of two hundred and fifty (\$250.00) dollars, and in such event, then upon the death of either one of them the sum of Five hundred Dollars shall be paid annually to the survivor, and if only one of my said sisters shall survive me the sum of Five hundred Dollars shall be paid her annually during her life, provided, That the sum remaining for the use of my said wife including the interest upon the three bonds devised directly to her in the first clause of this my will shall not be thereby reduced to less than the sum of seven hundred dollars per annum.

2nd. Should my wife survive me then to pay all the remainder of the income from the property devised under the eighth clause of my will, after the above mentioned payments to my said surviving sister or sisters, to my said wife during her natural life.

3rd. Upon the decease of my said wife should my said sisters Elizabeth and Mary or either of them be living, then to pay all of the said income to the said surviving sisters or sister during their or her natural life.

4th. Should either of my said sisters Elizabeth and Mary have also deceased then to pay all of said income from the property coming into the hands of the said Trustees under this clause of my will to the survivor of the said sisters during her natural life. Should neither my wife or neither my said sisters Elizabeth and Mary be living, should my sister Mrs. Augusta Palfrey be living then to pay all of the said income to her during her natural life.

Should neither my wife nor either of my said three sisters survive me, or upon the death of all of them, then to hold the whole of said property in further perpetual trust at once, and absolutely thereafter for the benefit of the Fund hereby created and to be known as the BISHOP WATSON FUND for the support of the Episcopate of the Diocese of East Carolina, the net income thereof to be paid over from time to time as the same shall accrue, (but semi-annually at least if possible) to the Bishop or Bishops of the Protestant Episcopal Church in the Diocese of East Carolina to be his or theirs absolutely.

And I especially charge that no part of the said net income is to be diverted, *even temporarily* to any other purpose or person whatever than those above mentioned. And inasmuch as the Permanent Funds of the Diocese have heretofore been diverted to purposes other than those for which they were created, it is my will should *any part* of the aforesaid BISHOP WATSON FUND *be at any time* so diverted then this bequest including all herein provided for the support of the Episcopate of the Diocese of East Carolina, *shall immediately become void* and the property devised thereby shall go to my heirs at law and next of kin."

As will be observed, the bequest is not immediately available, but by the terms of the 8th section of said will imposes upon your Trustees, the duty of distributing the income of the fund, which is estimated at about \$17,000 at par value, between the several members of the late Bishop's family.

The death of Bishop Watson renders it necessary to make some provision for a residence for his successor, our present Bishop.

1905.

REPORT OF TRUSTEES.

We respectfully submit the different views which have suggested themselves to this Board and ask the consideration and instruction of the Council.

The lot of ground owned by the Diocese and heretofore appropriated for the Episcopal residence, is a very handsome and spacious one, fronting on Orange street about 154 feet with depth of 190 feet. The residence, however, is very old and out of repair. Indeed, we think any effort to repair it would be unwise, as the cost would probably equal or exceed the cost of a new building suitable for our Bishop's residence.

We therefore ask consideration to three suggestions, viz: 1st. To pull down the present old building and utilizing, so far as may be well, the old material, build a new and suitable Episcopal residence.

2nd. To sell the half of the lot on which the present building stands, and with the proceeds of such sale build a new residence on the other half of the lot.

3rd. To sell the *entire* property and invest so much of the proceeds as may be necessary in the purchase of a residence for the Bishop.

We would also be glad to receive the advice and instructions of the Council, as to what disposition we shall make of the late Bishop's library, bequeathed under the 3rd section of his will.

Wilmington, N. C., May 30, 1905.

Respectfully submitted.

ROBERT STRANGE,  
WILLIAM CALDER,  
JOHN WILDER ATKINSON,  
Trustees.

On motion of Col. DeRosset, the Trustees' suggestions as to the residence for the Bishop were referred to a Special Committee of three to report Thursday morning; and the Bishop appointed as this Committee, Col. DeRosset, Mr. Huske and Mr. Royall.

On motion of Mr. Meares, the consideration of the Bishop Watson bequest was made the Order of the Day for 4 o'clock this afternoon.



Mr. Calder read the following Report of the Committee on Finance, and the appended resolution was adopted.

REPORT (No. 2) OF THE COMMITTEE ON FINANCE.

The Committee on Finance respectfully report that, as required by Canon, they have audited and examined the Treasurer's accounts, and have found the same correct, as previously reported.

The general condition of the several funds is good.

A comparison with last year of the Permanent Funds shows the following changes:

The Permanent Episcopal Fund has in-	
creased to.....	\$36, 242 23 from \$34,025 10
The Permanent Clergy Relief Fund has	
increased to.....	5, 915 49 from 5, 587 86
The Permanent Education Fund has in-	
creased to.....	4, 796 76 from 4, 704 26
Being a total increase in the three of \$2,637.26.	

The increase in the Permanent Episcopal Fund was from one thousand dollars transferred to it from the Current Episcopal and Contingent Fund of last year; a stock dividend of eight hundred dollars from the Atlantic Coast Line Railroad Co.; and \$353.38 from the Mary A. Smith estate.

All of the income from this Fund is applied to the support of the Episcopate.

The other two Permanent Funds have for some years increased only by the accretions from the securities held for each.

It is worthy the individual and collective consideration of the Council, and of all Church members, whether some special efforts should not be made from time to time to increase these Funds.

Your Committee would, at least, commend them to devout and earnest persons as needing and deserving their remembrances and donations, if not during life then in their last will and testaments, following the example of the faithful and loving Father in God whom we have just laid to rest. Such donations or bequests, when carefully conserved and protected as the funds of this Diocese have been in the past, and will surely continue to be, would prove a never ceasing source of strength for the work of God and the Church, and a perpetual memorial of the love and devotion of those privileged to give.

The balances at the credit of the several current funds are moderately satisfactory, that for Diocesan Missions being especially



1905.

REPORT ON FINANCE.

good, \$1,450, after distributing over one hundred dollars more than during the preceding year.

The Current Episcopal and Contingent Fund has a comfortable credit balance of \$1,221, after transferring one thousand dollars to the Permanent Episcopal Fund, as directed by the last Council. When we recall that there was a deficit in this fund of over two hundred dollars in 1900, this gain of over two thousand dollars in the past five years is gratifying, but while a cause for thankfulness it is not one for gratulation. We cannot say "with a strong hand, and with a stretched out arm" have *we* done this, for it is the result of the generosity of a noble Church-woman who has given through our late Bishop five hundred dollars annually for the past five years, a total of two thousand five hundred dollars. Without this assistance we would have had to report a serious deficit. We should not count on its continuing indefinitely. While there might be a suggestion of the "stretched out arm" in such an attitude would it not be better, brethren of the laity, to know that by our "own strong hands" we had tilled the field which God has given us, and brought in a plentiful harvest for His garnerers?

We urge our parishes to regard such benefactions as examples rather than as excuses, and incite them to a more faithful payment of the assessments laid upon them, striving to increase rather than to decrease.

The necessity for such an appeal is shown in the fact that the Parishes and Mission stations have given during the last year for Diocesan work only \$2,095 against \$2,330, five years ago, and an average of \$2,118, for the five preceding years. The loss is \$235, leaving existing arrearages of three hundred dollars, divided among fourteen Parishes, and ranging in amounts from two to eighty-four dollars, as shown in detail in the Treasurer's report. Most of them are small, and certainly a little more exertion on the part of both clergy and laity would have generally avoided this condition.

We estimate our income for the next year from our own resources will not exceed, without special effort, \$3,900, and expect our Diocesan expenses to be on the present scale, \$3,700—a narrow margin of two hundred dollars which may be quickly turned into a deficit by a little inertness or indifference.

Of the forty Parishes seventeen report contributions for all of the five Funds for which collections are required by Canon 21; four Parishes contributed to four; one Parish to three; two Parishes to two; while twelve Parishes contributed to only one, and that was generally done only at the Bishop's visitation.

Four Parishes, viz.: Holy Innocents', Lenoir County; St. John,

## REPORT ON FINANCE.

May,

Makelyville; St. Cyprian, New Bern and Grace, Plymouth did not contribute anything to any of these funds.

This is not a good exhibit and suggests whether those who can should not be made to do better, and those who cannot should not be transferred from the list of Parishes to that of Mission Stations.

It is required by law of this Committee that "they shall report at each Council what Parish or Parishes (if any may appear from the Treasurer's report to be in arrears) shall in their opinion be subjected to the penalty provided by Section 4, of Article IV of the Constitution, for neglecting or refusing to comply with the requirements of the Council."

The punitive legislation recommended by this Committee under the above Canon at Fayetteville, in 1903, which failed of enactment by only three votes out of the twenty-two Parishes represented, may have had some effect, for, of the five Parishes then recommended for exclusion from lay representation in the Council two have since fully complied with the Canon, two have partially done so, and one remains absolutely dormant.

The difficulty of obtaining the required majority of all the Parishes entitled to representation for such legislation, and the fact that the subsequent Council refused to amend the Constitution in that particular, justifies us in declining to make any specific recommendations at this time.

We ask the Council, however, to consider the injustice to those Parishes which do show life, and a desire to fulfill their duty to the Diocese, of continuing all the privileges of Diocesan life to Parishes habitually derelict. Three of the four reported for last year were represented in the Council electing a Bishop, and generally are when anything of special interest promises, but their absence at other times makes legislation difficult, and they give no aid to the growth and life of the Diocese.

The Diocese is responsible for the rent to October 1st, 1905, of the residence secured for the Bishop-Coadjutor, and now occupied by him. As it is possible that the See House, nor any other permanent home, may not be ready by that time we should make provision for the Bishop in the interim until the meeting of the next Council.

We therefore offer the following resolution. and move its adoption.

*Resolved:* That the Treasurer of the Diocese is authorized and instructed, if necessary, to rent a residence for the Bishop in the City of Wilmington for the year beginning October 1st, 1905, and to

1905.

REPORT OF MISSIONARY COMMITTEE.

pay for the same out of the Current Episcopal and Contingent Fund.

WILLIAM CALDER,  
WILSON G. LAMB,  
H. G. SMALLBONES,  
GEO. H. ROBERTS.

Rev. Mr. Harding read the Report of the Executive Missionary Committee, and the appended resolution was adopted.

REPORT OF THE EXECUTIVE MISSIONARY COMMITTEE.

Your Committee experience great pleasure in making the statement that while the scale of apportionment upon the Parishes for Diocesan Missions amounts to \$1,393, the Treasurer's report submitted to the Council of 1905 shows a balance of \$1,450.00, being \$57.50 more than was asked for by the Council for the important work of the Missions of the Diocese. Of this amount the Mission Stations have themselves contributed \$68.53. Nine parishes have contributed their full quota and several of these have given more than was asked of them. Twenty-six Parishes have contributed less than their apportionment while five Parishes have contributed nothing at all. Your Committee venture to express the hope that there may be a like increase in contributions for the present year and respectfully recommend that the scale of apportionment on the Parishes be continued for the present year.

N. HARDING,  
Chairman.

On motion of Col. DeRosset, the arrearages against S. John's, Makelyville, were remitted, and it was ordered that no assessment for the Episcopal and Contingent Fund be charged against that Parish.

The report of the Committee on Canons, read yesterday, was taken up. Final action on the amendment proposed to Article III, Section 2, was postponed to the next Council. The proposed amendment to Canon 10 was adopted.

The proposed amendment to Canon 14 was adopted.

The proposed amendment to Canon 18, Section 5, was re-referred to the Committee on Canons.

## REPORT OF SPECIAL COMMITTEE.

May,

The courtesies of the floor were extended to Mr. Mark Levy and Mr. John W. Wood.

Rev. Mr. George read the following report of the Special Committee to draft resolutions on the death of Bishop Watson. The appended resolutions, seconded by Rev. N. Harding, Messrs. DeRosset, Boyle and Cordon, Revs. R. W. Hogue and W. G. Avant, were unanimously adopted by a rising vote.

## REPORT OF SPECIAL COMMITTEE.

Since the meeting of the last Diocesan Council it has pleased Almighty God in his wise providence to call to the rest of Paradise our beloved Father in God, Alfred Augustin Watson, Doctor of Divinity, in the eighty-seventh year of his age, and in the twenty-second year of his Episcopate. The call to him from the Chief Shepherd to lay down his pastoral staff and to enter into the joy of his Lord came to him on the day and almost at the hour when in the commemoration of the Church the Good Shepherd laid down his life on the cross and by His blood opened the Kingdom of Heaven to all believers.

The record of the life and labors of the first Bishop of East Carolina will ever be a precious heritage to the Diocese over which he ruled and to the clergy and laity whose privilege it was to receive at his hands the bread of life, and to come under the influence of his blameless and holy life.

He belonged in a peculiar sense to this Diocese. His work in all ranks of the ministry through sixty-one years was all given to this field. In all relations he was an "example to the believers in word, in conversation, in charity, in spirit, in faith, in purity." This Council desires to bear its grateful and loving testimony to his "labors more abundant," to his loyal defense of the Catholic faith; to his clear and cogent teaching of the things pertaining to the Kingdom of God, to his faithfulness to duty; to his truthfulness, sincerity and integrity of heart, to the simplicity and humility which characterized him as a true servant of Jesus Christ, to his inflexible adherence to principle. In all things he adorned the doctrine of God our Saviour.

Therefore,

*Resolved* (1) That we yield unto Almighty God most high praise and hearty thanks for the wonderful grace and virtue declared in His holy servant, Alfred Augustin Watson, who has been a choice vessel of His grace and the light of the world in his generation, be-



---

1905. REPORT OF SPECIAL COMMITTEE AND REMARKS.

---

seeching Him to give us grace so to follow the example of his steadfastness in the faith and obedience to the commandments of God, that with him we may be partakers of His everlasting kingdom.

*Resolved* (2) That a page of the Diocesan Journal be suitably inscribed in his memory, giving the dates of his birth and death and a record of his ordination and work in all ranks of the ministry.

*Resolved* (3) That a portrait of our beloved Bishop be inserted as the frontispiece of the Journal of 1905.

*Resolved* (4) That a copy of this action of the Council be sent to the family of our departed father in God, with the assurances of the respectful and tender sympathy of the Bishop, Clergy and Laity of the Diocese.

T. M. N. GEORGE,  
NATHANIEL HARDING,  
LEWIS LLEWELLYN WILLIAMS,  
WILLIAM CALDER,  
F. A. BOYLE.

Rev. Mr. Harding was requested to furnish a copy of his remarks for publication with the above report.

Mr. President:—I second these resolutions. I am very sure that no words of mine are needful to portray the character of Bishop Watson, or to increase the admiration and veneration in which he is held by the members of this Council. From the time that in the days of his early manhood, he first came to North Carolina, the State of his adoption, whether in the hospitable home of Josiah Collins, as Rector of Grace Church, Plymouth, and St. Luke's, Washington County, as Rector of Christ Church, New Bern, as Chaplain in the Confederate army, as Rector of this Church in which we are now assembled, or as Bishop of East Carolina for more than the fifth of a century he has been "known and read of all men." Known as a consecrated, self-denying man who adorned the doctrine of God his Saviour in all things;" known as a modest, self-effacing hero who never entertained you by telling the great things he had done or the good things other people had said about him. Honest to the core, he knew no deceit, and his word was the equivalent of a bond. What he said you could depend upon as true and what he promised was certain of fulfillment. In his manhood there was no single fibre of falsehood or dishonor. To him I was bound by the strongest ties of affection. When first I came to Wilmington to be a student under him in 1868, I found in him a veritable Father in God, a helpful, sympathizing friend. When



## SPECIAL REMARKS.

May

in 1873 I came again to the city to be ordained he was one of my examining Chaplains, preached the sermon and presented me for ordination in this Church. Twenty-seven years after, at my request, he preached the same sermon and ordained my own son to the Diaconate in St. Peter's, Washington. At the Primary Council of the Diocese held in New Bern, I was chosen as Secretary, which position I held for twelve years. Since the death of the Rev. Dr. Huske, of blessed memory, I have been the President of the Standing Committee of the Diocese and in personal and official relations have been perhaps as close to our departed Bishop as any man in his Diocese. For eighteen years on his annual visitations he has been my guest at St. Peter's Rectory, and I and my family have felt that his presence was a joy in our home, and a benediction to our household. Truly I loved him as a father. I shall miss him as long as I live, and I hope to meet him beyond the sunset of a mortal life. As I stand here in this sacred place I am reminded of another Council which, as the youngest Clergyman in the Diocese I attended in this city thirty-one years ago. That was a noble band who were then working together in the "Church Militant." Atkinson and Lyman, Watson and Patterson, Hughes and Huske, Buell and Buxton, Cheshire and Forbes, Harding and Hilton, Haughton and Price, and a score of godly laymen headed by the genial and courteous Dr. Armand J. DeRosset for many years the Senior Warden of this Parish and the efficient Treasurer of this Diocese. As I stand here near the sainted ashes of Bishop Atkinson and miss from our ranks these departed fathers and brethren, a whole tide of feeling comes sweeping over me, and I experience a bereavement which words will not express. But, sir, a faith which I pray God may never be uprooted as I grow older, bids me believe that while the tender ties that bound us here are sundered now; that yet the heart's best affections, which brighten, adorn and purify human life, that these are not, can not, be buried in the grave, but must live on forever.

"These shall resist the empire of decay  
When time is o'er and worlds have passed away.  
Cold in the dust the perished heart may lie  
But that which warmed it once can never die."

I trust, yes, I believe, that these our fathers and brethren "washed in the blood of the Lamb, clothed in the righteousness which is by faith, one with the Father and the Son in the blessed fellowship of the Saints," have gained the rest, the blessed rest of Paradise, there to await in glorious expectation the day of resurrection and reunion.

Rev. Mr. George read the following

REPORT OF THE SPECIAL COMMITTEE.

The Committee on Memorial to Bishop Watson to whom was referred the action of the Convention of the Diocese of Tennessee conveying to this Council words of appreciation of the late beloved Bishop of the Diocese uniting his name with the names of the late Bishops of Chicago and of Central New York, recommend the passage of the following:

*Resolved*, That the secretary be requested to ingraft in the minutes of the Journal this action of the Convention of Tennessee as a token of our grateful thanks for the tribute to our late Bishop.

T. M. N. GEORGE,  
For the Committee.

The Rev. Dr. Carmichael was, at his request, given leave to epitomise for publication in the Journal, the report of the Board of Managers of the Thompson Orphanage.

THE REPORT OF THE BOARD OF MANAGERS OF THE THOMPSON ORPHANAGE.

The undersigned, having notified Bishop Strange of their retirement, because of personal and professional reasons, from the Board of Managers of the Orphanage; yet, ever retaining their deep interest in this most valuable institution; would respectfully report to the Church in East Carolina that the moral, physical, educational and financial condition of the Orphanage is most gratifying. While the number of inmates is larger than ever before, requiring more extended attention on the part of the admirable Superintendent and his most efficient corps of assistants, and much more substantial support from the Church, still, all the necessities have been met. Health, happiness, obedience and religious observance characterize this home for God's stricken children.

The fiscal year starts with a good balance in the Treasury, but, the greater work of the Home will, of course, require larger contributions; indeed, special gifts amounting to \$350.00 are urgently and immediately needed for bath-room and sewerage extensions, which are imperatively demanded for the comfort and health of the inmates.

We most cordially and earnestly commend the Orphanage in

---

RESOLUTIONS AND REPORT OF COM. ON DIOCESAN NEWSPAPERS. May,

---

its management and in its need to the prayers and the purses of the Churchmen and the philanthropic in East Carolina. You have done well in the past, you can do better in the future.

JAS. CARMICHAEL, D. D.

WALTER G. McRAE.

On motion of Rev. Mr. Hogue, Mr. Mark Levy addressed the Council on "The Work of Evangelizing the Jews."

On motion of Rev. Mr. Hogue, the following resolutions were adopted:

*Resolved:* That the 22nd Annual Council of the Diocese of East Carolina puts on record its deep interest in the work of Evangelizing the Jew.

*Resolved:* That the Chairman appoint a Committee of two clergymen and one layman to confer with the Committee from the General Convention on the work of evangelizing the Jew, and that this Committee report to the next annual Council.

On motion, a recess was taken to 4 P. M.

---

WEDNESDAY, May 31st, 1905.

The Council re-assembled at 4 o'clock, and was called to order by the Bishop.

On motion of Mr. Meares, it was

*Resolved:* That the Trustees of the Diocese are hereby instructed to accept the trust bequeathed by Bishop Watson, and are authorized to employ, if necessary, a special agent or a Trust Company to carry out the provisions of the bequest.

The Secretary reported for the Special Committee to recommend the date for holding the next Council; and the report recommending Tuesday, May 15th, 1906, was adopted.

Rev. Mr. Ticknor read the

REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON DIOCESAN NEWSPAPERS.

The Special Committee on Diocesan Newspapers respectfully report:—That we deem it inexpedient to adopt as an official organ any paper not published within the confines of the Diocese.

1905.

RESOLUTION AND MOTION.

We refer to the Council, without recommendation, the request from the Committee from the Diocese of North Carolina to appoint a Committee of Conference in regard to the Messenger of Hope.

We are inclined to believe that the publication of a small paper within the Diocese under the general direction of the Bishop, keeping the Parishes in touch with each other, and the Bishop in touch with the various parts of the Diocese will be a more desirable plan than either of the others.

F. B. TICKNOR,  
LOUIS LLEWELLYN WILLIAMS.  
THOS. D. MEARES.

Mr. Tillinghast offered the following resolution, which was adopted:

*Resolved*, That we recognize that Chapel Hill is a most important point for Missionary work among young men, and the Council is pleased to learn that our Bishop proposes to devote a portion of his time to that special work.

On motion of Mr. Tillinghast, the following amendment to the Constitution was adopted, and referred to the next Annual Council for ratification.

Moved that, Art. IV, Sec. 4, of the Constitution be amended by striking out all after the word "Clergy" to and including the word "representation," and inserting "present in the Council, and two-thirds of the Parishes represented."

Revs. N. Harding, F. N. Skinner and F. H. T. Horsfield, Mr. William L. DeRosset and Mr. George H. Roberts were elected the Standing Committee.

Messrs. William Calder, F. R. Rose, H. G. Smallbones, Wilson G. Lamb and George H. Roberts were elected the Committee on Finance.

Messrs. B. R. Huske, W. G. Lamb and N. C. Cordon were elected Lay-members of the Executive Missionary Committee.

Rev. L. L. Williams, Rev. J. H. Griffith, Jr., and Mr. W. D. Pruden were elected the Church Building Committee.

---

TELEGRAM, RESOLUTION, REPORT ON UNIVERSITY OF THE SOUTH. May,

---

Rev. Dr. Drane, Mr. Frank Wood and Mr. W. G. Lamb were elected the Students' Aid Committee.

Mr. William Calder and Mr. John W. Atkinson were elected Trustees of the Diocese.

The following telegram was read by the Secretary:

Wytheville, Va., 31 May.

F. N. Skinner, Wilmington, N. C.

The Council of Southern Virginia thanks East Carolina for its loving greeting and prays God's rich blessing upon its deliberations and work.

W. A. R. GOODWIN,  
Secretary.

On motion of Mr. Atkinson, it was

*Resolved:* That one Clergyman and one Layman be elected to the Missionary Conference to be held in Nashville, Tenn., in November, 1905; and that a sum not exceeding \$35.00 be appropriated for the expenses of the Clerical Delegate.

Rev. R. W. Hogue and Mr. Thomas W. Blount were elected Delegates to the Missionary Conference of 1905.

On motion of Rev. Mr. Ticknor, the Bishop was authorized to appoint Alternate Delegates, provided those elected can not attend.

The Bishop appointed as the Committee on Relations to and Communications from the General Convention: Rev. J. Carmichael, D. D., Rev. L. L. Williams, Mr. J. W. Atkinson.

At his request, Mr. Haskitt was excused from further attendance after this session of the Council.

Rev. R. W. Hogue made a verbal Report for the Trustees of the University of the South, and presented the following synopsis of

REPORT OF CLERICAL TRUSTEE OF UNIVERSITY OF THE  
SOUTH.

Report was verbal with photographs describing buildings, grounds and life of the University. Report dealt with advantages of cli-



---

1905. REPORT OF TRUSTEES ST. MARY'S SCHOOL, RALEIGH.

---

mate, time of vacation, moral and religious influences of Sewanee.

Special stress was laid on the number of scholarships available to needy young men upon merit and diligence as students. The meeting of the Board of Trustees in 1904 was briefly reviewed, special mention being made of the election of Bishop Capers to succeed the late Bishop Dudley, as Chancellor of the University, the fact that the Commencement Oration was delivered by His Excellency, the German Ambassador, and the election of Bishop Strange as the Commencement preacher this year. The suggestion was made that a fund be raised in the Diocese for a scholarship in the Theological Department to be known as the Bishop Watson Memorial Fund, with the hope that such initiative be followed by the other seventeen Dioceses. An appeal was made to the lay Trustees and the Council members in general to attend the Commencement this summer and to see Sewanee for itself.

Rev. Mr. George read the

REPORT OF THE TRUSTEES OF ST. MARY'S SCHOOL,  
RALEIGH.

As required by the Act of Incorporation, the Trustees of St. Mary's School submit the following report to the Council of the Diocese of East Carolina.

The report of the Treasurer of the Corporation for the year ending May 1st, 1905, is as follows:

RECEIPTS.

Balance May 1st, 1904.....	\$ 84 79
Subscriptions collected.....	658 00
Collection on principal of notes.....	893 70
Interest collected.....	118 99
Received from Rector of School.....	300 00
From Mary Ruffin Smith Fund.....	500 00
	<hr/>
	\$ 2,555 48

DISBURSEMENTS.

Agents of Trustees on account of Salary and Expenses .....	\$ 60 00
Salary and expenses of special Agent of Board for five weeks.....	199 79
Gold Medal for Patron of St. Mary's.....	8 00
Postage and stationery.....	4 00
Salary of Secretary and Treasurer.....	100 00
Interest paid on Cameron debt.....	892 87
Paid on Principal of debt.....	1,000 00
Balance on hand.....	290 82
	<hr/>
	\$ 2,555 48

---

REPORT OF TRUSTEES OF ST. MARY'S SCHOOL, RALEIGH. May,

---

During the past year the school has been carried on faithfully and efficiently by the Rev. McNeely DuBose, and an able faculty. The officers and teachers have numbered twenty-five. The enrollment of pupils has been one hundred and twenty-nine boarders and seventy-seven day pupils. The current income of the school from pupils has been \$33,414.24, with an additional \$1,297.81 collected upon arrears of former years, making a total income of \$34,712.05. The current expenses of the school including all salaries, were \$30,214.34. To this must be added \$3,106.84 for repairs and improvements. Some of these improvements do not come within the proper current expenses, but are in the nature of permanent improvements, or at least such additions to the plant as should not be reckoned among the expenses of one year. Adding these all together, however, we have a total of \$33,321.18, leaving a balance of \$1,390.87. Of this balance \$300.00 was turned over to the Treasurer of the Corporation towards the payment of interest on the Cameron debt, and \$1,090.87 was paid upon the contract for the enlargement of the Chapel. The Alumnae Association have undertaken to be responsible for the cost of the Chapel, and it is expected that they will refund the amounts thus paid upon the contract. In the meanwhile the school has the use of the beautiful and commodious chapel, which is essential to the daily life and work of the school. The interest of the Alumnae, thus manifested, does not confine itself to the enlarging and beautifying of the chapel, but extends to every department of the school activities. It is the devotion of such a board of faithful friends, which is one of the strongest assurances of the future growth and prosperity of St. Mary's.

Most of the members of the Council have doubtless heard of the noble benefaction of the late Miss Eleanor Clement, of Germantown, Pa., an old pupil and a life-long devoted daughter of the school. By her will Miss Clement left five thousand dollars to establish a scholarship in memory of her mother, Madame Clement, one of Dr. Smedes' teachers in the early days of the School, and left also certain residuary interests, after the expiration of a life annuity, which will probably amount to very much more than the specific bequest. No part of this gift has been received yet, but the estate is in charge of one of the most reliable Trust Companies in Philadelphia, and the interests of the school will be properly cared for.

It will be observed in the report of the Treasurer that \$1,000.00 was paid during the year covered by the report upon the principal of the debt remaining due to the Cameron Trustees. This sum was made up of \$500.00 given by Mr. Thomas Atkinson of Richmond through Bishop Strange, and \$500.00 from the Mary Ruffin Smith

---

1905. REPORT OF TRUSTEES OF ST. MARY'S SCHOOL, RALEIGH.

---

Fund. This reduced the principal of said debt to \$13,000.00. It must be remembered that \$5,000 of this debt is held by the Trustees as an investment of the David R. Murchison Scholarship. We are informed that an additional sum of \$2,500.00, since the Treasurer's report was made out, has been paid to him from the Mary Ruffin Smith Fund to be applied to the principal of the debt which will thereby be reduced to the sum \$10,500.00.

Respectfully submitted,

JOS. BLOUNT CHESHIRE,

President Board of Trustees of St. Mary's School.

May 17, 1905.

Since this report was written an additional \$500.00 has been paid upon the debt, reducing the debt to \$10,000.00.

DIOCESAN TRUSTEES.

By invitation, Rev. McNeely DuBose, Rector of St. Mary's School, addressed the Council.

Rev. Mr. George made a verbal report for the Committee on the State of the Church.

On motion, the Council adjourned to 9:30 A. M. Thursday.

Evening Prayer was said, at 8:30 o'clock, by Revs. R. W. Hogue and McNeely DuBose, and addresses were made by Rev. J. W. Morris, D. D., "The Story of the Brazil Mission," and Mr. John W. Wood, Corresponding Secretary of the Board of Missions, "The Mission Field." The offerings of the congregation were received for the work of the Church in Brazil.

---

### THIRD DAY.

ASCENSION DAY, June 1st, 1905.

The Council was called to order at 9:30 o'clock by the Bishop, who opened the session with prayers.

The Minutes of yesterday's proceedings were read and approved.

Mr. Lamb having declined his election as a member of the

Students' Aid Committee, Mr. F. A. Boyle was elected in his place.

Rev. Dr. Drane read the

#### REPORT OF THE STUDENTS' AID COMMITTEE.

Our Treasurer's statement shows a balance in hand of \$71.59, after payment to four students of appropriations in no case larger than a hundred dollars and in all amounting to \$266.00.

As there printed, "The Student's Aid Fund," the suggestion would be that only one man a year need apply, but such a suggestion is Canonical neither by law of the Diocese nor by any other dictate. Canon 9, Sec. 4, names it "Current Students' Aid Fund," putting it upon us to have more than one man on our list.

And every law of right and fitness bids us broaden our view of the situation, and open our hearts. Applications for aid have come to which your Committee have not responded as they desired to do. But with reference to that injunction of the Canon, "they are hereby directed to seek out" cases of young men desirous to enter the ministry of the Church, brethren, *you* must *help* us do it! It is *your* sons and your own people, the very best material for this purpose, with whom we have to do.

Now, *at the least*, will not every Clergyman and Reader help inform our people of the present need, and get the annual offering before September 1st, in time to aid Students for the next academic year?

We recommend simply a prompt compliance with the law.

Respectfully,

ROBT. B. DRANE,

For the Committee.

Wilmington, N. C., May 31st, 1905.

Rev. Mr. George read the

#### REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON THE STATE OF THE CHURCH.

The Committee on the State of the Church has had before it reports from all the Parishes and Missions of the Diocese, except four (4) vacant Parishes and nine (9) unorganized Missions. Six of these reports, however, were not in until the meeting of the Council making it impossible for the committee to complete its statistical tables in time to make its report, as required, on the morning of the second day. The Canon plainly orders each Clergyman to

1905.

REPORTS.

report to the Bishop at least two weeks before the meeting of each annual Council, in the prescribed form.

Several of the reports show glaring omissions of most important statistics, which render them useless as aids in ascertaining the state of the Church, not only in the Diocese but in the general Church.

We urge upon the Clergy and upon others upon whom it is incumbent to make these reports to be more careful in their compilation and more prompt in sending them to the Bishop. Most of the reports were carefully made and forwarded at the proper time.

For increase and decrease in every particular we refer to the tabulated reports presented as a part of our labors.

The more important items are as follows:

Holy Baptisms, 300—an increase of 15. Confirmations, 295—an increase of 32. The Bishop's report gives 10 less than this. The total number of Confirmed persons is 5,712—an increase of 137. The number of communicants is 4,229—a decrease of 287. This evidently is attributable to a careful revision of lists. Four Sunday schools less than last year are reported but there is an increase of ten (10) in number of teachers and of sixty-one (61) in number of pupils.

The number of services shows a gain of ninety-two (92). There were eight more marriages than last year, and fifteen (15) funerals fewer.

The total amount spent for Parochial purposes is \$4,466 less than last year, the amount being in round numbers \$30,000. Extra expenses in certain Parishes for building purposes will explain this loss.

The total raised for Diocesan objects shows a loss of \$27.85, the canonical offerings in every instance, except that for Diocesan Missions, having fallen below those of last year.

For objects extra Diocesan there were raised \$99.39 more than last year.

The aggregate of contributions shows a loss of \$4,444.92 as compared with last year. This agrees almost exactly with the decrease for special Parochial objects.

Many of the reports fail to note the amount contributed through the Woman's Auxiliary.

The best view of the state of the Church in the Diocese has been given by the Bishop in his admirable address. Since his consecration on November 1st he has made a thorough canvass of the Diocese and we heartily second his plans for providing services for the



Mission Stations by grouping them more conveniently under his own direction and by arranging with Vestrys for the release of Rectors from their Parochial services to give at least some Sundays and week days to do missionary work in places contiguous to their cures. Under the Bishop as the Chief Missionary the waste places of the Diocese will respond to the more systematic and thorough cultivation for which they have been waiting.

Our late lamented Father in God has bequeathed to his successor a Diocese well organized with finances admirably administered, a body of Clergy devoted to their work and loyal to the Church and to their Bishop. The Laity are awaking to a higher sense of their duty to give more liberally of their means to extend the Gospel to places near and far off. And what is better to give their personal service as lay readers and helpers in the work of the Church.

Foundations have been laid firmly and well. It only remains that all Clergy and Laity shall arise and build, each taking heed "how he builds." A united Clergy, Bishop, Priests and Deacons is a three-fold cord that is not quickly broken, and a Laity imbued with the thought that they can best save their own souls by working and giving for the salvation of the souls of others will constitute an irresistible force in bringing about an answer to the prayer "Thy Kingdom Come."

T. M. N. GEORGE,  
For the Committee.

Mr. Huske read the

#### REPORT (No. 2) OF THE COMMITTEE ON CANONS.

The Committee on Canons, to whom the proposed change in Canon 18, Section 5, was re-referred,

Recommend the following, That Section 5 of Canon 18 read as follows: "Section 5. Communicants to be reported. In making the above reports all communicants shall be included, except those who have been repelled by the proper authority, and those who have not received the Holy Communion for three years last past." Should the Council desire to make effective the resolutions offered by the Special Committee on "Clergy Relief," your Committee suggest the following changes in Canons 21 and 22.

In Canon 21 insert before the words "Relief Fund," the words "General Clergy." Add to Canon 22, Section 2, the following, "Provided that if the funds belonging to Permanent Clergy Relief Fund be transferred to the General Clergy Relief Fund, then the Treasurer

---

1905. REPORT OF SPECIAL COMMITTEE ON BISHOP'S SALARY.

---

shall transmit to the Treasurer of the General Clergy Relief Fund all monies in his hands belonging to said Clergy Relief Fund, and from time to time all receipts for that fund."

Respectfully submitted,

F. N. SKINNER,  
F. B. TICKNOR,  
B. R. HUSKE.

The amendment proposed to Canon 18, Section 5, was, on motion of Col. DeRosset, amended by the addition of the following: "*Provided* sufficient opportunity has been given for the reception of the Holy Communion;" and was adopted.

The rest of the report was tabled until after action by the Council on the report of the Special Committee on merging the Clergy Relief Fund.

Mr. Huske read the

REPORT OF THE SPECIAL COMMITTEE ON THE BISHOP'S RESIDENCE.

Your Committee to which the matter of a new See House was referred beg leave to report the following resolutions:

1st. That it seems desirable, if not necessary, to build a new See House, on or about the site of the present building.

2nd. That the said proposed new See House shall be built in a good, substantial manner at a cost not exceeding fifteen thousand dollars.

3rd. That it is the sense of this Committee that it is not advisable to sell any of the land at present.

4th. That for the purpose of carrying out these resolutions a Committee of three gentlemen, residing in the City of Wilmington, be appointed to secure plans, specifications and estimates, for the said building, and cause the same to be erected, when approved by the Trustees of the Diocese; and the trustees are hereby authorized to sell such portion of the securities belonging to the "Permanent Episcopal Fund," according to their judgment as may be found necessary to secure the funds for the purpose of paying the cost of such building.

Respectfully submitted,

W. L. DeROSSET,  
B. R. HUSKE,  
GEO. C. ROYALL.

---

RESOLUTION.	May,
-------------	------

---

During discussion of the above report, a recess was taken for Divine Service.

The Holy Communion was celebrated by the Rt. Rev. the Bishop of the Diocese, assisted by Revs. L. L. Williams, R. B. Drane, D. D., and Luther Eborn.

Immediately after service, the Council resumed its sessions.

The Bishop appointed as the Committee on the State of the Church, Rev. Dr. Carmichael, Rev. E. Wootten, Rev. W. E. Cox, Mr. J. T. Worthington, Mr. T. D. Meares.

On motion a recess was taken to 4 P. M.

---

THURSDAY, June 1st 1905.

The Council re-assembled at 4 o'clock, the Bishop presiding.

The discussion of the report of the Special Committee on the Bishop's residence was resumed.

Mr. Calder offered the following substitute for the resolutions of the Committee, which was *not adopted*.

*Resolved*, That the President appoint a Committee of five laymen who shall be charged with the duty of laying before the people of the Diocese the need for an Episcopal residence, and devise ways and means of raising sufficient money to build one at once.

Resolutions 1, 2 (as amended), 3 and 4 were adopted. The Report as a whole was then adopted.

On motion of Mr. Lamb, the Bishop was authorized to appoint the above committee.

On motion of Rev. Mr. Williams, the Treasurer was instructed to pay the Sexton of S. James' Church, five dollars.

---

1905. REPORT OF COMMISSIONER OF CHURCH BUILDING FUND.

---

Rev. Dr. Drane read the following Report, which was ordered printed:

REPORT OF THE DIOCESAN COMMISSIONER OF THE AMERICAN CHURCH BUILDING FUND COMMISSION.

DIOCESE OF EAST CAROLINA.

Total amount contributed to the Church Building Fund by the Diocese of East Carolina from 1880 to May, 1905.....\$370 40  
 Contributions received May, 1904, to May, 1905.

Ayden, St. James' Church.....	\$ 4 00
Winterville, St. Luke's Church.....	4 00
Edenton, St. Paul's Church.....	5 88
Clinton, St. Paul's Church.....	1 24
Creswell, Christ Church.....	1 00
Columbia, St. Andrew's Church.....	1 00
Edenton, St. Paul's Church.....	5 00
Farmville, Emmanuel Church.....	3 01
Clinton, St. Paul's Church.....	6 88

Received the past year .....	\$32 01
------------------------------	---------

Gifts have been made to Churches as follows:

Elizabeth City, Farmville, Atkinson, Winfall, Columbia, Yeatesville, Murfreesboro, Creswell, Ayden, Kinston, Clinton, Winterville, amounting to.....\$1,725 00  
 None during the last year.

Two loans have been made to Churches in East Carolina, Snow Hill and Goldsboro, both paid in full with interest. 1, 200 00

PERMANENT FUND.

Total amount of contributions and donations from all sources from 1880 to May 1905.....\$389,767 13  
 Total amount of gifts made since 1893 to May 1905 to build 367 Churches..... 63,141 33  
 Total amount of loans (1880 to 1905) to build 415 Churches and Rectories..... 497,159 39

Respectfully,

ROBT. B. DRANE,

May 31st, 1905.

Rev. W. G. Avant was excused from further attendance after this morning's session.

On motion of Mr. Huske, it was

*Resolved*, That the hearty thanks of this Council are hereby tendered the Rector, Vestry and Congregation of St. James' Parish, and the citizens of Wilmington, for their generous hospitality.

The resolutions offered by the Special Committee on General Clergy Relief (see page 30) were adopted.

The amendments proposed by the Committee on Canons (see page 58) to Canon 21, were adopted.

The amendments proposed to Canon 22, amended as follows: Strike out second clause of Section 1, and number clause 3, clause 2, and in Section 2, strike out the words "Clergy Relief Fund," were adopted. So that Canon 22 reads as follows:

Canon 22, Section 1. The principal of the following Permanent Funds, with all additions to the same, shall remain intact, and only the income shall be applied to the current purposes for which such funds are held, namely,

1st. The Permanent Episcopal Fund for the Bishop's Salary and contingent expenses of the Diocese.

2nd. The Fund for Education of children of deceased Clergymen of the Diocese.

Section 2. The income of the Fund for Education of children of deceased Clergymen—including all contributions in aid of the same for current use, may be distributed under the direction of the Ecclesiastical Authority of the Diocese; *provided*, that, without the special action of the Council, no appropriation from either of these funds shall be made to any disabled Clergyman, or to a widow or orphan of any deceased Clergyman, who was not regularly engaged in ministerial work within the Diocese at the time immediately preceding the occurrence of his disability or decease.

*Provided*, That if the funds belonging to "Permanent Relief Fund" be transferred to the "General Clergy Relief Fund," then the Treasurer shall transmit to the Treasurer of the General Clergy Relief Fund all monies in his hands belonging to said Clergy Relief Fund, and from time to time all receipts for that fund."

Sec. 3. Any surplus remaining at the close of each fiscal year from the income of any of the aforesaid funds, or from current receipts from assessments or otherwise, may, by order of the Coun-



1905.

RESOLUTIONS.

cil, after payment of all expenses and appropriations, be added to the Permanent Fund to which such surplus belongs.

Mr. Calder, for the Committee on Finance, offered the following resolution, which was adopted:

*Resolved*, That the scale of assessments on the Parishes for Diocesan purposes for current year be the same as last year, except that St. Peter's, Washington, shall be increased to \$150 from \$100. That the arrears of \$84.01 of St. David's, Scuppernong, be remitted, and the arrears of \$35.12 of St. Paul's, Vanceboro, be remitted, and Trinity Parish, Beaufort, be reduced to twenty dollars.

The Secretary was instructed to print 800 copies of the Journal.

On motion of Mr. Calder, it was

*Resolved*, That the Clergy be requested to read to their congregations, as soon as convenient, the Bishop's Address and the salient points of the Proceedings of the Council.

On motion of Rev. Mr. Hogue, it was

*Resolved*, That a Committee of two Clergymen and one Layman be appointed a Committee on the State of Sunday Schools in the Diocese, to report to the next Council.

The Bishop appointed as this Committee, the Rev. Wm. E. Cox, the Rev. Harold Thomas, Mr. N. C. Cordon.

On motion, a recess was taken until after the service to-night.

Evening Prayer was said, at 8:30 o'clock, by Revs. F. N. Skinner, J. H. Griffith, Jr., and L. L. Williams, and Rev. T. M. N. George preached a sermon commemorative of the late Alfred Augustin Watson, D. D., Bishop of East Carolina.

Immediately after the service, the Bishop called the Council to order.

On motion of Rev. Mr. Harding, the Rev. Mr. George was

---

ADJOURNMENT.

---

May,

requested to furnish for publication in the Journal a copy of the sermon he had just delivered.

The minutes of the day's proceedings were read and approved.

The Bishop addressed the Council, the Doxology was sung, the Bishop pronounced the Benediction and declared the Council adjourned *sine die*.

FREDERICK N. SKINNER,

Secretary.

1905.

REMARKS APPENDED TO PAROCHIAL REPORTS.

## Remarks Appended to Parochial Reports.

### REV. T. M. N. GEORGE, CHRIST CHURCH, NEW BERN.

A protracted illness which incapacitated the Rector for five months during the busiest season of the year will account for the falling off in number of services and communions. In behalf of the Parish and on my own behalf I wish to make grateful acknowledgement to those brethren of the Clergy who took services for me in my absence, the Rev. Messrs. Noe, Horsfield, Seabrease, Drane, Griffith, and the Rev. McNeely DuBose, of St. Mary's School, who, with the Bishop of the Diocese, ministered in my place to the great advantage of the Parish and to my comfort. Lay services were regularly held, during the interim by Mr. G. H. Roberts.

### REV. NATHANIEL HARDING, WASHINGTON.

The Rector and Congregation of this Parish are indebted to Mr. John G. Bragaw, Jr., for efficient services as Lay Reader.

Mr. E. L. Roper throughout the year has faithfully served St. Thomas', Bath, as Lay Reader.

Zion Parish, Beaufort County, is still faithfully served by Mr. C. D. Malone as Lay Reader.

### REV. N. C. HUGHES, TRINITY SCHOOL.

I submit this report that it may be seen that a large part of my ministerial work is in the School. The School attends the Parish Church at my regular monthly appointments, at which times the Holy Communion is celebrated. There are 15 Communicants in School, not including members of my family; but I do not report them above, as they are probably reported from the Parish in which they reside.

### REV. B. S. LASSITER, HERTFORD.

I have had one service in Windsor and one marriage, visited all the people twice and presented two for Confirmation in said town. I have also visited the people in Jamesville.

### REV. WILLIAM MATTHIAS, D. D., 2804 HAYES AVENUE, CAMDEN, NEW JERSEY.

In the year ended April 30th, 1905, by Divine permission, I baptized two children, and married two couples. On account of my

## REMARKS APPENDED TO PAROCHIAL REPORTS.

May,

state of health I was not able to look up any work of holding services in these parts, and none came to hand; and very seldom, if at any time, perhaps, could I have performed the work had it been offered.

**REV. THOMAS P. NOE, BEAUFORT.**

St. Paul's School, organized in September, 1899, has had an enrollment during the six years of 1,254, making an average each year of 209. The enrollment for each year has been as follows: 1st year, 81; 2nd year, 225; 3rd year, 256; 4th year, 254; 5th year, 218, 6th year, 1904-'5, 215. The decrease above noted was probably due to activity on the part of the Methodists, and in a less degree, the Baptists, in opposition to our work. Altogether those enrolled have numbered about 500 different persons, and their relative period in the school may be stated as follows: Those attending only one year, 150; only two years, 75; only three years, 51; only four years, 43; only five years, 69; all six years, 29.

**REV. F. B. TICKNOR.**

By direction of the Convocation, I assumed charge of the Parish of St. Paul's, Vanceboro, in November. It had been without regular services for ten years. Of the sixty Communicants reported I could find but twenty-five, to which number twelve have been added by Confirmation. The Church and lot have been put in good condition.

**REV. L. L. WILLIAMS.**

During the Conciliar year I have officiated once in St. George's, Hyde County, six times in Church of the Ascension, St. Louis, Mo., twice in St. Martin's, Hamilton. One burial in St. Louis, one burial in Baltimore, Md., one marriage in Currituck County.

**REPORT OF REV. F. B. TICKNOR, EVANGELIST OF THE CONVOCATION OF EDENTON.**

During the first half of the year I held services in Hyde County at St. George's, Fairfield, Swan Quarter and Sladesville. During the last half I gave my time to the Parish of St. Paul, Vanceboro, which had been without Rector or regular services for about ten years. The Parish is now in running order.

F. B. TICKNOR.

---

1905. REMARKS APPENDED TO PAROCHIAL REPORTS.

---

CONDENSED REPORT OF THE GENERAL MISSIONARY OF  
THE CONVOCATION OF WILMINGTON.

During the past Conciliar year ending April 30th, 1905, I have visited and held services without the loss of a single appointment on my account at the following stations: Snow Hill, Farmville, Faison, Southport, Lake Waccamaw, Boardman, Atkinson, Maxton, Mt. Olive, South Washington, with occasional services at St. James', St. Mark's and St. Paul's and the Good Shepherd, Wilmington, N. C.

Whole number of services, sermons and addresses.....	225
Celebrations, public (70) private (20).....	90
Burials .....	4
Confirmations .....	5
Some Candidates awaiting Bishop's visit.	
Baptisms, infant (8) adult (5).....	13
Amount collected, Communion Alms now included in stipend and traveling expenses.....	\$428 00
Necessary expenses and traveling.....	214 00
<hr/>	
Balance for stipend of Missionary.....	\$214 00

The Church at Farmville, Pitt County, N. C., has been finished, painted and Consecrated and a bell (good one) purchased and paid for partly by the General Missionary.

The work at Farmville is growing.

EDWARD WOOTTEN,  
Missionary.



## STATISTICS OF THE DIOCESE, 1904-'5.

May,

## STATISTICS OF THE DIOCESE 1904-'5.

Clergy—Bishop 1, Priests 23, Deacons 4.....	27
Clergy—Non-Parochial.....	3
Clergy—Received.....	3
Clergy—Transferred.....	1
Lay Readers licensed.....	
Postulants admitted 6; total Postulants.....	6
Candidates for Orders admitted, 4; total Candidates.....	8
Parishes in union with the Council.....	40
Missions, organized, 7; unorganized, 23; Parochial 9; total.....	39
Church Edifices (including Chapels).....	73
Number of sittings in Churches and Chapels.....	15,960
Number of Free sittings in Churches and Chapels.....	14,840
Churches whose sittings are wholly free.....	71
Churches Consecrated.....	1
Rectories, number of.....	20
Baptisms, Infant 223; adult 77; total.....	300
Confirmations (Bishop's Address).....	285
Communicants.....	4,228
Marriages.....	75
Burials.....	168
Sunday School Teachers.....	357
Sunday School Pupils.....	2,863
Parish School Teachers.....	25
Parish School Pupils.....	665
Industrial School Teachers.....	15
Industrial School Pupils.....	105
Contributions and offerings, Parochial.....	\$29,837 75
Contributions and offerings, Diocesan.....	4,139 30
Contributions and offerings, Extra-Diocesan.....	3,905 27
Contributions and offerings, Total.....	37,882 32





**RESOLUTIONS OF LOVE AND RESPECT IN MEMORY OF  
BISHOP ALFRED AUGUSTIN WATSON, D. D.**

---

**The Rt. Rev. Alfred Augustin Watson, First Bishop of the Diocese of East Carolina. Born August 21st, 1818. Died Good Friday, April 21st, 1905.**

*Whereas*, It has pleased Almighty God to call to his Eternal Rest, the soul of our beloved Bishop, the Right Reverend Alfred Augustin Watson, D. D., and

*Whereas*, In his capacity as Bishop of East Carolina, he was also the head of the Woman's Auxiliary in this Diocese, be it therefore

*Resolved*, That we, the members of the Woman's Auxiliary in the Diocese of East Carolina, desire to put upon record, our great and lasting grief, at the loss of his godly counsel and saintly example, as well as our enduring appreciation of the blessed work of his long life inspired by loyal devotion to duty. He laid broad and deep foundations for the upbuilding and strengthening of the Church in this Diocese. He served God in his generation, and now full of years and of honors, he has fallen asleep and is numbered with the saints in glory everlasting.

MRS. CATHERINE DeR. MEARES,  
MRS. JAMES CARMICHAEL,  
MISS LEE (Clinton).

Committee.

1905.

REPORT OF THE WOMAN'S AUXILIARY.

## Report of the Woman's Auxiliary.

The Eighteenth Annual Meeting of the Woman's Auxiliary of the Diocese of East Carolina was held in St. James' Parish, Wilmington, N. C., Wednesday, May 31st. The Holy Communion was celebrated at 7:30 o'clock, A. M. by the Rev. R. W. Hogue, assisted by the Chaplain of the day, Rev. W. E. Cox. At this service the annual offering for Diocesan Missions was made; amounting to \$98.10.

The business meeting at 11 o'clock was opened with the Mission Service by the Rev. W. E. Cox in St. Paul's Church. The address of welcome was made by the President of St. James' Branch, Mrs. M. Y. McKoy.

Resolutions of love and respect were passed in memory of Bishop Alfred Augustin Watson, D. D., the first Bishop of East Carolina.

Bishop Strange came to give his welcome and to introduce Dr. Morris and Mr. John Wood. Dr. Morris spoke most encouragingly of the acceptance and progress of our Church in Southern Brazil and Mr. Wood very enthusiastically of the work and part small meetings such as ours had in making large meetings like the one recently held in Boston. Mrs. N. P. Geffroy told of the work and needs of St. Paul's Parish School and the Rev. J. H. Griffith what Holy Innocents' School would do for the boys and girls of that country Parish.

A letter was read from Miss Emery; she kindly sent her sympathy and greetings to East Carolina's Branch of the Woman's Auxilliary and asked for an increased interest in the Board of Missions and in the pledge of \$100,000 made to it by the Auxiliary.

The following Parish Branches were represented: St. Paul's, Beaufort; St. Paul's, Clinton; St. Paul's, Edenton; St. Stephen's, Goldsboro; Christ Church, New Bern; St. Philip's, Southport; St. John's, Winton; St. James', St. John's, St. Paul's, The Good Shepherd, Wilmington. The Junior Auxiliary, St. John's, Fayetteville; Christ Church, New Bern, and St. John's, Wilmington.

At the adjourned meeting Thursday, the gifts that come under Appropriations and can be included in our \$100,000 was discussed. Miss Carrie Mallett, of Fayetteville, was elected Recording Secretary. The resignation of Miss Abbie Randolph, Junior Branch Secretary, was very much regretted.

## REPORT OF THE WOMAN'S AUXILIARY.

May,

**S. THOMAS**, Atkinson; 9 Members. Miss Mat-  
tie Hawes, Secretary.

United Offering.....	\$	3	00		
Diocesan Missions.....		3	00—\$	6	00

**CHAPEL OF THE CROSS**, Aurora; 26 Members.

Mrs. H. M. Bonner, Secretary.

United Offering.....	\$	2	00		
General Missions.....		5	00		
Diocesan Missions.....		6	00		
Zion Parish School, Bunyan, N. C.....		2	50		
Thompson Orphanage, Charlotte, N. C....		2	35		
Clergyman Retiring Fund.....		2	50		
Central Fund.....		50—\$		20	85

**S. PAUL'S**, Beaufort; Mrs. N. P. Geffroy, Secre-  
tary.

Zion Parish School, Bunyan, N. C.....	\$	5	00		
Thompson Orphanage, Charlotte, N. C....		5	50		
Clergyman Retiring Fund.....		1	00		
To Bishop McKim, Japan.....		1	00		
Central Fund.....		50—\$		13	00

**S. THOMAS'**, Bath; recently organized. Mrs. N.  
E. Price, Secretary.**S. PAUL'S**, Clinton; Miss Allie M. Lee, Secre-  
tary.

United Offering.....	\$	1	00		
Box Thompson Orphanage.....		16	00		
Package sent to St. Mary's On the Moun- tain, Tenn.....		3	00—\$	20	00

**S. DAVID'S**, Creswell; 4 Members. Mrs. Luther  
Eborn, Secretary.

United Offering.....	\$	1	00		
General Missions.....		75			
Diocesan Missions.....		1	00		
Zion Parish School, Bunyan, N. C.....		5	00		
St. Paul's Parish School, Beaufort, N. C....		1	00		
Central Fund.....		25—\$		9	00

**S. PAUL'S**, Edenton; 20 Members. Miss M. F.  
Skinner, Secretary.

United Offering.....	\$	12	50		
----------------------	----	----	----	--	--



1905.

REPORT OF THE WOMAN'S AUXILIARY.

General Missions.....	26 15		
Diocesan Missions.....	5 50		
Zion Parish School, Bunyan, N. C.....	8 00		
S. Paul's Parish School, Beaufort, N. C.....	10 00		
Holy Innocents' Parish School, Lenoir Co., N. C.....	1 85		
Clergyman Retiring Fund.....	3 50		
To Bishop McKim, Japan.....	2 00		
Central Fund.....	1 00		
Package sent to Mary's on the Mountain, Tenn.....	5 55—\$	76 05	

**S. JOHN EVANGELIST, Edenton; Mrs. Nellie**

E. Jones, Secretary.

General Missions.....	\$ 2 00—\$	2 00	
-----------------------	------------	------	--

**CHRIST CHURCH, Elizabeth City; 29 Members.**

Mrs. T. Selby Harney, Secretary.

United Offering.....	\$ 23 60		
Diocesan Missions.....	1 00		
Zion Parish School, Bunyan, N. C.....	10 00		
Holy Innocents' Parish School, Lenoir Co., N. C.....	2 00		
Thompson Orphanage, Charlotte, N. C...	5 00		
To Bishop McKim, Japan.....	2 00		
Central Fund.....	1 00		
Convocation Fund.....	10 00		
Package Sent to St. Mary's On the Mountain, Tenn.....	2 70—\$	57 30	

**S. JOHN'S, Fayetteville; 40 Members, Miss C.**

G. Mallett, Secretary.

United Offering.....	\$ 17 63		
General Missions.....	5 00		
Diocesan Missions.....	10 00		
Zion Parish School, Bunyan, N. C.....	12 00		
St. Paul's Parish School, Beaufort, N. C...	12 00		
Holy Innocents' Parish School, Lenoir Co., N. C.....	4 70		
Thompson Orphanage, Charlotte, N. C.....	3 00		
Clergyman Retiring Fund.....	5 00		
To Bishop McKim, Japan.....	5 00		
Central Fund.....	2 00		
Joseph C. Huske Scholarship, Cape Mount, Africa.....	25 00		

REPORT OF THE WOMAN'S AUXILIARY.		May,
S. Philip's Mission.....	5 00	
Organ for Holt Mills Mission.....	5 00	
Box sent to Thompson Orphanage, Charlotte, N. C.....	61 98	
Package sent to St. Mary's On the Mountain, Tenn.....	8 50—\$	181 81
<b>S. JOSEPH'S</b> , Fayetteville; Mrs. L. C. Lanear, Secretary.		
United Offering.....	\$ 5 81	
Diocesan Missions.....	2 50—\$	8 31
<b>EMMANUEL</b> , Farmville,. Recently organized. Mrs. J. F. Joyner, Secretary.		
United Offering.....	2 50—\$	2 50
<b>S. STEPHEN'S</b> , Goldsboro,; 18 members. Mrs. J. H. Hill, Secretary.		
United Offering.....	\$ 9 70	
General Missions.....	6 00	
Diocesan Missions.....	5 00	
Zion Parish School, Bunyan, N. C.....	10 00	
S. Paul's Parish School, Beaufort, N. C...	25 00	
Holy Innocents' Parish School, Lenoir Co., N. C.....	4 00	
Thompson Orphanage, Charlotte, N. C....	27 50	
Clergyman's Retiring Fund.....	1 50	
To Bishop McKim, Japan.....	2 00	
Central Fund.....	1 00	
Box sent to Thompson Orphanage, Charlotte, N. C.....	14 00	
S. Paul's Parish School, Beaufort, N. C...	1 50	
Pacakage sent to S. Mary's On the Mountain, Tenn.....	4 50—\$	111 70
<b>S. PAUL'S</b> , Greenville. Mrs. F. C. Harding, Secretary.		
United Offering.....	\$ 1 00	
General Missions.....	1 00	
Diocesan Missions.....	1 00	
Central Fund.....	1 00	
Package sent to S. Mary's On the Mountain, Tenn.....	2 00—\$	6 00

1905.

REPORT OF THE WOMAN'S AUXILIARY.

**S. MARTIN'S, Hamilton. 15 Members. Mrs. T.**

E. Darden, Secretary.

United Offering.....	\$ 1 00	
General Missions.....	1 00	
Diocesan Missions.....	1 00	
Zion Parish School, Bunyan, N. C.....	2 00	
S. Paul's Parish School, Beaufort, N. C....	1 00	
Thompson Orphanage, Charlotte, N. C.....	15 00	
Clergyman's Retiring Fund.....	2 00	
To Bishop McKim, Japan.....	1 00	
Central Fund.....	1 00	
S. Mary's On the Mountain, Tenn. ....	1 00	
Painting the Church, S. Martin's.....	96 50—\$	122 50

**HOLY TRINITY, Hertford. 20 Members. Miss**

P. C. Norcom, Secretary.

United Offering.....	\$ 8 00	
General Missions.....	2 00	
Diocesan Missions.....	7 00	
Zion Parish School, Bunyan, N. C.....	2 00	
S. Paul's Parish School, Beaufort, N. C....	2 00	
Holy Innocents' Parish School, Lenoir Co., N. C.....	2 00	
Clergyman's Retiring Fund.....	2 00	
To Bishop McKim, Japan.....	1 00	
Central Fund.....	1 00	
Blowing Rock Mission, N. C.....	5 00	
Clergy Relief Fund.....	6 00	
Box sent to Thompson Orphanage, Charlotte, N. C.....	25 00	
Greenville Bazaar.....	5 00—\$	68 00

**S. MARY'S, Kinston. 10 Members. Mrs. C. B. Woodley,  
Secretary**

United Offering.....	\$ 8 50	
Zion Parish School, Bunyan, N. C.....	1 00	
S. Paul's Parish School, Beaufort, N. C....	10 00	
Holy Innocents' Parish School, Lenoir Co., N. C.....	2 00	
Clergyman's Retiring Fund.....	2 50	
Central Fund.....	50	
Box sent to Thompson Orphanage, Charlotte, N. C.....	25 00	
Blowing Rock Mission, N. C.....	1 00	

## REPORT OF THE WOMAN'S AUXILIARY.

May,

Oneida Indians, Wisconsin.....	1 00	
Thompson Orphanage, Charlotte, N. C.....	4 25—\$	55 75

**CHRIST CHURCH, New Bern. 21 Members.**

Mrs. W. S. Simmons, Secretary.

United Offering.....	\$ 19 00	
Diocesan Missions.....	10 00	
Zion Parish School, Bunyan, N. C.....	33 50	
S. Paul's Parish School, Beaufort, N. C.....	30 00	
Holy Innocents' Parish School, Lenoir Co., N. C.....	28 60	
Clergyman's Retiring Fund.....	5 00	
Central Fund.....	1 00—\$	127 10

**S. CYPRIAN'S, New Bern. 20 Members. Mrs.**

J. E. Avant, Secretary.

United Offering.....	\$ 2 00	
Diocesan Missions.....	1 00	
Zion Parish School, Bunyan, N. C.....	25	
S. Paul's Parish School, Beaufort, N. C.....	25	
Thompson Orphanage, Charlotte, N. C.....	25	
Central Fund.....	25	
Dvinity Student.....	3 85	
Assisting Rev. P. W. Cassey.....	16 00	
Church in Jacksonville, Florida.....	5 25—\$	29 10

**GRACE CHURCH, Plymouth. Mrs. E. S. Yeager,  
Secretary.**

Diocesan Missions.....	\$ 2 00—\$	2 00
------------------------	------------	------

**S. MARK'S, Roxobel. 9 Members. Miss P. M.**

Hardy, Secretary.

United Offering.....	\$ 1 00	
General Missions.....	1 00	
Diocesan Missions.....	1 00	
Zion Parish School, Bunyan, N. C.....	5 00	
Student at Sewanee, Tenn.....	50—\$	8 50

**S. PHILIP'S, Southport. Recently organized.**

Miss Morse, Secretary.

Clergyman's Retiring Fund.....	\$ 10 00—\$	10 00
--------------------------------	-------------	-------

**GRACE CHURCH, Trenton. Recently Organized.**

Mrs. Furney Brock, Secretary.

General Missions.....	\$ 85—\$	85
-----------------------	----------	----

---

1905.
 REPORT OF THE WOMAN'S AUXILIARY.

---

**GRACE CHURCH, Woodville. Mrs. M. B. Urqu-**

hart, Secretary.

United Offering.....	\$ 9 50	
Diocesan Missions.....	2 00	
Zion Parish School, Bunyan, N. C.....	16 93	
Thompson Orphanage, Charlotte, N. C.....	14 75	
Central Fund.....	1 00	
Box sent to Thompson Orphanage, Charlotte, N. C.....	5 00	
Package sent to St. Mary's On the Mountain, Tenn.....	3 10—\$	52 28

**S. PETER'S, Washington. 44 Members. Miss**

E. M. B. Hoyt, Secretary.

United Offering.....	\$ 44 40	
General Missions.....	5 00	
Diocesan Missions.....	5 00	
Zion Parish School, Bunyan, N. C.....	17 00	
S. Paul's Parish School, Beaufort, N. C....	\$ 10 00	
Holy Innocents' Parish School, Lenoir Co., N. C.....	1 85	
Clergyman's Retiring Fund.....	3 00	
To Bishop McKim, Japan.....	4 00	
Central Fund.....	1 00	
Package sent to S. Mary's On the Mountain, Tenn.....	6 93	
Box to Mrs. McIlhenny for mission work in Leachville, N. C.....	5 00—\$	103 18

**S. JAMES', Wilmington. 46 Members. Mrs.**

H. C. Prince, Secretary.

United Offering.....	\$115 49	
Diocesan Missions.....	21 25	
Zion Parish School, Bunyan, N. C.....	21 00	
S. Paul's Parish School, Beaufort, N. C....	25 00	
Holy Innocents' Parish School, Lenoir Co. N. C.....	7 40	
Clergyman's Retiring Fund.....	5 00	
To Bishop McKim, Japan.....	2 00	
Central Fund.....	1 00	
Bishop Partridge Fresh Air Fund.....	10 00	
S. Mary's Orphanage, Shanghai, China.....	5 00	
Japanese Mission Woman.....	60 00	
Box for Rev. Harold Thomas, Florence, S. C..	60 00—\$	333 14



## REPORT OF THE WOMAN'S AUXILIARY.

May,

<b>S. CECILIA CIRCLE, ST. JAMES' PARISH, Wil-</b>			
mington. Mrs. D. M. Williams, Secretary.			
United Offering.....	\$ 13 00		
Holy Innocents' Parish School, Lenoir Co.,			
N. C.....	7 55—\$	20 55	
<b>S. AGNES GUILD, S. JAMES' PARISH, Wilming-</b>			
ton.			
United Offering.....	\$ 2 00		
Diocesan Missions.....	2 00—\$	4 00	
<b>S. JOHN'S, Wilmington. 19 Members. Mrs. J.</b>			
Hicks Bunting, Secretary.			
United Offering.....	\$ 23 68		
General Missions.....	3 00		
Diocesan Missions.....	5 00		
Zion Parish School, Bunyan, N. C....	5 00		
Holy Innocents' Parish School, Lenoir Co.,			
N. C.....	2 00		
Clergyman's Retiring Fund.....	3 00		
To Bishop McKim, Japan.....	5 00		
Central Fund.....	1 00		
Package sent to St. Mary's On the Mountain,			
Tenn.....	6 19—\$	53 87	
<b>S. PAUL'S, Wilmington. 10 Members. Mrs.</b>			
Julia Smith, Secretary.			
United Offering.....	\$ 17 00		
Two boxes to Rev. Mr. Hughson, Morganton,			
N. C.....	35 00		
Package sent to S. Mary's On the Mountain,			
Tenn.....	5 00—\$	57 00	
<b>CHAPEL OF THE GOOD SHEPHERD, Wilming-</b>			
ton. 33 Members. Miss C. L. Price, Secretary.			
United Offering.....	\$ 5 00		
General Missions.....	8 00		
Package sent to S. Mary's On the Mountain,			
Tenn.....	1 25—\$	14 25	
<b>S. MARK'S, Wilmington. Mrs. Anna D. Bentley,</b>			
Secretary.			
United Offering.....	\$ 5 00—\$	5 00	

---

1905. REPORT OF THE WOMAN'S AUXILIARY.

---

<b>S. THOMAS, Windsor.</b> 16 Members. Mrs. Sol Cherry, Secretary.			
United Offering.....	\$	5 65	
Holy Innocents' Parish School, Lenoir Co.,...		1 00	
Package sent to St. Mary's On the Mountain Tenn.....		3 00—\$	9 65
<b>S. JOHN'S, Winton.</b> Mrs. R. C. Bridger, Secretary.			
United Offering.....	\$	1 00—\$	1 00
<b>S. GEORGE, Wysocking, Hyde Co.</b> Recently organized. Mrs. R. B. Weston, Secretary.			
<b>MRS. A. A. WATSON, Wilmington.</b>			
Zion Parish School, Bunyan, N. C.....	\$	5 00	
Clergyman's Retiring Fund.....		1 00	
Central Fund.....		1 00—\$	7 00
<b>S. BARNABAS, Snow Hill.</b>			
United Offering.....	\$	6 00—\$	6 00
Total.....		\$1,655 34	

REPORT OF JUNIOR AUXILIARY.

<b>ZION PARISH, Bunyan.</b> 55 Members. Miss S. L. Joyner, Secretary.			
General Missions.....	\$	1 00	
Diocesan Missions.....		1 00	
Thompson Orphanage.....		3 60—\$	5 60
<b>S. PAUL'S, Edenton.</b> Miss Elizabeth Dixon, Secretary.			
General Missions.....	\$	5 00	
S. Paul's School, Beaufort, N. C.....		1 00	
Box to Mountain Children, Tryon, N. C..		5 00	
Box to Thompson Orphanage.....		15 00	
Clothes for little girl at Thompson Orphanage.....		12 69—\$	38 69
<b>CHRIST CHURCH, Elizabeth City.</b> 20 Members. Miss Hattie M. Harney, Secretary.			
United Offering.....	\$	1 00	
General Missions.....		3 00	
Diocesan Missions.....		1 00	
Zion Parish School, Bunyan, N. C.....		5 00	

REPORT OF THE WOMAN'S AUXILIARY.		May,
Thompson Orphanage.....	15 00	
Central Fund.....	25	
Boxes to little girl at Thompson Orphanage.....	21 70	
Box to Thompson Orphanage.....	36 00	
Holy Innocents' Parish School.....	1 00—\$	83 95
<b>S. JOHN'S, Fayetteville. 4 Members. Mrs. J. K. Kyle, Secretary.</b>		
United Offering.....	\$ 3 00	
Central Fund.....	25	
Box to Thompson Orphanage.....	5 00	
Sewing School Teacher, Thompson Orphanage.....	2 00	
Easter Box.....	3 00	
Mr. Griffith, Kinston, two desks.....	1 50—\$	14 75
<b>S. STEPHEN'S, Goldsboro. No report.</b>		
<b>HOLY TRINITY, Hertford. 24 Members. Miss P. C. Norcom, Secretary.</b>		
United offering.....	\$ 2 00	
General Missions.....	1 00	
Diocesan Missions.....	2 00	
Zion Parish School, Bunyan, N. C.....	1 00	
S. Paul's School, Beaufort, N. C.....	1 50	
Clergyman's Retiring Fund.....	1 00	
For the Education of Tomita San.....	1 00	
Central Fund.....	50	
Christ School, Arden, N. C.....	1 00	
Box to Thompson Orphanage.....	5 00—\$	16 00
<b>S. MARY'S, Kinston. Mrs. W. D. Pollock, Secretary.</b>		
S. Paul's School, Beaufort, N. C.....	\$ 1 00	
Holy Innocents', Lenoir Co.....	5 00	
United Offering.....	1 00	
Pew for Farmville Mission.....	2 75—\$	9 75
<b>CHRIST CHURCH, New Bern. Miss Mary C. Roberts, Secretary.</b>		
S. Paul's School, Beaufort, N. C.....	\$ 10 00	
Clergymen's Retiring Fund.....	2 00	
Holy Innocents' Parish School.....	1 00	
Diocesan Missions.....	1 00	
Box to Thompson Orphanage.....	6 00—\$	20 00

---

1905. REPORT OF THE WOMAN'S AUXILIARY.

---

<b>S. MARK'S, Roxobel. 12 Members. Miss Agnes</b>			
Watson, Secretary.			
United Offering.....	\$	50	
General Missions.....		1 00	
Diocesan Missions.....		1 00	
Zion Parish School, Bunyan, N. C.....		1 00	
Foreign Missions.....	1 00—\$		4 50
<b>S. PETERS. Washington, 25 Members. Miss J.</b>			
S. Whitney, Secretary.			
United Offering.....	\$	2 00	
General Missions.....		50	
Diocesan Missions.....		1 45	
Zion Parish School, Bunyan, N. C.....		50	
Box to Thompson Orphanage.....		25 50	
Central Fund.....		25	
Thompson Orphanage.....	1 00—\$		31 20
<b>S. JAMES', Wilmington. No report.</b>			
<b>S. JOHN'S, Wilmington. 14 Members. Miss</b>			
Louise Harlow, Secretary.			
United Offering.....	\$	1 00	
Diocesan Missions.....		1 00	
S. Paul's School, Beaufort, N. C.....		20 00	
Thompson Orphanage.....		2 00	
Cash for Charity.....		3 25	
Fare for child to Thompson Orphanage....		3 30	
Desk for Mr. Griffith, Kinston.....		1 85	
Boxes to County Home.....		5 50	
Box to Mr. Berkley, Mayodan, N. C.....	20 00—\$		57 90
<b>S. THOMAS, Windsor. Miss Eula Sessoms,</b>			
Secretary.			
United Offering.....	\$	25	
Diocesan Missions.....	50—\$		75
<b>S. PAUL'S, Beaufort. 14 Members. Mrs. T. P.</b>			
Noe, Secretary.			
United Offering.....	\$	1 00	
Thompson Orphanage.....		3 00	
Holy Innocents' Parish School.....		1 89	
Altar Cross, Memorial to Rev. Mr. Forbes..	20 00—\$		25 89
Total.....	\$		308 98

ABBIE M. RANDOLPH,  
Sec. Jr. Aux.

## REPORT OF THE WOMAN'S AUXILIARY.

May, 1905.

## BABIES' BRANCH OF THE WOMAN'S AUXILIARY.

**S. PETER'S** Babies' Branch, Washington.

Mrs. J. F. Randolph, Secretary.

United Offering.....\$ 2 00

General Missions.....2 07

Little Helpers' Cot, St. Augustine's, Raleigh,

N. C.....2 00

Bishop Gray's work in Southern Florida.... 4 00—\$ 10 07

**S. JAMES'** Babies Branch, Wilmington.

United Offering.....\$ 4 79

Bishop Gray's work in Southern Florida.... 5 55—\$ 10 34

---

 Total.....\$ 20 41

MRS. GEORGE COLCHETT,

Secretary Babies' Branch.



## TABLE OF ABSTRACTS FROM PAROCHIAL REPORTS FOR THE YEAR ENDING APRIL 30th, 1905.

LOCATION	PARISHES AND MISSIONS.	MINISTER IN CHARGE.	Missions.	Church Edifices Including Chapels.	Sittings in Churches and Chapels.	Free Sittings.	BAPTISMS.			Whole Number of Baptized Persons.	CONFIRMED PERSONS.					COMMUNICANTS							NUMBER OF				SUNDAY SCHOOLS.			PARISH SCHOOLS.			INDUSTRIAL SCHOOLS.					
							Children.	Adults.	Total.		Reported Last Year.	Confirmed Since.	Added Otherwise.	Lost by Death or otherwise.	Total now.	Reported Last Year	Added Since.	Total.	Lost By				Present Number.	Services.	Celebrations.	Marriages.	Burials.	Number.	Officers and Teachers.	Pupils.	Number.	Teachers	Pupils.	Number.	Teachers	Pupils.		
																			Removal.	Death.	Dropped	Total.																
1 Aurora.	Chapel of the Cross	F. B. Ticknor.		1	200	200	1		1	58	54	1	3		58	46	4	50						50	70	13			1	4		20						
2 Bath.	S. Thomas'	N. Harding	1	2	340	340	8	1	9	198	97	18		2	113	95	18	113		2			2	111	36	3	2		1	4		40						
3 Beaufort.	S. Paul's.	T. P. Noe.		12	550	550	10	2	12	248	94	8	30		127	57	36	93		3	1		4	89	209	16	1		1	10		120	1	12	215			
4 Beaufort County.	S. James'	Luther Eborn	2	12	225	225	16		16	87	59			5	58	44		44	1			1	43	26	12	1		1	4		35							
5 Beaufort County.	S. John's	F. B. Ticknor.		1	150	150	5		5	53	33				33	33		33					33	21	6			1	1	5		30						
6 Beaufort County.	Trinity	N. C. Hughes.		1	300	300		1	1	66	38				38	22	5	27					27	21	11			3										
7 Beaufort County.	Zion	N. Harding	1	2	250	250	9	1	10	203	152	8	1	4	157	152	9	161			3		3	158	34	4	1	9	1	6		100	1	3	92			
8 Clinton.	S. Paul's	F. N. Skinner		1	250	250	2		2	73	49	2		6	45	40		40	4				4	36	84	26	1	4	1	3		15						
9 Cumberland County.	S. Thomas'	F. N. Skinner		1	200	200			2	33	15	3	4	1	21	15	4	19	1				1	18	20	11	1											
10 Edenton.	S. Paul's.	R. B. Drane, D.D.,	1	1	300	300	7	1	8	227	112			1	112	109	1	110			1		1	109	271	43	1		4	1	8		67					
11 Elizabeth City.	Christ Church	L. L. Williams.		1	450	450	8	12	20		120	14	5	2	137	120	19	139	1	1			1	137	300	22	9		6	1	8		103					
12 Fayetteville.	S. John's.	I. W. Hughes.	3	2	850	850	26	8	34	789	484	18	6	9	499	464	24	488	1	8			3	479	400	82	4	12	3	16				1	3	15		
13 Fayetteville.	S. Joseph's.	J. S. Moody		1	250	250		2	2	235	120	6		3	123	68	6	74		3			3	71	95	15			6	1	9		41					
14 Gatesville.	S. Mary's.			1	125	125																																
15 Goldsboro.	S. Stephen's.	F. H. T. Horsfield.		1	300	300	9		9		165	6	9	42	138	165	15	180		2	40	42	138	264	73	2	3		1	11		55						
16 Greenville.	S. Paul's.	W. E. Cox		1	250	250	2		2	118	63	2		2	63	62	2	64		2			2	62	108	2	1	2	1	5		40						
17 Hamilton.	S. Martin's.	W. E. Cox.		1	200	200	1	5	6	50	40	1			41	40	2	42					42	38	2	2			1	6		40						
18 Hertford.	Holy Trinity	B. S. Lassiter.	1	2	300	300	3	1	4	153	97	2		2	97	85		85					85	167	24	3		2	10		75							
19 Hope Mills.	Christ Church	F. N. Skinner.		1	100	100	7	1	8	107	71	6		17	60	64		64	12	2	2	16	48	23	12			1	5		35							
20 Hyde County.	S. George's			1	250	250	5	2	7	133	85	1			86	75	1	76					76	7	7	2		2										
21 Kinston.	S. Mary's	J. H. Griffith, Jr.		1	350	350	2		2	198	119	5		13	111	78	5	83	8	3	2	13	70	155	19	4		5	1	8		60						
22 Lenoir County.	Holy Innocents'	J. H. Griffith, Jr.		1	250	250	2		2	100	46			2	44	46		46		2		2	44	23	6		2		1	10		80	1	2	53			
23 Makenlyville.	S. John's			1	200	200																																
24 New Bern.	Christ Church	T. M. N. George	1	2	600	250	8		8	587	296	10	10	17	299	289	20	309	7	8	2	17	292	178	39	4	12	1	17		119	1	1	30				
25 New Bern.	S. Cyprian's	W. G. Avant		1	250	250	7	5	12		106	31		11	126	94	31	125	9	4	6	19	106	264	38	3	12	1	8		116							
26 Pitt County.	S. John's	W. E. Cox		1	250	250	3	2	5	115	72	6		1	77	68	7	75		2		2	73	25	2	2		4	1	6		27						
27 Plymouth.	Grace.	B. S. Lassiter		1	300	300				74	40			1	40	40							40	84	12			1	1	10		70						
28 Seppernong	S. David's.	L. Eborn	3	2	500	500	3	1	4	169	77				77	63		63	1			1	62	58	24	2	4	1	5		40							
29 Southport	S. Philip's	E. Wootten		1	200	200	3		3	20	26	8		2	32	19		19					24	9	9	1	1	1	3		14							
30 Vanceboro	S. Paul's.	F. B. Ticknor		1	180	180	2	3	5	50	60	12		35	37	60	12	72				35	37	14	5	1	2											
31 Washington.	S. Peter's	N. Harding.		1	400	400	7	1	8	380	257	15		3	269	242	15	257		3		3	254	180	30	3	9	1	16		148							
32 Washington County	S. Luke's	L. Eborn		2	300	300	3		3	120	64	1		1	64	53	1	54		3			51	24	12		3	1	5		35							
33 Williamston.	Advent	B. S. Lassiter		1	150	150	2		2	70	44			1	44	39	1	40		1		1	39	84	12	4	1	1	6		40							
34 Wilmington.	S. James'	R. W. Hogue	1	3	900	130	15	7	22	870	506	34	12	21	531	490	46	536	15	6		21	515	315	107	3	9	1	24		190							
35 Wilmington.	S. John's	J. Carmichael, D.D.,		2	500	500	5	1	6		105	10	10	13	112	105	10	115	11	3	7	21	94	116	68	2	7	1	9		80							
36 Wilmington.	S. Paul's.	A. W. Seabroase		1	300	300	1	1	2		92	3		10	85	79	5	84	6		8	14	70	180	15	2	2	1	9		37							
37 Wilmington.	S. Mark's	E. R. Bennett	1	1	350	350	7	4	11	355	185	14	10	5	204	182	30	212	5	5		10	202	336	100	2	6	1	20		138	1	3	145				
38 Windsor.	S. Thomas'.			1	200	200	1	1	2		50				50								40	8		1	1		1	6		39						
39 Winton.	S. John's			1	150	150				34	17				17	17												1	3		16							
40 Woodville	Grace.			1	100	100				41					41	21												1	6		20							
ORGANIZED MISSIONS																																						
41 Ayden.	S. James'	W. E. Cox	1	1	250	250	2		2	21	14			1	15	14	1	15		2			6	15	13	1		3	1	3		20						
42 Edenton.	S. John Evangelist's	M. M. Weston.	1	1	200	200	2			62	41	2		6	37	41	2	43		3	1		6	37	161		1	1	5		35							
43 Kinston.	S. Augustine's	C. B. Pritchett	1	1	175	175	8		8	58	29	2		5	26	29	2	31	5			5	26	232	12	4	2	1	6		51							
44 Maxton.	S. Matthew's	E. Wootten	1	1	200	200				9	11			3	8	11		11	3			3	8		5			1										
45 Roxobel	S. Mark's		1	1	150	150	1		1							2			1			2	14		1	1	1	1	4		15							
46 Snow Hill.	S. Barnabas'	E. Wootten	1	1	200	200	2		2	32	14			1	13	14		14		1		1	13	15	13		1	1	2		12							
47 Trenton	Grace.	J. H. Griffith Jr.		1	150	150				24	16	1			17	16	1	17					17	10	2			1	5		20							
UNORGANIZED MISSIONS.																																						
48 Atkinson	S. Thomas'.	E. Wootten	1	1	140	140		2	2	19	19			1	18	19		19		1		1	18	7	5		1	1	2		12							
49 Avoca	Holy Innocents'		1	1	100	100				21	14			2	12	12		12	2			2	10	4														
50 Beaufort	S. Clement's.			1	200	200																																
51 Beaufort County	Calvary.	N. C. Hughes.		1	200	200				7	5				5	4		4					4	12														
52 Boardman	S. Jude's	E. Wootten	1	1	100	100	2	1	3	14	14			1	13	10		10	1			1	9	24	12													

Of which from Woman's Auxiliary.	PAROCHIAL PROPERTY.						Insurance.	Incumbrance.	
	ENDOWMENTS.		ESTIMATED VALUE OF						
	Support of Parish.	Hospital and other Objects.	Churches and Chapels.	Rectories.	Other Property.	Total.			
.....	\$.....	.....	\$ 1 000	\$ .....	\$ .....	\$ 1 000	\$.....	\$ .....	1
.....	.....	.....	1 000	.....	.....	1 000	.....	.....	2
32 39	600 00	.....	3 000	1 200	8 000	12 200	7 400	400 00	3
.....	.....	.....	2 400	.....	.....	2 400	.....	.....	4
.....	.....	.....	600	.....	.....	600	.....	.....	5
.....	.....	.....	600	1 000	.....	1 600	.....	.....	6
.....	.....	.....	1 000	800	.....	1 800	.....	.....	7
.....	.....	.....	3 000	.....	.....	3 000	1 500	.....	8
.....	.....	.....	1 500	.....	.....	1 500	500	.....	9
.....	.....	.....	5 000	2 000	.....	7 000	3 400	.....	10
79 85	.....	.....	15 000	4 500	4 500	24 000	5 000	891 00	11
187 21	.....	.....	13 220	1 600	600	15 420	9 000	.....	12
5 81	.....	.....	9 000	.....	.....	9 000	.....	.....	13
.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	14
110 80	.....	.....	10 000	2 500	.....	12 500	3 000	.....	15
15 00	.....	.....	5 000	.....	.....	5 000	2 000	.....	17
26 00	.....	.....	2 000	.....	.....	2 000	1 000	.....	17
240 00	.....	.....	6 000	2 500	1 000	9 500	4 500	.....	18
.....	.....	.....	600	.....	.....	600	500	.....	19
.....	.....	.....	1 000	450	700	2 150	.....	.....	20
50 00	.....	.....	7 000	1 500	.....	8 500	4 000	.....	21
.....	.....	.....	1 000	.....	1 000	2 000	400	200 00	22
.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	41 750	.....	.....	23
.....	.....	.....	35 000	5 500	1 250	5 100	14 600	580 00	24
.....	.....	.....	2 500	1 600	1 000	2 000	1 500	.....	25
60 15	.....	.....	2 000	.....	.....	8 800	.....	.....	26
.....	.....	.....	8 000	.....	800	4 300	.....	.....	27
10 00	.....	.....	3 300	1 000	.....	3 600	.....	.....	28
10 00	.....	.....	2 000	1 500	100	700	800	.....	29
.....	.....	.....	700	.....	.....	13 800	.....	.....	30
145 20	.....	.....	12 000	1 800	.....	2 000	.....	.....	31
.....	.....	.....	2 000	.....	.....	3 500	.....	.....	32
.....	.....	.....	2 000	1 500	.....	60 000	1 500	.....	33
.....	.....	9500 00	40 000	5 000	15 000	13 000	48 850	.....	34
.....	.....	.....	12 000	1 000	.....	10 000	.....	.....	35
.....	.....	.....	7 500	2 500	.....	8 600	4 500	.....	36
125 00	.....	.....	4 000	2 500	2 100	4 100	4 000	250 00	37
.....	.....	.....	2 000	.....	2 100	800	.....	.....	38
.....	.....	.....	800	.....	.....	500	.....	.....	39
.....	.....	.....	500	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	40
.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
.....	.....	.....	1 350	.....	.....	1 350	1 000	.....	41
.....	.....	.....	2 000	.....	.....	2 000	1 000	.....	42
.....	.....	.....	1 200	.....	.....	1 200	900	125 00	43
.....	.....	.....	700	.....	.....	700	.....	.....	44
6 00	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	45
.....	.....	.....	800	.....	.....	800	.....	.....	46
.....	.....	.....	1 000	.....	.....	1 000	.....	.....	47

---

---

Appendix A.

---

Episcopal Address.

---

---





## BISHOP'S ADDRESS.

---

Before beginning my address, let me read to you the memoranda of the Episcopal Acts of the late Bishop of this Diocese.

1904.

May 1st. Accepted Letter Dimissory in favor of Rev. F. M. Burch.

25th. Opened Diocesan Council in St. James', Wilmington.

25th. Made request for a Coadjutor in my annual address.

26th. Rev. Robert Strange elected.

May 27th. Notified him and received his answer May 29th.

June 1st. Accepted William T. Wood as Candidate for Priest's Orders, on recommendation of Standing Committee.

Aug. 5th. Gave consent to the consecration of Rev. Robert Strange to be consecrated Bishop.

Oct. 4th. Received and accepted from the Diocese of Michigan Letter Dimissory of Rev. A. W. Seabrease.

Nov. 28. Gave Letter Dimissory to Diocese of Virginia in favor of Rev. F. M. Burch.

Dec. 7th. At See House Confirmed Matilda Haskett.

21st. At See House Confirmed Joseph Carr DeHay.

25th. At See House Confirmed Frederick Lord Munds.

All these presented by Rev. R. W. Hogue.

\* \* \* \* \*

I was consecrated Bishop-Coadjutor of East Carolina on Tuesday, Nov. 1st, 1904, All Saints Day. A balmy November day in our Southern land, in the Church of my fathers, surrounded by loving friends and relatives, in the presence, I do believe, of a noble company of witnesses—the blessed dead, who have worshipped in this holy edifice and those who were connected on earth by blood and affection with the



central figure in that simple and splendid ceremony—it was a day which shall hold its place in memory, while time shall be; aye! fresh forever will it be, when eternity shall wing onward and upward its timeless flight.

On Saturday afternoon, I left for New Bern to begin my first series of visitations. This work took me by train to New Bern for my first official Sunday; thence the next night by boat to Elizabeth City, on, after two days, to Winfall, followed by a two miles drive to Hertford, thence by train to Edenton for my second Sunday. By boat to Columbia, Tyrrell County; by horse and buggy with Mr. Eborn to Creswell, to old St. David's, where our Bishop was baptized, confirmed and ordained Deacon, and then to Roper in Washington County. By train to Bell Haven, Beaufort County. There left Mr. Eborn, and drove for more than a week through Hyde County, officiating at Swan Quarter in the Court House, at Lake Landing in our Church, at Fairfield in the Church of the Disciples, and at Sladesville in the house of Mr. A. J. Smith. By boat across Pamlico River to Aurora for the fourth Sunday with Mr. Ticknor, drove that afternoon eight miles to Bonnerton, and next morning by boat to Washington. Drove with Mr. Harding to Zion with its interesting Church and School, to old Bath, which has taken on new life under its zealous Lay Reader, Mr. Ellis Roper; to Yeatesville, and back to Washington, where I was transferred to Mr. Hughes' buggy and driven to Chocowinity. Back to Washington the next afternoon, a quiet Saturday for letter writing, and the 5th Sunday in St. Peter's, Washington. Thence by rail to Plymouth and to Williamston, by horse and buggy to Windsor, by rail and horse to Gatesville, to Winton and to Greenville, where I spent my sixth Sunday. By rail and horse to Woodville and to Roxobel, thence by rail to Winterville, and by horse to Ayden and to St. John's, Pitt

1905.

BISHOP'S ADDRESS.

County, and back to railroad for Kinston for the 7th Sunday. Thence by rail and horse to Farmville for Consecration of the Church; and then by railroad to Wilmington the Thursday before Christmas.

Three Sundays for the Churches in Wilmington and office work in the week. Fourth Sunday in January Southport, fifth Sunday Clinton, 1st Sunday in February Boardman and second Sunday Goldsboro. On account of the illness of Bishop Capers I gave the last two weeks in February to South Carolina. The first Sunday in March and the three days following were spent at the University of the State. Next Sunday in Beaufort, Monday examined school, and that night went with Mr. Noe to Morehead City, where I preached in the Methodist Church. Thursday in Avoca and Friday in Edenton. Saturday night, Sunday and Monday in Elizabeth City, with a visitation Sunday afternoon to Weeksville, eight miles from Elizabeth City.

Tuesday traveled to Hampton. I went all through that great school, and I was delighted with its work. No man can give a wise and intelligent opinion on the capacity and progress of the negro, who has not been to Hampton or some like institution of the same standard. The last day of March preached at Pollocksville in the Disciples' Church, and the next day drove to Trenton, where I held services and preached Saturday night, Sunday morning and Sunday night.

4th of April went to Whiteville, Columbus County, to prospect for the Church; I was received kindly and officiated in the auditorium of the graded school. Rev. Mr. Thomas went there the fifth Sunday in that month and will continue to hold services there the 5th Sundays. Second Sunday in April regular visitation in New Bern; confirmed 12 persons in morning, in Christ Church, and at St. Cyprian's confirmed

31 persons that night. I have great hope of the colored work in New Bern under the wise and energetic guidance of the Rev. Mr. Avant. Monday went by train and horse to St. Thomas', Craven County; Tuesday drove to Vanceboro and returned to New Bern next day. That night took steamer for Oriental. Drove Thursday morning to Stonewall, and, after service and dinner, drove back to Oriental. That night in the Methodist Church preached to four Episcopalians and to one hundred and fifty other Christians. Hope soon to start some regular mission work in that growing town.

Palm Sunday morning visitation to St. James. The service most touching to me from the fact that I confirmed my own daughter, and that more than half of the large class of 23 had been baptized by me in infancy. Sunday night visitation to the Chapel of the Good Shepherd, Tuesday night to St. Paul's, and Friday afternoon to St. John's.

Easter Day in Fayetteville. Tuesday after Easter the funeral of Bishop Watson. Friday night at St. Philip's Mission, Fayetteville. Sunday morning, April 30th, Hope Mills, Sunday afternoon seven miles away St. Thomas', Cumberland County, and that night by train to Red Springs, Robeson County, where I preached and confirmed in the Auditorium of the Southern Presbyterian Seminary, which was generously offered to me.

I wish to express here in public my thanks for and my appreciation of the kindness, the courtesy and the hospitality, with which I have been everywhere treated by the members and by the officials of the other Christian Churches.

I give now a summary of my six months work:

Confirmations in the Diocese.....	282
Confirmations by Bishop Watson.....	3
<hr/>	
Total.....	285

1905.	BISHOP'S ADDRESS.
Churches Consecrated.....	1
Sermons.....	107
Addresses.....	41
Services.....	120
Clergymen received—Revs. F. M. Burch, A. W. Seabrease, Harold Thomas.....	3
Clergymen transferred—Rev. F. M. Burch.....	1
Candidates for Orders in the Diocese.....	6
Postulants.....	7
Clergy in active work.....	24
Clergy connected canonically with the Diocese, but not working here.....	3

At half past three o'clock Good Friday, Alfred Augustin Watson, the First Bishop of the Diocese of East Carolina, passed from earth to Paradise. When we think of what that Good Friday and the Easter following must have been to him, who of us can but say that the wish of his heart had then its fulfilment? Since I was seven years old, with the exception of two years in the Diocese of North Carolina and six years in Virginia, Mr., Dr. and Bishop Watson has been my direct ecclesiastical superior. I was trained up under him in the Church, its Sunday School and Bible Class.

His first Episcopal act was my ordination to the Diaconate; and the last recorded assent to an Episcopal Consecration in his memoranda is that of Robert Strange.

We all remember him; that slight figure, that emphatic speech, that fearless opinion, that ever active brain, those unwearied feet! Another will speak to you of Bishop Watson at length in our special memorial service, but I must bear witness here to him who was on earth pre-eminently the devoted pastor, the zealous teacher, the courageous rector, the tireless Bishop. Though born in New York, he lived nearly twice as long in this State as the average native born citizen,

and he thoroughly identified himself with the people of East Carolina. He worked for the Church in this Diocese all through his ministerial life, and he made her in death his legatee, so that his good work in most practical shape will always live after him. Duty was his guiding star; he pointed it out to others as earnestly, and he followed its guiding for himself as closely and as unselfishly as ever mariner guided his bark and trusted his fortunes to the leading of the fixed and shining north star.

Since our last Council the Church in the United States has assembled in her tri-ennial General Convention. It was a notable and a memorable gathering in the historic and hospitable city of Boston. That Convention stands forth to my mind for *four* things worth remembering. First, the Arch-Bishop of Canterbury, the Primate of the English Church, the honored head of the Anglican Communion, left England for the first time in the history of his illustrious See, and came across the waters for the express purpose of meeting us in the General Convention. He replied most fittingly to our dignified and cordial welcome, and day after day he sat by the side of the President of the House of Deputies and followed with the keenest interest the proceedings of that House. The coming of the Arch-Bishop means a closer relationship for the future between these sister Churches of the English speaking peoples it means that they shall work more heartily for a closer alliance of the Anglo-Saxon people for the peace and progress of mankind; it means that even English Churchmen think that we have done well and wisely in intrusting to our laity so great a part in the work and government of the Church.

The second notable fact of the Convention was the enacting of the present *divorce* law. It was a compromise in that



1905.

BISHOP'S ADDRESS.

high sense which hath made honorable working compromises the characteristic of English history and progress.

The Divorce Canon stands by the law as laid down by our Lord Christ, neither stricter nor looser; and it establishes methods of procedure which will guard the teachings of the Master.

The third memorable event was the final passage of the "Huntingdon Amendment" to the Constitution. It brought to a victorious close Dr. Huntingdon's long and splendid struggle to lay down a way to Church unity in our fundamental law. It proclaims to all the world that this Church of ours believes and teaches that, however precious be the Prayer Book and however comprehensive be its services, yet the Church Catholic is more precious still, and she herself is larger, broader and more comprehensive than any book compiled by man.

The last far-reaching fact of the General Convention was the high place occupied by the missionary work of the Church. This was not put away in a corner and relegated to the few faithful at night, but it made the legal business of the Convention give way. Both houses resolved themselves repeatedly into the Board of Missions; great missionary mass meetings were held from time to time; the Missionary Canon was changed in many important respects; five more Missionary Bishops were nominated by the House of Bishops and elected by the House of Deputies. Every foot of ground over which float the stars and stripes is under the direction of a Bishop of this Church; and we have sent forth Missionary Bishops with their Clergy to Asia, Africa, South America and the Isles of the Sea.

There are two features in speeding this hopeful and inspiring march of the Gospel of our Lord, to which I call your attention this morning and for which I beg your sup-

port. The first is the Southern Missionary Conference, which is to meet in Nashville, Tennessee, this Fall. I ask that you elect a Clergyman and a Layman to represent this Diocese and that you provide for their expenses as you do for the delegates to the General Convention.

The second matter is the Missionary Thank Offering of the *men* of the Church to be made in Richmond, 1907; a thank offering to God for the blessing of this Church to the nation and the individual for the past 300 years. It is, I think, a great movement, which will result in many ways in good to the whole Church. I have appointed a Committee chiefly from the delegates from this Diocese to the General Convention—according to the suggestion of the Central Committee—to be our District Committee. Yesterday we had a meeting; to-day they will present their report to you; and at no distant day they will ask your individual assistance in carrying forward their plans.

Since our last Council only three Bishops have gone to rest: Our own honored Diocesan; Rt. Rev. W. E. McLaren, Bishop of Chicago; and Bishop of Central New York, the Rt. Rev. Frederick Dan Huntington.

Eight Bishops have been elected and consecrated:

Edward W. Osborne, Bishop-Coadjutor of Springfield; Robert Strange, Bishop-Coadjutor of East Carolina; Logan H. Roots, Missionary Bishop of Hankow, China; Albion W. Knight, Missionary Bishop of Cuba; Charles E. Woodcock, Bishop of Kentucky; Franklin S. Spalding, Missionary Bishop of Salt Lake; Henry D. Aves, Missionary Bishop of Mexico; James H. Darlington, Bishop of Harrisburg.

I take pleasure in recalling to your mind an encouraging and significant movement in North Carolina during the past year: the movement for better divorce laws in the State, inaugurated by Bishop Cheshire in the Convention of the

1905.

BISHOP'S ADDRESS.

Diocese of North Carolina, May, 1904. It was cordially seconded by this Diocese, carried before the Conferences, Synods and Associations of the other Protestant Churches, and by them endorsed and supported. The Legislature gladly listened to this high moral call of the people; they repealed the recent lax divorce laws; and we now stand on this great moral social question where our fathers stood so firmly and so wisely for a hundred years and more. The encouraging feature of this movement is the consciousness that the people of North Carolina are ready to rise to the highest standard in moral issues. The significant phase is the exhibition of the moral force which the Churches have and can exert in practical legislation, when they stand and work together for great social reform and progress. We see here the Church's privilege; God grant that we may see as clearly the Church's responsibility.

Now let us turn our eyes in on ourselves and look at our own Diocese at this the first Council of the Second Bishop of East Carolina. How about the land in which we live? Never before have we seen it to be so fertile and so prosperous; never before have we been so confident of its future. The country is developing in wealth in many ways; and its population is increasing. How about the people? The native people are moving about and changing their homes, and new people from the outside are coming in. The old customs and traditions are loosening their hold, and men and women are more open to new aspects of truth. The people are not confining themselves to material progress. They are looking to the things of the mind and considering the things of the spirit. Education is deepening and spreading; ignorance is slinking away, and true culture is steadily increasing. And, therefore, it seems to me that here is a great opportunity for this Church of our fathers and our own, for the

Church of the living God the pillar and ground of the *truth*, holding to Apostolic custom and authority, and yet demanding individual liberty, liberty for the mind and the conscience, liberty for intellectual and moral growth. Ah, yes! men and brethren, the eyes and the ears of the men and women of our dear land are looking and listening, even though to themselves they may not confess it, to this Church of ours, standing, as she does, in the pathway of *order*, according to heaven's first law, bearing in one hand the two great Sacraments of the Incarnation, the mystic meetings and Communion of God and Man, and holding in the other hand that Exquisite Liturgy—the praise and the prayer of the saints, penned by the sages and poets—and crying aloud to the moving hosts of God her precious and inspiring watch-words: *Truth and liberty*.

How shall we go forward to meet these opportunities, my brethren? What shall be the purpose and the policy of your God-given apostle, your chosen leader? First: To throw down and away all sectarianism *in* the Church as earnestly and as fearlessly as I shall oppose it *without* the Church; to put aside those little immaterial points of difference which make us exclusive, and to go down among the people, gain their ear and win their heart, that they may see and know the rich treasures which we hold in trust for them.

Second: I will not multiply Church schools, but will throw our interest and influence into the public schools, to increase their efficiency; and we will work with our brethren to teach in our common public schools the broad and deep principles of moral and religious truth. With two institutions in the State I wish to keep this Diocese in close touch and to increase our influence in every honorable way. The first is the University of the State at Chapel Hill. This is the center of the forces which are to direct and to mould the

1905.

BISHOP'S ADDRESS.

life of our State; and at this center we must be known and our power felt. I expect to spend the better part of a week there every year, to teach, to preach and to get the close personal touch with these splendid young men. In the near future, this Diocese must join with our sister Dioceses, to put as our representative at the University a clergyman of commanding moral and spiritual force and of charming personality, that he may win these young men at this fruitful period of life to Christ and His Church.

The second institution is already partly our own. It is St. Mary's, the old Church school for girls in our State, rich in traditions, radiant with blessed memories of the past, bright with fair anticipations of the future. The school is now prosperous in every way. The Trustees, the Rector and the Lady Principal, whom we hope to have next year, are determined that the school shall grow steadily better and better every year. In the past eight years we have reduced the debt of fifty thousand dollars down to ten thousand and have spent over ten thousand in improvements. In the coming years we propose to continue to improve, until its equipment is equal to the best, its scholarship shall rank with the first, and its morality and refinement shall be what Dr. Smedes made and kept it in his palmiest days. In this good work we ask your confidence, your patience, your interest and your support.

In the Diocese there is another institution, for which I ask your especial interest and support, certainly for some years to come—until it is firmly fixed on its feet. I speak of St. Paul's School, Beaufort, under the wise and efficient management of Mr. Noe, supported by the zeal and enthusiasm of Mrs. Geffroy. Let no one misunderstand me and think that I am ignoring or slighting Trinity School, Chocowinity. That school has done good work in the past and is doing



good work for the present. It is secure in the confidence and affection of our people; and it will continue to be for many years a good Church school for our boys, which I commend to your patronage. But St. Paul's has a sphere of its own not conflicting with Trinity; it is reaching out in a new direction, which promises, I think, much for our work in East Carolina. While always holding to good Academic instruction I hope to see this school so increase its industrial features that not only will it give a practical training for life to its students, but that by this industrial department it will also offer to poor girls and boys the opportunity to work their way through school at a nominal cost. I look forward to the day when any boy or girl in East Carolina can go to St. Paul's School and at an annual payment of fifty dollars can secure a first class manual and intellectual education. And, then, I hope to add to it a simple—not a superficial—divinity school, which under my personal supervision, will so fit young men for the ministry that they will be able to meet the actual conditions of our own Diocese.

Naturally following education, I would speak to you of the great advantage of reading regularly a good Church paper. It helps in many ways to make an earnest, intelligent, practical Churchman. As I have travelled through the Diocese the Church paper—sad to say—has been conspicuous by its absence from the homes of our people. Now I have come to the conclusion, after mature deliberation and earnest consultation, that it is a waste of time and energy to try to establish a good Diocesan paper. It is much wiser to take a good paper already established and to adopt it as our own. We have one in the neighboring Diocese of Virginia, the best family Church paper, I think, in the United States. It is pious, liberal and missionary in its spirit. The managers of this paper will give this Diocese a column every week for

1905.

BISHOP'S ADDRESS.

our Diocesan news; and they are ready to make special terms to our people for subscription. I would advise, therefore, that we cease our attempts to publish the *Mission Herald*, that we adopt the *Southern Churchman*, that each Convocation appoint a regular correspondent to furnish current news, and that every clergyman urge his people to subscribe for the paper.

Now for our chiefest work—the extension of the Church in the Diocese, our missionary advance. Your Bishop will be the chief missionary; it is his privilege and his responsibility. It shall be his work to arrange and re-arrange, to combine and group small Parishes and Missions, so that they may gather together some measure of support for a Clergyman. It is his duty to meet and to talk to Vestries and to individuals, to arrange for the salaries of the missionaries and to insist on offerings up to the measure of their ability. And in this trying work he begs for the patience, the sympathy and the generosity of the laity. Therefore, it seems wise to me to make no further effort to secure general missionaries or Convocational evangelists, but instead, to put that time and money in the strengthening of missionary centers, to place every county—we have to start with two in some parts—under one missionary and to make that his field under the general direction of the Bishop. As the years roll on, the work advances, the Communicants increase, he will establish new centers, confine his work to one county, then to a half, and then a third.

In taking hold of this work, the Bishop expects to ask of each Rector of a settled Parish a certain part of his time each month for work in outlying missions, and he expects from the Rector's congregation an ungrudging co-operation by a glad attendance on the occasional ministrations of a lay reader, for the benefit of their more needy brethren and for

---

BISHOP'S ADDRESS.

---

the furtherance of the cause of Christ. I ask in conclusion that the Clergy and the Laity work more earnestly for larger offerings for such current funds as the Students' Aid, the Church Building and the Diocesan Missions.

Our great need here is for men and money. The men—most important of all—are coming. I have admitted in the past six months six Postulants for the Sacred Ministry, all natives of our own Diocese. With the five already admitted Postulants and Candidates, we have eleven men preparing for the Holy Ministry; and we can look forward to an increase in the near future to more than one-third in our active clerical force. And for help in their education and for support in their work, I believe that the *money* is coming. Our people are growing better able to give, and they are more willing to give, where it will count and yield a reasonable return. More and more the Christian conscience is accepting the truth that we are after all but *stewards* of the great good God, and that He expects us to use our talent and our treasure, to carry forward His purpose; to benefit, to bless and to beautify the life of our fellow-men.

# SERMON

Commemorative of the late Alfred Augustin Watson, D. D.,  
Bishop of East Carolina.

---

“I have fought a good fight, I have finished my course, I have kept the faith: Henceforth there is laid up for me a crown of righteousness, which the Lord, the righteous judge shall give me at that day; and not to me only, but unto all them also that love his appearing. 2 Timothy, iv. 7, 8.

The time of departure for the great Apostle to the Gentiles was at hand. The altar of martyrdom was before him. He stood ready to be offered upon it for the sake of that Gospel which he had preached and for which he had lived. And writing then to Timothy, his beloved son in the faith, he used the words which I have quoted. He did not write them in a spirit of boasting, but in all humility and confidence, feeling that by the grace of God he was what he was, and had done what he had done.

They are St. Paul's estimate of what by the help of God his own life had been, and his conception of what every Christian life should be. By the very figures he employs—and they are favorite figures with him—he proclaims the Christian life to be not one of physical and intellectual ease and softness but pre-eminently a life of hardness, of intense effort, of self-denial. The Christian life is a “*fight*.” “I have fought a good fight”—hence the Christian must have all the qualities of a soldier\*—courage, watchfulness, willingness to endure hardness, obedience to authority.

The Christian life is a *race* and therefore implies self-

---

\* The figure of a “fight” undoubtedly refers primarily to the game of boxing in the Isthmian contests, but without doing violence to the idea intended to be conveyed we may stretch it to cover the qualities demanded of any one who fights; and so of a soldier, who, armed from head to foot, wrestles in the great army of God against the hosts of wickedness. And so I have made free use of the expression “I have striven the good strife,” to take in the nobler metaphor of a soldier, a metaphor equally dear to St. Paul and one eminently appropriate to our purpose.

mastery, diligent attention to all the rules of the stadium. With an eye single to the great reward at the end, the runner must lay aside everything that would impede his progress and press toward the mark. Patience and endurance are required of the striver for the incorruptible crown as they are of the runner who would win the corruptible, if at the end he is to say, "I have finished my course with joy." And to these St. Paul adds, "I have kept the faith." He clearly means that "the faith" is something committed to our keeping that we may hand it on uninjured to those who come after us. It is not something which we make, but which makes us. As the praise of the Romans was "Ye have obeyed from the heart that form of doctrine which was delivered unto you," or more literally "that mould of doctrine unto which (as metal into a mold or pattern) ye were delivered." With the Apostle, the Gospel was something which he had received, not invented or discovered. It consisted of the facts of the incarnation, death, resurrection, and ascension of Christ, and of the innumerable benefits flowing to us from these facts, benefits of eternal and spiritual blessing, and applied to us by the Holy Spirit in the Sacraments of God's Church, and by His ever-present indwelling in the Body of Christ and in each member of that Body. It has been always the duty of God's soldiers earnestly to contend for that faith once for all delivered unto the saints. The Apostles' Creed which embodies the fundamentals of the faith is the citadel to keep and to defend which is the highest service of the Church of God.

Dear brethren and friends, these tests of true greatness in the Kingdom of God, tests of loyalty and courage and humility, of earnestness and faithfulness, were eminently illustrated in the life of him whose virtues we are met to commemorate. Two years ago when our beloved Bishop



1905.

SERMON COMMEMORATIVE OF BISHOP WATSON.

delivered his annual address to his Council, the last time that he delivered it in person, he gave at its close a brief outline of his long and fruitful ministry. Having already been warned by increasing age and infirmity that he was nearing the end of his course, and speaking, as he said, "from within the approaching shadow of eternity," he gave, also, with solemn emphasis a summary of the great foundation principles which underlay his labors and his teaching. Knowing how true to his convictions his life had been one could but feel that it would have been no presumption for him to have applied to himself the words of St. Paul, "I have fought a good fight, I have finished my course, I have kept the faith." Not with beasts at Ephesus did he fight, not through the peril, toil and pain which encompassed the primitive Christians did his course lie, but it is no less true now than it was then that courage, earnestness and fidelity are required of the true soldier and servant of Jesus Christ, and such was he.

The sixty-one years of his ministry were all spent within the bounds of what for twenty-one years has been the Diocese of East Carolina. As Deacon, Priest and Bishop he gave the arduous labors of a long life to this one field.

Born in the City of New York in 1818 of Presbyterian parents he was brought up in that Communion. With A. Cleveland Cox, who afterward became the learned and eloquent Bishop of Western New York, he attended a Presbyterian Church in Brooklyn of which the latter's father was the pastor. When quite a youth he graduated from the University of the City of New York and afterwards studied law in the office of Chancellor Kent and was admitted to the bar in 1841. Thoroughly trained and equipped mentally, in the providence of God he came South to Eastern Carolina to be a tutor in the family of the late Josiah Col-

lins. Mr. Collins was a devoted Churchman, and religion as the Church taught it held an important place in the regulation of his household and in the provision for the slaves on his large estate. Here Mr. Watson was moved to study the position and claims of the Church and became convinced of her Divine origin and Apostolic authority. He was baptized and confirmed. Feeling that he was inwardly moved by the Holy Ghost to take upon him the office and work of the ministry after further special preparation at the General Seminary he was ordained Deacon by Bishop Ives, Nov. 3, 1844. On the 25th of the following May he was advanced to the Priesthood by the same Bishop in St. John's Church, Fayetteville.

His first Parish was Grace Church, Plymouth, with missionary work in adjacent counties. He himself tells the spirit in which as a young Deacon he entered upon his work. "I came with the intention of making my labor there my life-work, except as I might be removed by the Master. The little flock were to be my sheep to whom I was to have personal and heart relations, my family to whom I was to be tied by ties no more to be severed at my own caprice than those of a family in the flesh, or except as the All-ruling Head of the household might direct." Here we see an utter absence of worldly ambition, a simple purpose to do his duty in that state of life unto which it had pleased God to call him. We may well believe that the flock which was shepherded in such a spirit was well fed and well ruled. Thoroughness to the last detail was the character of his service from the very first. For fourteen years he served this Parish until in 1858 in deference to the judgment of his Bishop he removed to New Bern, where in a larger field he found more abundant scope for his energy and zeal. There he especially interested himself in the

1905.

SERMON COMMEMORATIVE OF BISHOP WATSON.

education of the youth in Parish schools. He is remembered as being unremitting in the performance of his pastoral duties. It seemed impossible that a body apparently frail could stand the strain of work with which he taxed it. The midnight hour was his favorite time for study.

Mr. Watson remained in active charge of Christ Church, New Bern, until the breaking out of the war when with a number of young men from his congregation and, as he says, for their sakes, he entered the Confederate army as Chaplain of the Second Regiment of North Carolina State troops. His heroic work on the battlefield and in the hospitals is a familiar story to the men of his regiment. Officers and soldiers all have borne grateful and admiring testimony to his unwearied exertions for the welfare both spiritual and temporal of the men. Side by side with them he shared their privations, their hardships, their marches. With an exalted sense of his duty he ventured himself far to the front on the field of battle, and was often seen going from soldier to soldier as they lay wounded and dying, while the cloud of battle still hung over and the rain of bullets still fell. He knew no such word as fear. While men were fighting for their country he was fighting with equal bravery as a good soldier of Christ. It was a deserved and fitting tribute that when his body was borne to the burial the soldiers of his regiment should have sent, as they did, a wreath of roses red and white to lay upon his grave. It was the tribute of soldiers to a soldier.

In 1863 Doctor Watson was called to be assistant Rector of St. James' Church, Wilmington, Bishop Atkinson being the Rector. The next year Dr. Watson succeeded to the Rectorship. Here for twenty years, until he was elevated to the Episcopate, he was the indefatigable and devoted "Messenger, Watchman and Steward of the Lord," "teach-

ing and premonishing, feeding and providing for the Lord's family. His care was to obey the solemn exhortation in the "Ordering of Priests," "See that you never cease your *labor*, your *care and diligence*, until you have done all that in you lieth, according to your *bounden duty*, to bring all such as are committed to your charge unto that agreement in the faith and knowledge of God, and to that ripeness and perfectness of age in Christ, that there be no place left among you either for error in religion, or for viciousness of life." There is no need in this place and presence to speak of the work of Dr. Watson as Rector of St. James'. It is known to many here as it could not be known to me. Many of you are yourselves the fruit of his ministry, his spiritual children. He needs no commendation to you. Nay, he could truly say, "Ye are our epistle, written in our hearts known and read of all men." The blessed work of St. James' Home made possible by the generous benefaction of Dr. DeRosset, *Clarum et venerabile nomen*, was begun and energetically continued under his leadership. The names of those Sisters of the Good Shepherd whom he placed in charge of this Home and their work for the ignorant, the poor and the outcast are held in honored and grateful memory. And continued in the Mission of the Chapel of the Good Shepherd, their influence, let us hope, will be perpetuated for all time to come. Dr. Watson was an ideal Parish Priest, and to say this is to attribute to him qualifications of head and heart possessed by few men.

In 1883 the Diocese of North Carolina was divided and at the primary Council of the new Diocese held in New Bern, Dec. 13, 1883, Dr. Watson was nuanimously elected its Bishop. He was consecrated in St. James', Wilmington, April 17th, 1884. In this higher and wider sphere he is best known to most of us. We know that he carried into it the

1905.

SERMON COMMEMORATIVE OF BISHOP WATSON.

same courage, the same faithfulness to duty, the same loyalty to the faith, the same inflexible adherence to principle which had ever marked him in the lower orders of the ministry. No Diocese was ever more faithfully served. Missions remote from railroads and steamboat lines, however they might be unable to procure the services of a minister, could at least count upon the annual visitation of the Bishop. His physical powers of endurance were extraordinary. When past his four-score years he would drive from twenty to forty miles in a day, sometimes through cold and rain, sometimes through heat and dust, preach, confirm and administer the Holy Communion, and when the day was over seem none the worse for wear. Possessed of wonderful vitality with a body light in weight he had a remarkable supply of nervous energy, a toughness and gristliness which enabled him to do the work of two or three men. Yet coupled with this physical force was an organic trouble of the heart which for years threatened at any moment to end his life. And so he wrought each day as though it might be his last. The record of his Episcopate is a record of "labors more abundant."

The Bishop's administration of the affairs of his Diocese was to the last degree *thorough*. He felt a responsibility for every detail of its work. If I might presume to question the wisdom of his method in any respect it would be to express a doubt as to whether he threw enough responsibility upon those under him. He was averse to having anyone do for him anything that he could do himself. But even this if it was a frailty was one which 'leaned to virtue's side.' It was due to his extreme conscientiousness, rather than to an unwillingness to trust others.

The results of his Episcopal administration prove that his labor was not in vain. In 1884 there were only thirty-five Parishes and Missions in the Diocese. There are now more



than seventy. The number of Communicants which was then 2,172, has increased to 4,516, more than doubling itself. Other statistics show a like progress in the growth of the Diocese during the Episcopate of Bishop Watson. He would be the last to take to himself all the credit for these tokens of enlargement; but a faithful Bishop makes a faithful Clergy and a faithful Laity. And nothing is so powerful to incite men to labor and sacrifice as a living example. Surely the Clergy and Laity of East Carolina have not lacked this incitement to faithful service. He left a Diocese thoroughly organized, in a healthy financial condition, with a body of Clergy united among themselves as brethren, loyally attached to their Bishop as to a spiritual Father whom they revered and loved. He set a standard a churchmanship staunch and conservative, loyal to the Prayer Book in its doctrine, discipline and worship.

With such a foundation the Church under the hand of a worthy successor of Ravenscroft, of Atkinson, of Lyman and of Watson will grow and strengthen in the years to come.

To this most incomplete outline of the labors of our beloved Bishop should be added some words of appreciation of his ability as a preacher, for the most conspicuous and responsible part of a Bishop's office is that of a preacher of the Gospel. "Christ," said St. Paul, "Sent me not to baptize but to preach the Gospel." Our Bishop preached not to entertain, but to instruct, to set forth the truth whether men would hear or whether they would forbear, to declare the "whole counsel of God." His treatment of his subject was exhaustive. His sermons were really treatises on the subject in hand. His style was his own, without studied arrangement he uttered what was in his mind. From the treasures of a cultivated and well stored mind he brought forth things old and new, in terse, vigorous, classical sentences. In his delivery

1905.

SERMON COMMEMORATIVE OF BISHOP WATSON.

there was no mannerism, no straining after rhetorical effect. Yet there was a force and earnestness which carried conviction to the hearer. Felix would have trembled before him when he reasoned of righteousness, temperance and judgment to come. Yet who that has heard his sermon on the text, "Jesus of Nazareth passeth by," can forget the portrait of the human Christ which he painted, or the appeal, by the very attractiveness and gentleness of the Nazarene, to men to rise and follow Him?

He spake as one having authority. He was pre-eminently a teacher.

We may truthfully say that as a preacher of the Gospel he was "a workman that needeth not to be ashamed rightly dividing the word of truth."

As Canonist his work lay more especially in the general Church. His distinguished abilities met with due recognition, in the House of Clerical and Lay Deputies, and in the House of Bishops. In both he was looked to as an authority on Canon Law.

His theological position was an unwavering conviction of the Divine origin and authority of the Church. The Church was for him God's institution, His visible kingdom here on earth, the Spouse and Body of Christ. Obedience to its authority was as binding as obedience to the Ten Commandments. "We must obey in ceremonial as well as in moral matters." Obedience to Canons and rubrics was a part of God's law for us. To reject the ministry which Christ instituted was to reject Christ. He believed that valid Sacraments could be administered only by a valid ministry, and he believed the apostolic, historical ministry to be the only valid, because in his view the only divinely constituted ministry. Against the general practice of the Church to recognize every baptism as valid, or as sufficient, if it had been administered in the fear of God and with the use of water and the Triune Name, he maintained that the baptizer should have divine au-

thority. Hence he hesitated not to baptize again those who had not received that Sacrament at the hands of a duly authorized minister. His practice was consistent with his convictions. Yet while he held firm, personal convictions for his own guidance in this matter he made no attempt to force his views on those who held a contrary position.

If I were asked to point out the keynote of his life and character I should say, *Duty*. It was this which urged him on in unceasing activity. It was this which explains his thorough attention to every detail, to the smallest as well as the most important matters. It was this high sense of duty which made him the humblest and lowliest of men. "When you have done all that is commanded you say, We are unprofitable servants, we have done that which it was our duty to do." He knew no higher ambition than to do his duty. And what nobler ambition could there be? It is the only safe ambition because it alone takes God supremely into the account. It is the only ambition destined to be without disappointment.

It was this sense of duty which impelled our Bishop to speak the truth always even when it might be unwelcome, to promptly rebuke wrong or irreverence when rebuke was due. Never to yield a principle.

He was singularly free from any desire for the praise of men. He shrank from earthly honors and distinctions. What most men would count great generosity was with him simple duty. He considered that a tenth of his income belonged to God already, and that giving began only after the tithe had been set apart. Simplicity and godly sincerity marked his conversation. He was an "Israelite indeed in whom there was no guile."

The world does not run after such a character, but those who come within the circle of its influence are drawn irresistably to set a higher value upon *truth, honesty, justice, duty*

1905.

SERMON COMMEMORATIVE OF BISHOP WATSON.

and *steadfastness*. And when such an one is taken from the earth the prayer of Elisha to his departing master springs to the lips, "Let a double portion of thy spirit be upon me."

And now let me conclude this most imperfect but sincere and, I believe, truthful, tribute to the memory of our deceased father in God by a brief account of his last days. For some years before the end there were signs of weakening physical powers, but no weakening of will power, no dimming of intellectual power, no failure of mental grasp, no quenching of zeal. Still he labored on, incessantly, unwilling, so long as it was possible for him to stagger under the burden of the Diocese, to call for Episcopal aid. Watched over anxiously and unceasingly by her who was the constant companion of his "journeyings often," he was sustained in life by her devoted care to add yet more years of labor and travail to his long life for Christ and His Church. In January, 1903, a stroke of paralysis, slight but unmistakable, threatened to put an end to his activities. Yet he recovered his strength in a measure and made some visitations in the following spring. Of one of these visitations I can testify that the presence of the brave old soldier of Christ in the chancel unable to preach or to stand through the service, yet found at his post of duty ready to do what he could, was an object lesson in faithfulness unto death more powerful to teach than any sermon. In May, 1903, he presided over his Council in person for the last time, and spoke, as I have said, words teaching us to love God supremely, to be loyal to the Church as to Christ, and breathing love for and blessing upon his brethren.

Yet the expected request for a Coadjutor did not come. He would still bear the burden alone, a while longer. But the Diocese was beginning to suffer for the want of Episcopal oversight. He was growing weaker instead of stronger, and on his eighty-fifth birthday, Aug. 21, 1903, convinced

---

SERMON COMMEMORATIVE OF BISHOP WATSON.

---

that it was the Master's will that his Episcopal labors should cease, he gave his consent to the election of a Coadjutor. This was happily consummated at the annual Council of 1904, and the Bishop lived to see his own son in the faith taking up the burdens and responsibilities which he was laying down. God's greatest trial for him was the enforced inactivity of the closing months of his life. His brave submission to this and his readiness for the final summons which time and again seemed at hand are known to all who were privileged to minister to his last days. How fitting when the time of his departure came, that he should have "fallen on sleep" on the day and almost the very hour when in the commemoration of the Church his Master yielded up the ghost on the cross.

How fitting and how reassuring that he should have been laid to rest while the notes of Easter joy and triumph still filled the air.

"The strife is o'er, the battle done,  
"The victory of life is won,  
"The song of triumph has begun;  
"Alleluia."







---

---

**Diocese of East Carolina.**

---

---

**APPENDIX B.**

---

**TREASURER'S REPORT,**

**FOR FISCAL YEAR ENDING APRIL 30, 1905.**

---

---

# TREASURER'S REPORT

FOR THE FISCAL YEAR ENDING APRIL 30, 1905.

To the Bishop and Council of the Church, assembled at St. James' Church, Wilmington, N. C., May 30, 1905 :

GENTLEMEN: I respectfully report the following balances from the books of this Diocese, at this date :

Episcopal and Contingent Fund .....	1 221 48
Diocesan Missions.....	1 450 05
Clergy Relief Fund.....	351 71
Students' Aid Fund.....	71 59
Church Building Fund.....	217 69
Legacy Mary S. Speight. ....	45 23
Legacy Mary A. Southerland.....	23 56
Permanent Episcopal Fund.....	42 23
Permanent Clergy Relief Fund.....	165 49
Permanent Education Fund.....	296 76

Cash, in People's Savings Bank.....2 891 07

Cash, in Wilmington Savings & Trust Co.:

for Permanent Episcopal Fund.....	42 23
“ “ Clergy Relief.....	165 49
“ “ Education.....	296 76
“ Legacy, M. S. Speight.....	45 23
“ “ M. A. Southerland.....	23 56
	573 27

Cash in Bank of New Hanover, in liquidation..... 421 45

\$3 885 79 \$3 885 79

You are to be again congratulated on the satisfactory condition of the finances of the Diocese ; and that, notwithstanding the extraordinary expenses of the past year, the balance of the Current Episcopal Fund is \$1,221.48 ; but in view of the continuance of extra expenses for the next year, every precaution should be taken to keep up the assessments upon the several Parishes and Missions.

The fund in the defunct Bank of New Hanover is in statu quo.

The thanks of the Diocese are heartily due to that good friend, Mrs. Wm. F. Cochran, for her continued beneficence, enabling you to show a good balance at credit of the Current Fund.

Respectfully submitted,

WM. L. DEROSSET, Treasurer.

# LIST OF SECURITIES

## BELONGING TO THE

# DIOCESE OF EAST CAROLINA,

*In hands of Wm. L. DeRosset, Treasurer, April 30th, 1905.*

### FOR ACCOUNT OF THE PERMANENT EPISCOPAL FUND.

		<i>Par Value.</i>
No. 1861.	1 Bond, State of North Carolina 4 per cent. due July, 1910, int. payable Jan. and July,	1,000 00
No. 9745 to 9747.	3 Bonds, Atlantic Coast Line R. R. Co., first consolidated mortgage, to run 50 years, 4 per cent. interest, payable March and September.....	3,000 00
No. 2337,	Three-tenths' interest in one bond same as above.....	300 00
No. B 823,	30 Shares Stock in Atlantic Coast Line Railroad Co., payable Jan. and July.....	3,000 00
No. 623,	1 Certificate of Indebtedness, A. C. Line, of Connecticut, 4 per cent. interest, payable January and July.....	200 00
No. 1565,	1 Certificate of Indebtedness, same as above.....	2,700 00
No. B 2753,	6 Shares A. C. Line, of Virginia.....	600 00
No. 238 & 239,	2 Bonds, City of Wilmington maturing January 1st, 1922, 5 per cent. interest, payable January and July,.....	1,000 00
No. 2580 & 2581,	2 Bonds, Georgia & Alabama Railroad Company, first consolidated mortgage, due Oct. 1st, 1945, 5 per cent. interest, payable January and July.....	2,000 00
No. 1927,	Four-tenths' interest in similar Bond.....	400 00
No. 554,633 to 636 & 767	6 Bonds, Consolidated Railways, Light and Power Co., first mortgage, maturing July 1st, 1932, 5 per cent. interest, payable January and July.....	950 00
No. 18206 to 18208,	3 Bonds, Southern Railway, first consolidated mortgage, gold, due July 1st, 1994, 5 per cent. interest, payable January and July.....	3,000 00
No. 22518,	60 Shares, Southern Railway, preferred, interest, April and October.....	6,000 00



No. 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11 & 13,	{ 7 Bonds, Town of Tarboro, due July, 1908, to 1914, 6 per cent. interest, payable January and July.....	3,500 00
No. 67 to 70,	4 Bonds, Lumberton Cotton Mills, due Dec. 1911, 6 per cent. interest payable June and December.....	2,000 00
No. 60, 61 & 62,	3 Bonds, Aberdeen & West End Railroad, first mortgage, maturing 1910, 6 per cent. interest payable January and July.....	3,000 00
No. 82,	1 Bond, Tarboro Cotton Factory, maturing July 1919, 6 per cent. interest payable January and July.....	1,000 00
No. 593,	10 Shares Stock, Union Cotton Mills, (S.C.) preferred, redeemable at par October, 1908, 7 per cent. interest payable April and October.....	1,000 00
	Bond and Mortgage of Mrs. Routh De Rosset, 6 per cent. interest payable quarterly.....	750 00
	Deed for house and lot, No. 816 Harnett Street, Wilmington.....	800 00
	Cash in hands of Treasurer.....	42 23
		<hr/> \$36,242 23

#### FOR ACCOUNT PERMANENT CLERGY RELIEF FUND.

No. 18209,	1 Bond, Southern Railway, consolidated first mortgage, maturing July 1st, 1994, 5 per cent. interest payable January and July.....	1,000 00
No. 1708,	1 Bond, Georgia & Alabama Railroad, con- solidated first mortgage, maturing Oct., 1945, 5 per cent. interest payable Janu- ary and July.....	1,000 00
No. 1927,	Three-tenths interest in similar bond .....	300 00
No. 637 to 639, 641, 768,	5 Bonds, Consolidated Railways, Light and Power Co., 5 per cent. interest payable January and July.. ..	450 00
No. 81,	1 Bond, Tarboro Cotton Factory, 6 per cent. interest payable January and July .....	1,000 00
No. 83,	One-half interest in similar bond.....	500 00
No. 71,	1 Bond, Lumberton Cotton Mills, 6 per cent. interest payable June and Dec.....	500 00
No. 72,	Four-tenths' interest in similar bond .....	200 00

No. 1566,	1 Certificate of indebtedness, A. C. Line, of Connecticut, 4 per cent. interest, pay- able January and July.....	800 00
	Cash in hands of Treasurer.....	165 49
		<hr/> \$5,915 49

**FOR ACCOUNT OF PERMANENT EDUCATION FUND.**

No. 1927,	Three-tenths interest in bond of Georgia & Alabama Railroad Co., consolidated first mortgage, maturing October, 1919, 5 per cent. interest, payable January and July	300 00
No. 642 to 645,	4 Bonds, Consolidated Railways, Light & Power Company, 5 per cent. interest, payable January and July.....	400 00
No. 83,	One-half interest in bond of Tarboro Cotton Factory, 6 per cent. interest, payable January and July.....	500 00
No. 72,	Six-tenths interest in bond of Lumberton Cotton Mills, 6 per cent. interest, pay- able June and December .....	300 00
	Scholarship in St. Mary's School, Raleigh, value.....	3,000 00
	Cash in hands of Treasurer.....	296 76
		<hr/> \$4,796 76

**FOR ACCOUNT OF MARY S. SPEIGHT LEGACY.**

No. 2337,	Seven-tenths interest in bond of Atlantic Coast Line Railroad Company, 4 per cent. interest, payable March and September	700 00
	Cash in hands of Treasurer.....	45 23
		<hr/> \$745 23

Diocese of East Carolina, for Episcopal and Contingent Fund, In Account  
with Wm. L. DeRosset, Treasurer, for Fiscal Year ending April 30, 1905.

1904.		
May 1.	By balance of account as stated.....	2 079 39
	" received from Parishes and Missions as per Tabular Statement.....	2 095 35
	" Donation from Mrs. W. F. Cochran, through Bishop Watson.....	500 00
	"     " Mrs. C. Lewis.....	50
	"     " Rev. Wm. Mathias.....	2 00
	" Income from invested funds, Permanent Episcopal Fund:—	
	Lumberton Cotton Mills..... 120 00	
	Interest on deposits..... 72 56	
	Note of Mrs. Routh DeRosset..... 45 00	
	North Carolina State Bonds..... 40 00	
	Town of Tarboro Bonds..... 210 00	
	City of Wilmington Bonds..... 50 00	
	Ga. & Ala. R. R. Co. Bonds..... 120 00	
	Aberdeen & W. End R. R. Bonds 180 00	
	Consolidated Railways, Light and Power Co. Bonds..... 47 50	
	Southern Railway Co. Bonds..... 450 00	
	Tarboro Cotton Factory Bonds.... 60 00	
	A. C. Line Railway Co. Stocks and Bonds..... 282 00	
	Rents from Harnett St. House.... 49 81	
	"     " Seventh St. House..... 43 39	
	Union Cotton Mills Stock..... 70 00	
		1 840 26
	By Collection at consecration of Bishop Coadjutor	116 15
	To Paid Expenses of Clergy to Council of 1904:—	
	Rev. W. G. Avant..... 4 05	
	" B. M. Bradin.. .. 11 50	
	" W. E. Cox..... 7 33	
	" L. Eborn..... 11 00	
	" J. H. Griffith, Jr..... 6 20	
	" F. H. T. Horsfield..... 3 36	
	" B. T. Lassiter..... 10 50	
	" J. S. Moody..... 4 35	
	" C. B. Pritchett..... 5 00	
	" F. N. Skinner..... 3 07	
	" F. B. Ticknor..... 5 85	
	" M. M. Weston..... 12 85	
	" L. L. Williams..... 7 00	
	" T. P. Noe..... 5 80	
		97 86
	To Transferred to Permanent Episcopal Fund, by order of Council.....	1 000 00
	To Paid Sexton St. Stephen's, Goldsboro, by order.....	5 00
	"     " St. James', Wilmington, by order.....	5 00
	" Secretary, by order Com. on State of the Church	10 00
	" Atlantic National Bank rent of Safety Deposit to January 29.....	4 00
	" Printing and Distributing Treasurer's Report.....	44 60
	"     "     "     " Journals.....	120 83
	" Assessment for General Convention.....	81 00
	" Expenses of Deputies to General Convention:—	
	Rev. F. N. Skinner..... 26 10	

Rev. N. Harding.....	35 00		
“ R. B. Drane, D. D.....	20 00		
“ T. M. N. George.....	27 50		
“ J. Carmichael, D. D. ....	35 00		
		143 60	
To Paid Expenses Attending Standing Committee:—			
Rev. N. Harding.....	12 00		
“ G. H. Roberts.....	11 30		
		23 30	
“ Rent of Residence for Bishop Coadjutor to			
“ May 1st.....		280 00	
“ Salary to Bishop Watson to May 1st.....	1 875 01		
“ “ “ Strange to May 1st.....	1 250 00		
“ Secretary's Salary.....	100 00		
“ “ for extra services, by order.....	50 00		
“ Treasurer's Salary.....	200 00		
“ Postages for Secretary & Treasurer.....	19 88		
“ Sundry expenses incident to the Consecration of			
“ Bishop Strange. ....	91 80		
“ Sundry Telegrams.....	6 24		
“ Collection charges on checks .....	4 05		
“ Balance to new account.....	1 221 48		
		6 633 65	6 633 65
April 29 By Balance from old account .....			1 221 48

Diocese of East Carolina, for Diocesan Missions, In Account  
with Wm. L. DeRosset, Treasurer, for Fiscal Year ending April 30, 1905.

1904.			
May 1. By balance per account rendered .....		1 283 49	
“ Collection at Council, 1904.....		32 08	
“ Woman's Auxiliary, through Mrs. Everett...		1 00	
“ Donation from Miss C. Lewis.....		50	
“ Refunded by Convocation of Edenton.....		100 00	
“ Received from St. John's, Wilmington, Sun-			
“ day School.....		15 00	
“ Received from St. Mary's Guild of St. James'			
“ Parish, Wilmington.....		96 03	
“ Received from Parishes and Missions, per			
“ Tabular Statement.....		1 090 70	
To Paid Missionary Stipends, as follows:—			
Convocation of Wilmington.....	300 00		
“ “ Edenton.....	225 00		
Rev. B. M. Bradin.....	43 75		
“ W. E. Cox.....	75 00		
“ L. Eborn.....	75 00		
“ J. H. Griffith, Jr.....	75 00		
“ N. Harding.....	75 00		
“ N. C. Hughes.....	75 00		
“ B. S. Lassiter.....	75 00		
“ T. P. Noe.....	75 00		
“ F. N. Skinner.....	75 00		
		1 168 75	
To Balance to new account.....		1 450 05	
		2 618 80	2 618 80
April 29, 1905. By Balance.....			1 450 05

Diocese of East Carolina for Clergy Relief Fund, in Account  
with Wm. L. DeRosset, Treasurer, for Fiscal Year ending April 30, 1905.

1904.		
May 1st.	By Balance from old account.....	374 54
	" Received from Parishes and Missions, per Tabular Statement.....	127 26
	" Donations from Bishop Watson.....	40 68
	" Received from Forbes Estate.....	19 23
To	Distributed by order of the Bishop.....	210 00
	" Balance to new account.....	351 71
		<hr/>
		561 71      561 71
April 29, 1905,	By Balance.....	<hr/>
		351 71

Diocese of East Carolina, For the Student's Aid Fund, in Account  
with Wm. L. DeRosset, Treasurer, for Fiscal Year ending April 30, 1905.

1904.		
May 1st.	By Balance from old account.....	254 64
	" Received from Parishes and Missions, per Tabular Statement.....	82 95
To	Paid by order of Committee:—	
	Joseph Williams.....	50 00
	E. Lucien Malone.....	100 00
	A. C. Noe.....	100 00
	J. H. King.....	16 00
		<hr/>
		266 00
	" Balance to new account.....	71 59
		<hr/>
		337 59      337 59
April 29, 1905,	By Balance.....	<hr/>
		71 59

Diocese of East Carolina, for Church Building Fund, in Account  
with Wm. L. DeRosset, Treasurer, for Fiscal Year ending April 30, 1905.

1904.		
May 1st.	By Balance from old account.....	216 28
	" Received from Parishes and Missions, per Tabular Statement.....	62 41
To	Paid by order of Committee, for Church at Fairfield, Hyde county .....	50 00
	" " for Insurance of Church at Farmville.....	11 00
	" Balance to new account.....	217 69
		<hr/>
		278 69      278 69
April 29, 1905.	By Balance.....	<hr/>
		217 69



Diocese of East Carolina, for Theological Department, University of the South.  
with Wm. L. DeRosset, Treasurer, for Fiscal Year ending April 30, 1905.

1904.		
May 1st.	By Received from Parishes and Missions, per Tabular Statement.....	110 10
	To Remitted the Treasurer of the University...	110 10
		110 10

Diocese of East Carolina for the Permanent Episcopal Fund, In Account  
with Wm. L. DeRosset, Treasurer. for Fiscal Year Ending April 30, 1905.

1904.		
May 1st.	By Balance from old account.....	335 10
	“ Transferred from Episcopal and Contingent Fund, by order of the Council.....	1 000 00
	“ Received from Battle & London, Commis- sioners, for rents of Mary A. Smith property.....	50 00
	“ Received from Battle & London, from sale of land .....	303 38
	“ Received from sale of Eighth St. house, Wilmington. ....	1 000 00
	“ Stock Dividend from Atlantic Coast Line...	800 00
	To Investment in Stock of Atlantic Coast Line, of Vir- ginia, Certificate No. B2753.....	600 00
	“ Investment in Certificate of Indebtedness, Atlantic Coast Line, of Connecticut, No. 623 .....	200 00
	“ Remitted for fractions in above Stocks.....	47 50
	“ Paid for Certificate of Indebtedness, Atlantic Coast Line, of Connecticut, No. 1565, 4 per cent. interest, payable January and July, for \$2,700.00, at 96 and commissions.....	2 598 75
	“ Balance to new account.....	42 23
		3 488 48
April 29, 1905.	By Balance.....	42 23

Diocese of East Carolina. for Permanent Clergy Relief Fund, in account  
with Wm. L. DeRosset, Treasurer, for Fiscal Year ending April 30, 1905.

1904.		
May 1st.	By Balance.....	637 86
	“ Interest on Deposits.....	28 13
	“ Coupons, Lumberton Cotton Mills.....	42 00
	“ “ Tarboro Cotton Factory.....	90 00
	“ “ Southern Railway.....	50 00
	“ “ Georgia & Alabama Railroad....	65 00
	“ “ Consolidated Railways, Light and Power Co.....	22 50
	To Paid for Certificate of Atlantic Coast Line Co., of Connecticut, No. , for \$800, at 96 per cent.	770 00
	“ Balance to new account.....	165 49
		935 49
April 29, 1905.	By Balance.....	165 49

Diocese of East Carolina, for Permanent Education Fund, in account  
with Wm. L. DeRosset, Treasurer, for Fiscal year Ending April 30, 1905.

1904.			
May 1st.	By	Balance.....	204 26
	"	Interest on Deposits.....	9 50
	"	Coupons, Lumberton Cotton Mills.....	18 00
	"	Georgia & Alabama Railroad.....	15 00
	"	Consolidated Railways, Light and Power Co.....	20 00
	"	Tarboro Cotton Factory.....	30 00
To Balance to new account.....		296 76	
		296 76	296 76
April 29, 1905. By Balance.....			296 76

Diocese of East Carolina for Legacy of Mary S. Speight, in Account  
with Wm. L. DeRosset, Treasurer, for Fiscal Year ending April 30, 1905.

1904.			
May 1st.	By	Balance from old account.....	16 58
	"	Interest on Deposits.....	65
	"	Income from Invested Funds.....	28 00
To Balance to new account .....		45 23	
		45 23	45 23
April 29, 1905. By Balance.....			45 23

Diocese of East Carolina, for Legacy of Mary A. Southerland, in account  
with Wm. L. DeRosset, Treasurer, for Fiscal Year ending April 30, 1905.

1904.			
May 1st.	By	Balance from old account.....	22 66
	"	Interest on Deposits.. ..	90
To Balance to new account.....		23 56	
		23 56	23 56
April 29, 1905. By Balance.....			23 56

Diocese of East Carolina, for Bishop's Funds In Account  
with Wm. L. DeRosset, Treasurer, for Fiscal Year ending April 30, 1905.

1904.			
May 1st.	By Balances, as follows:—		
	Minor Education.....	283 57	
	White Missions.....	162 00	
	Colored Missions.....	41 96	
	Bishop's Penny.....	18 50	
	Woman's Auxiliary.....	89 01	
	Undesignated.....	51 10	
			646 14
	By Woman's Auxiliary.....		106 41
To Paid Rev. T. M. N. George, "Minor Education," by			
	order of Bishop.....	283 57	
" "	Bishop Watson.....	468 98	
		752 55	752 55



26	Pitt County.	St John's	30 00	15 00	30 00	10 00	2 00	2 00	2 00	2 00	48 00	15 00	26
27	Plymouth	Grace	10 00	20 00	29 55	10 74	1 32	98	1 16	87	44 62	30 00	27
28	Scuppernon	St David's	40 00	73 56	7 50	4 90					12 40	84 01	28
29	Southport	St Philip's	10 00									2 50	29
30	Vanceboro.	St Paul's	5 00	30 12		1 70					1 70	35 12	30
31	Washington	St Peter's	100 00		125 00	101 72	20 23	13 81	5 47	16 39	282 62		31
32	Washington Co.	St Luke's	10 00		10 00	12 87	1 25	1 51	67	75	27 05		32
33	Williamston	Advent	25 00		25 00	2 00	1 00	1 00	1 00		30 00		33
34	Wilmington	St James'	500 00		500 00	357 01	10 00	25 00	10 00	50 00	952 01		34
35	do	St John's	75 00		75 00	4 19	5 00	2 31	1 00	2 50	90 00		35
36	do	St Paul's	50 00		50 00	11 46	7 40				68 86		36
37	do	St Mark's	15 00		15 00	5 44	20	20	20	20	21 24		37
38	Windsor	St Thomas'	30 00		30 00	14 07	3 00				47 07		38
39	Winton	St John's.	3 00		3 00	1 83					4 83		39
40	Woodville	Grace	20 00		20 00	2 15					22 15		40
MISSIONS.													
41	Avoca	Holy Innocents	10 00										41
42	Ayden	St James'				1 15					1 15		42
43	Boardman	St Jude's			5 00	2 50					7 50		43
44	Columbia	St Andrew's				9 14					9 14		44
45	Craven County	St Thomas'	5 00		5 00	5 55					10 55		45
46	Edenton	St John Evangelist	5 00		5 00	2 73	78	75	57		9 83		46
47	Elizabeth City	St Philip's				1 03					1 03		47
48	Faison	St Gabriel's	10 00										48
49	Farmville	Emmanuel				1 00					1 00		49
50	Fayetteville	St Philip's				1 68					1 68		50



## TABULAR STATEMENT,—Continued.

PARISHES AND MISSIONS AND LOCATIONS.		Assessment Fiscal Year 1904-1905.	Arrears Due April 30th, 1904	CONTRIBUTIONS.						Arrears April 30th, 1905.
				Episco- pal and Conting- ent Fund	Diocesan Missions.	Relief Fund.	Students Aid Fund.	Church Building Fund.	Univer- sity of the South.	Total Payments.
51	Gates County . . . . .	10 00								
52	Hyde County . . . . .	10 00			5 00					5 00
53	do . . . . .				2 50					2 50
54	do . . . . .									
55	Maxton . . . . .	5 00								
56	Murfreesboro . . . . .	5 00								
57	Red Springs . . . . .	5 00		3 50						3 50
58	Roxobel . . . . .	16 00		18 00	4 07					22 07
59	Snow Hill . . . . .	5 00		5 00						5 00
60	South Mills . . . . .	10 00								
61	Stonewall . . . . .				2 20					2 20
62	Trenton . . . . .	10 00			6 00					6 00
63	Weeksville . . . . .	5 00		5 00	2 63	1 00	35	30	25	9 53
64	Winterville . . . . .				1 04					1 04
65	Wilmington . . . . .	5 00			6 22					6 22
66	Beaufort Co. . . . .				10 31					10 31
67	Lenoir County . . . . .				3 82					3 82
		2 144 00	300 00	2 095 35	1 090 70	127 26	82 95	62 41	110 10	3 568 74
										299 98





# JOURNAL

of the

Twenty-Third Annual Council

of the

Protestant Episcopal Church

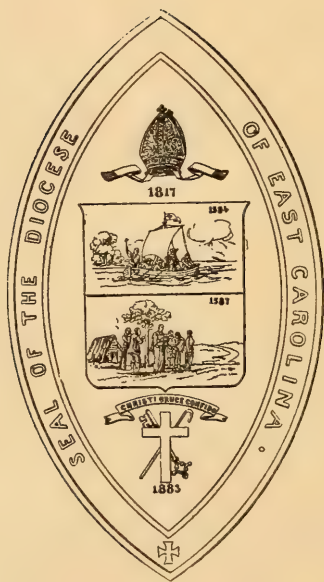
in the

Diocese of East Carolina,

held in

Christ Church, New Bern, N. C.,

MAY 15th, 16th and 17th, 1906.





# Extracts from Canons of the General Convention.

---

## CANON 43.

### OF THE DUE CELEBRATION OF SUNDAYS.

"All persons within this Church shall celebrate and keep the Lord's Day, commonly called Sunday, by regular participation in the public worship of the Church, by hearing the Word of God read and taught, and by other acts of devotion and works of charity, using all godly and sober conversation.

## CANON 39, Section 1.

### OF REGULATIONS RESPECTING THE LAITY.

Section 1. A communicant in good standing removing from one Parish to another shall be entitled to and shall procure from the Rector or Minister of the Parish or Congregation of his or her last residence, or, if there be no Rector or Minister, from one of the Wardens, a certificate stating that he or she is a communicant in good standing; and the Rector or Minister of the Parish or Congregation to which he or she removes shall record him or her as a communicant when such letter is presented, or on failure to produce such letter from no fault of the communicant, upon other evidence of his or her standing sufficient in the judgment of the said Rector or Minister. Notice of the above record shall be sent by said Rector or Minister to the Rector of the Parish from which the communicant has removed.

# Amendments to Constitution and Canons,

ADOPTED BY THE COUNCIL SINCE 1901.

---

## CONSTITUTION.

### ARTICLE VIII., SECTION 3.

Section 3. Should the office of Secretary, Treasurer, Chancellor or Registrar become vacant at any time preceding the annual election, the Ecclesiastical Authority shall be empowered to fill the vacancy till such time as an election shall be held. (Journal of 1903, page 26.)

### ARTICLE X.

Whereas, an examination of the original records shows that in the printed edition of the Constitution and Canons published in 1901 a typographical error occurs in Article X. of the Constitution by printing in the proviso the word "of" instead of "or," therefore

Resolved, That it is hereby declared that the proper reading of the second line of said proviso is "the chartered rights, or existing customs," etc. (Journal of 1905.)

### ARTICLE III.

Section 2. But the time or place of such meeting may be changed, or Special Councils may be called by the Bishop and Standing Committee, or by the Standing Committee in case of disability or vacancy as provided in the preceding section, subject, nevertheless, to such Canonical provisions as may hereafter be made; provided, that no Special Council shall be called without at least *thirty* days' notice, which notice shall be mailed by the Secretary of the Council at least *twenty days* before the meeting of such Special Council to each Clergyman entitled to a seat in the Council, and to each Clerk of such Parish as has no Rector in charge, and shall specify the business and purpose for which said Special Council is to be held; and no other business shall be proposed or acted upon except by a vote of two-thirds of both Orders.

Section 3. Elections shall be held by the several Vestries for Delegates to Special Councils; but, in the event of the failure to elect such Delegates, those who were elected to the preceding Annual Council—subject to the provisions of Article IV., Section 4 of this Constitution—shall hold over. (Journals of 1904, 1905, 1906.)

### ARTICLE IV., Section 4.

Section 4. It shall be lawful for the Council to exclude or suspend from Lay representation any Parish neglecting or refusing to appoint delegates to the Council for two successive years, or neglecting or refusing to comply with any lawful requirement of the Council; *provided*, that a vote of a majority of all the Clergy pres-

ent in the Council, and two-thirds of the Parishes represented shall be required for such exclusion or suspension. (Journals of 1905 and 1906.)

---

## CANONS.

---

Canon 5, Section 1; Canons 6, 7 and 8, Section 3, amended by the addition of the following words: "He shall be admitted to a seat in the Council, and to participation in its deliberations, without the right of voting."

Canon 18, Section 5—Parochial Report—was amended by adding after: "Number confirmed since last report" the words "number added otherwise." (Journal of 1903, pages 29, 36, 49.)

Canon 10—Substitute "Article III." for "Article II.," in line 5.

Canon 15—Present Canon made section 1. Sections 2, 3, 4 and 5 added, as follows (being Canon 14 of the General Convention, changing "Convention" to "Council").

"Section 2. When a Parish or Congregation becomes vacant the Church-wardens or other proper officers shall notify the fact to the Bishop. If the authorities of the Parish shall for thirty days have failed to make provision for the services, it shall be the duty of the Bishop to take such measures as he may deem expedient for the temporary maintenance of Divine services therein.

Section 3. No election of a Rector shall be had until the name of the Clergyman whom it is proposed to elect has been made known to the Bishop, if there be one, and sufficient time, not exceeding thirty days, has been given to him to communicate with the Vestry thereon.

Section 4. Written notice of the election, signed by the Church-wardens, shall be sent to the Ecclesiastical authority of the Diocese. If the Ecclesiastical Authority be satisfied that the person so chosen is a duly qualified Minister, and that he has accepted the office, the notice shall be sent to the Secretary of the Council, who shall record it. And such record shall be sufficient evidence of the relation between the Minister and the Parish.

Section 5. A Minister is settled, for all purposes here or elsewhere mentioned in these Canons, who has been engaged permanently by any Parish, according to the rules of said Diocese, or for any term not less than one year.

Canon 18, Section 5—Amended to read as follows:

"Section 5. *Communicants to be reported.* In making the above reports all communicants shall be included, except those who have been repelled by the proper authority, and those who have not received the Holy Communion for three (3) years last past; *provided*, sufficient opportunity has been given for the reception of the Holy Communion."

## 6. AMENDMENTS TO CANONS—*Continued*

Canon 21. Amended by inserting the words "General Clergy" before the words "Relief Fund," in line 5.

Canon 22. In Section 1, strike out "Clause 2nd," and number "Clause 3rd," "Clause 2nd." In section 2, the words, "of the Clergy Relief Fund and" were stricken out. Add to Section 2 "*provided*, that if the funds belonging to 'Permanent Relief Fund' be transferred to the 'General Clergy Relief Fund,' then the Treasurer shall transmit to the Treasurer of the General Clergy Relief Fund all monies in his hands belonging to said Clergy Relief Fund, and from time to time all receipts for that fund." So that Canon 22 shall read as follows:

Canon 22, Section 1. The principal of the following Permanent Funds, with all additions to the same, shall remain intact, and only the income shall be applied to the current purposes for which said funds are held, namely,

First. The Permanent Episcopal Fund for the Bishop's salary and contingent expenses of the Diocese.

Second. The Fund for Education of children of deceased Clergymen of the Diocese.

Section 2. The income of the Fund for Education of children of deceased Clergymen, including all contributions in aid of the same for current use, may be distributed under the direction of the Ecclesiastical Authority of the Diocese; *provided*, that, without the special action of the Council, no appropriation from either of these Funds shall be made to any disabled Clergyman, or to a widow or orphan of any deceased Clergyman, who was not regularly engaged in ministerial work within the Diocese at the time immediately preceding the occurrence of his disability or decease.

*Provided*, that if the funds belonging to "Permanent Relief Fund" be transferred to the "General Clergy Relief Fund," then the Treasurer shall transmit to the Treasurer of the General Clergy Relief Fund all monies in his hands belonging to said Clergy Relief Fund, and from time to time all receipts for that fund.

Section 3. Any surplus remaining at the close of each fiscal year from the income of any of the aforesaid funds, or from current receipts from assessments or otherwise, may, by order of the Council, after payment of all expenses and appropriations, be added to the Permanent Fund to which such surplus belongs. ((Journal of 1905.)

Canon 19, Section 1. The salary of the Bishop of the Diocese is hereby fixed at three thousand dollars per annum, with an allowance of not exceeding two hundred dollars per annum for actual traveling expenses, to be paid by the Treasurer out of the funds in his hands for that purpose. The salary of the Secretary shall be \$150.00, and of the Treasurer, \$200.00, to be paid from the Episcopal and Contingent Fund.

# DIOCESE OF EAST CAROLINA.

---

## BISHOP AND EX-OFFICIO CHAIRMAN OF THE COUNCIL.

The Rt. Rev. Robert Strange, D. D., Wilmington, N. C.

A. D. 1906.

## PRESIDENT OF THE COUNCIL.

The Rev. Nathaniel Harding, Washington, N. C.

## SECRETARY AND REGISTRAR.

The Rev. Frederick Nash Skinner, Fayetteville, N. C.

## TREASURER.

Col. William L. DeRosset, Wilmington, N. C.

## CHANCELLOR.

Mr. George Rountree, Wilmington, N. C.

## STANDING COMMITTEE.

The Rev. Nathaniel Harding, President.

The Rev. James Carmichael, D. D., Mr. William L. DeRosset,

The Rev. F. N. Skinner, Secy., Mr. George H. Roberts.

## EXECUTIVE MISSIONARY COMMITTEE.

The Rt. Rev. Robert Strange, D. D., Chairman *ex-officio*.

The Rev. Nathaniel Harding, Mr. W. G. Lamb,

The Rev. F. H. T. Horsfield, Mr. J. P. Haskitt.

Mr. N. C. Cordon.

## STUDENTS' AID COMMITTEE.

The Rt. Rev. Robert Strange, D. D., Chairman *ex-officio*.

The Rev. Robert B. Drane, D. D., Mr. Frank Wood.

Mr. W. G. Lamb.

## CHURCH BUILDING COMMITTEE.

The Rt. Rev. Robert Strange, D. D., Chairman *ex-officio*.

The Rev. F. H. T. Horsfield, The Rev. J. H. Griffith, Jr.,

Mr. W. D. Pruden.

## COMMITTEE ON FINANCE.

Mr. William Calder,

Mr. George H. Roberts,

Mr. W. G. Lamb,

Mr. B. R. Huske,

Mr. George C. Royall.

## TRUSTEES OF THE DIOCESE.

The Rt. Rev. Robert Strange, D. D., *ex-officio*.

Mr. William Calder,

Mr. John W. Atkinson.

## TRUSTEES OF THE UNIVERSITY OF THE SOUTH (to 1907).

The Rt. Rev. Robert Strange, D. D., *ex-officio*.

The Rev. R. W. Hogue,

Mr. W. B. Shepard,

Mr. Iredell Meares.



---

 TRUSTEES AND COMMITTEES.
 

---

May,

## TRUSTEES OF S. MARY'S SCHOOL, RALEIGH, N. C.

The Rt. Rev. Robert Strange, D. D., *ex-officio*.

Rev. Robert B. Drane, D. D., (Term expires 1909.)

Mr. Frank Wood, (Term expires 1909.)

The Rev. R. W. Hogue, (Term expires 1912.)

Mr. George C. Royall, (Term expires 1912.)

BOARD OF MANAGERS OF THE THOMPSON ORPHANAGE,  
(to 1908).

The Rev. I. W. Hughes,

Mr. J. J. Crosswell.

## DEPUTIES TO THE GENERAL CONVENTION.

The Rev. Nathaniel Harding,

Mr. Wilson G. Lamb,

The Rev. Robert B. Drane, D. D.,

Mr. William Calder,

The Rev. James Carmichael, D. D.,

Mr. Benjamin R. Huske,

Mr. William B. Shepard.

## SUPPLEMENTARY DEPUTIES.

The Rev. Frederick N. Skinner,

Mr. George H. Roberts,

The Rev. Isaac W. Hughes,

Mr. Thomas W. Blount,

The Rev. Richard W. Hogue,

Mr. Clayton Giles,

Mr. R. R. Cotten.

DELEGATES TO THE SOUTHERN MISSIONARY CONFERENCE.  
1906.

The Rev. Isaac W. Hughes,

Mr. Frank A. Boyle.

1906.

REGULAR COMMITTEES.

## Regular Committees Appointed by Bishop.

### COMMITTEE ON CANONS (Permanent).

The Rev. J. Carmichael, D. D., Chairman.

The Rev. Isaac W. Hughes,

Mr. F. R. Rose,

The Rev. F. B. Ticknor,

Mr. H. G. Smallbones.

### COMMITTEE ON THE STATE OF THE CHURCH (Permanent).

The Rev. T. P. Noe, Chairman.

The Rev. Edward Wootten,

Mr. J. T. Worthington,

The Rev. William E. Cox,

Mr. C. S. Dixon.

### COMMITTEE ON RELATIONS TO AND COMMUNICATIONS FROM THE GENERAL CONVENTION (Permanent).

The Rev. F. N. Skinner, Chairman.

The Rev. A. W. Seabrease,

Mr. W. B. Shepard.

### COMMITTEE ON ELECTIONS.

The Rev. T. P. Noe.

Mr. F. A. Boyle,

Mr. H. T. Greenleaf.

### COMMITTEE ON NEW PARISHES.

The Rev. J. H. Griffith, Jr.

Mr. J. P. Haskitt,

Mr. J. A. Ferrell.

### COMMITTEE ON UNFINISHED BUSINESS.

The Rev. J. B. Gible,

Mr. W. L. Hardy,

Mr. J. L. Butt.

### COMMITTEE ON GENERAL CLERGY RELIEF.

The Rev. N. C. Hughes,

Mr. J. L. Butt,

The Rev. J. H. Griffith, Jr.,

Mr. John G. Bragaw, Jr.,

The Rev. Luther Eborn.

### EAST CAROLINA SUNDAY SCHOOL COMMISSION.

The Rev. Wm. E. Cox,

Mr. N. C. Cordon,

The Rev. R. W. Hogue,

Mr. S. M. Boatwright,

The Rev. L. G. H. Williams.

Mr. Geo. C. Royall.

### EXAMINING CHAPLAINS.

The Rev. James Carmichael, D. D.,

The Rev. Nathaniel Harding,

The Rev. Robert B. Drane, D. D.

The Rev. A. W. Seabrease.

### SPECIAL COMMITTEES.

May,

### Special Committees.

ON THE EVANGELIZATION OF THE JEWS. (Appointed 1905.)

The Rev. R. W. Hogue,                      The Rev. A. W. Seabreeze,  
Mr. J. Victor Grainger.

ON BUILDING THE BISHOP'S RESIDENCE. (Appointed 1905.)

Mr. Thomas D. Meares,                  Mr. J. Allen Taylor,  
Mr. Walter G. MacRae.

ON MISSIONARY THANK-OFFERING OF 1907. (Appointed 1905.)

The Rev. Nathaniel Harding,	Mr. Wilson G. Lamb,
The Rev. Robert B. Drane, D. D.,	Mr. George C. Royall,
The Rev. R. W. Hogue.	Mr. B. R. Huske.

ON MISSIONARY JURISDICTION FOR THE NEGRO.

The Rev. Nathaniel Harding,	Mr. F. D. Winston,
The Rev. Wm. E. Cox,	Mr. W. D. Pruden,
Mr. Wilson G. Lamb.	Mr. George Rountree.

The Rev. W. G. Avant,  
The Rev. E. R. Bennett,  
The Rev. W. Burton Suthern, Jr.

Mr. Allen Jackson,  
Mr. Solomon Evans,

TO RAISE FUNDS FOR THE BISHOP'S RESIDENCE.

The Rev. L. G. H. Williams,	Mr. N. C. Cordon,
The Rev. J. B. Gible,	Mr. J. H. Hill, Jr.,
The Rev. R. W. Hogue,	Mr. N. N. Davis,
Mr. J. H. Anderson,	Mr. H. G. Wood.

The Rev. E. R. Bennett,  
The Rev. W. G. Avant,

The Rev. W. Burton Suthern,  
R. H. Lane.

1906.

CLERGY LIST.

## Alphabetical List of the Clergy, May 1, 1906.

### BISHOP.

\*The Rt. Rev. Robert Strange, D. D., Wilmington, N. C.

### PRIESTS.

The Rev. \*Avant, William George, Rector of S. Cyprian's, New Bern.  
P. O. New Bern, N. C.

Bennett, Edmund Robert, Rector S. Mark's, Wilmington.  
P. O. Wilmington, N. C.

Bradin, Benjamin M.

\*Carmichael, James, D. D., Rector of St. John's, Wilmington, Examining Chaplain. P. O. Wilmington, N. C.

\*Cox, William Edward, Rector of S. Paul's, Greenville;  
S. John's, Pitt County; S. James', Ayden; and S. Luke's,  
Winterville. P. O. Greenville, N. C.

\*Drane, Robert Brent, D. D., Rector S. Paul's and S. John  
Evangelist's, Edenton; in charge of Missions at Rocka-  
hock and Coleraine. Examining Chaplain. P. O. Eden-  
ton, N. C.

\*Eborn, Luther, Rector S. David's, Scuppernong (Christ  
Church, Creswell); S. Luke's, Washington County  
(Church of the Advent, Roper); S. Andrew's, Columbia;  
and S. James', Belhaven. P. O. Creswell, N. C.

\*Gibble, John Benners, Rector S. Thomas, Windsor; S.  
Martin's, Hamilton; Grace, Woodville; S. John's, Win-  
ton; S. Mary's, Gatesville; in charge of S. Mark's Me-  
morial, Roxobel; S. Barnabas', Murfreesboro. P. O.  
Windsor, N. C.

\*Griffith, John Hammond, Jr., Rector S. Mary's and S. Au-  
gustine's, Kinston; in charge of Grace Mission, Trenton.  
P. O. Kinston, N. C.

\*Harding, Nathaniel, Rector S. Peter's, Washington; in  
charge of Zion, Beaufort County; S. Thomas', Bath, and  
Missions adjacent. President of the Council and of the  
Standing Committee. Dean of the Convocation of Eden-  
ton. Examining Chaplain. P. O. Washington, N. C.

\*Hogue, Richard W., Rector of S. James' and Chapel of the  
Good Shepherd, Wilmington. P. O. Wilmington, N. C.

\*Horsfield, F. H. T., Rector of S. Stephen's, Goldsboro;  
Dean of Convocation of Wilmington. P. O. Goldsboro,  
N. C.

Those marked (\*) were present in the Council.

## CLERGY LIST.

May,

The Rev. \*Hughes, Isaac Wayne, Rector S. John's (S. Phillip's Mission), Fayetteville; and S. Stephen's, Red Springs. P. O. Fayetteville, N. C.

\*Hughes, Nicholas Collin, Rector Trinity School, Chocowinity; Trinity Church, Beaufort County; and Calvary Chapel, Beaufort County. P. O. Chocowinity, N. C.

\*Lassiter, Benjamin Skinner, Rector Holy Trinity, Hertford; Grace Church, Plymouth; and Church of the Advent, Williamston. P. O. Hertford, N. C.

Matthias, William, D. D. P. O. Mt. Holly, N. J.

\*Noe, Thomas Pasteur, Rector S. Paul's, Beaufort. P. O. Beaufort, N. C.

\*Seabrease, Alexander W., Rector S. Paul's, Wilmington. Examining Chaplain. P. O. Wilmington, N. C.

\*Skinner, Frederick Nash, assistant S. John's, Fayetteville; Rector Christ Church, Hope Mills; and S. Thomas', Cumberland County. Secretary of the Council and Registrar. P. O. Fayetteville, N. C.

\*Ticknor, Frank B., Rector Chapel of the Cross, Aurora; S. John's, Beaufort County; in charge of S. Paul's, Vanceboro. P. O. Aurora, N. C.

Weston, Milton Moran, in charge of S. John Evangelist's, Edenton, and S. Philip's, Elizabeth City. P. O. Edenton, N. C.

\*Williams, Luther G. H., Rector Christ Church and All Saints' Chapel, New Bern; in charge of S. Thomas', Craven County; and Mission at Stonewall. P. O. New Bern, N. C.

\*Wootten, Edward, Evangelist of the Convocation of Wilmington; in charge of Emmanuel, Farmville. P. O. Wilmington, N. C.

## DEACONS.

The Rev. Barber, Samuel Swann. P. O. Swan Quarter, N. C.

Pritchett, Charles Benjamin, Augusta, Ga.

Suthern, W. Burton, Jr., in charge of S. Joseph's, Fayetteville. P. O. Fayetteville, N. C.

---

Those marked (\*) were present in the Council.



1906.

LIST OF CLERGY AND CANDIDATES.

## List of the Clergy in Order of their Ordination.

### BISHOP.

The Rt. Rev. Robert Strange, D. D., consecrated November 1, 1904.

### PRIESTS.

The Rev. James Carmichael, D. D., September 12, 1865.  
 Edward Wootten, September 20, 1868.  
 Luther Eborn, May 23, 1869.  
 A. W. Seabrease, May 23, 1869.  
 Nathaniel Harding, December 19, 1875.  
 Robert Brent Drane, D. D., October 29, 1876.  
 F. H. T. Horsfield, 1876.  
 William Matthias, June 13, 1877.  
 B. M. Bradin, June 8, 1879.  
 B. S. Lassiter, July 27, 1879.  
 F. B. Ticknor, March, 1884.  
 Frederick N. Skinner, January 24, 1889.  
 J. B. Gibble, June 23, 1893.  
 N. Collin Hughes, April 3, 1894.  
 Isaac W. Hughes, April 3, 1894.  
 Edmund R. Bennett, December 20, 1896.  
 John H. Griffith, Jr., October 16, 1898.  
 William G. Avant, October 15, 1899.  
 Thomas P. Noe, September 9, 1900.  
 Richard W. Hogue, December 23, 1900.  
 Luther G. H. Williams, June 11, 1902.  
 William E. Cox, October 1st, 1905.  
 M. M. Weston, December 6th, 1905.

### DEACONS.

The Rev. Samuel S. Barber, July 27, 1856.  
 Charles B. Pritchett, September 25, 1898.  
 W. B. Suthern, Jr., June 18, 1905.

### CANDIDATES FOR PRIESTS ORDERS.

The Rev. C. B. Pritchett admitted Sept. 18, 1895.  
 James H. King admitted August 30, 1903.  
 William T. Wood admitted May 27, 1904.  
 William J. Gordon admitted March 28, 1905.  
 Alex. C. D. Noe admitted June 2, 1905.  
 Lee L. Hargrave admitted June 2, 1905.  
 J. W. Herritage admitted Jan. 5, 1906.  
 B. F. Huske admitted Jan. 5, 1906.  
 Walter R. Noe admitted Jan. 5, 1906.

### POSTULANTS.

Joseph Williams, admitted February 19, 1901.  
 Joseph W. Fulford, admitted February 7, 1905.  
 Edmund L. Malone, admitted April 8, 1905.  
 W. Fenner Gaylord, admitted May 18, 1905.

PARISHES, MISSIONS AND DATE OF ADMISSION.

May,

# **List of Parishes and Organized Missions** **AND THE DATES OF THEIR ADMISSION INTO UNION** **WITH THE COUNCIL.**

## PARISHES.

<i>Location.</i>	<i>Name.</i>	<i>Date of Admission.</i>
1. Aurora,	CHAPEL OF THE CROSS,	1888
2. Bath,	S. THOMAS',	1823
3. Beaufort,	S. PAUL'S,	1856
4. Belhaven,	S. JAMES',	1868
5. Beaufort County,	TRINITY (P. O. Chocowinity),	1823
6. Beaufort County,	ZION (P. O. Bunyan),	1823
7. Bonnerton,	S. JOHN'S,	1833
8. Clinton,	S. PAUL'S,	1854
9. Edenton,	S. PAUL'S,	1817
10. Elizabeth City,	CHRIST CHURCH,	1826 or 1830
11. Fayetteville,	S. JOHN'S,	1817
12. Fayetteville,	S. JOSEPH'S,	1873
13. Gatesville,	S. MARY'S,	1855
14. Goldsboro,	S. STEPHEN'S,	1854
15. Greenville,	S. PAUL'S,	1847
16. Hamilton,	S. MARTIN'S,	1873
17. Hertford,	HOLY TRINITY,	1848
18. Hope Mills,	CHRIST CHURCH,	1873
19. Hyde County,	S. GEORGE'S (P. O. Lake Landing),	1869
20. Kinston,	S. MARY'S,	1868
21. Lenoir County,	HOLY INNOCENTS' (Strabane),	1871
22. New Bern,	CHRIST CHURCH,	1817
23. New Bern,	S. CYPRIAN'S,	1884
24. Pitt County,	S. JOHN'S (P. O. Quinnerly),	1845
25. Plymouth,	GRACE,	1843
26. Scuppernong,	S. DAVID'S (P. O. Creswell),	1848
27. Southport.	S. PHILIP'S,	1851
	(Re-admitted)	1904
28. Vanceboro,	S. PAUL'S,	1836
29. Washington,	S. PETER'S,	1824
30. Washington County,	S. LUKE'S, (P. O. Roper),	1842
31. Williamston,	CHURCH OF THE ADVENT,	1850
32. Wilmington,	S. JAMES',	1817
33. Wilmington,	S. JOHN'S,	1860
34. Wilmington,	S. PAUL'S,	1859
35. Wilmington,	S. MARK'S,	1872

1906. PARISHES, MISSIONS AND DATE OF ADMISSION.

36. Windsor,	S. THOMAS',	1843
37. Winton,	S. JOHN'S,	1877
38. Woodville,	GRACE,	1855

ORGANIZED MISSIONS.

		<i>Organized</i>
1. Ayden,	S. JAMES',	1901
2. Columbia,	S. ANDREW'S,	1905
3. Edenton,	S. JOHN EVANGELIST'S,	1881
4. Kinston,	S. AUGUSTINE'S,	1899
5. Maxton,	S. MATTHEW'S,	1893
6. Roxobel,	S. MARK'S,	1892
7. Snow Hill,	S. BARNABAS',	1884
8. Trenton,	GRACE,	1885

UNORGANIZED MISSIONS.

<i>Name.</i>	<i>Location.</i>	<i>Clergy in Charge.</i>
S. THOMAS',	Atkinson,	Rev. Edward Wootten.
HOLY INNOCENTS',	Avoca,	
S. CLEMENTS',	Beaufort,	Rev. T. P. Nee.
CALVARY,	Beaufort County,	Rev. N. C. Hughes.
S. JUDE'S,	Boardman,	Rev. E. Wootten.
S. THOMAS',	Craven County,	Rev. L. G. H. Williams.
	Cronly,	Rev. E. Wootten.
S. THOMAS',	Cumberland County,	Rev. F. N. Skinner.
S. PHILIP'S,	Elizabeth City,	Rev. M. M. Weston.
	Elizabethtown,	Rev. E. Wootten.
S. GABRIEL'S,	Faison,	Rev. E. Wootten.
EMMANUEL,	Farmville,	Rev. E. Wootten.
S. PETER'S,	{ P. O. Sunbury, }	
	{ Gates County, }	
FAIRFIELD,	Hyde County }	
SLADESVILLE,	Hyde County }	
SWAN QUARTER,	Hyde County }	
	Lake Waccamaw,	Rev. E. Wootten.
S. JOHN'S,	Makelyville,	
S. BARNABAS',	Murfreesboro,	Rev. J. B. Gible.
S. STEPHEN'S,	Red Springs,	Rev. I. W. Hughes.
S. JOHN'S,	South Mills,	
	Stonewall,	Rev. L. G. H. Williams.
S. JOHN'S,	Weeksville,	
S. LUKE'S,	Winterville,	Rev. W. E. Cox.

PAROCHIAL MISSIONS.

Bath,	S. Thomas' Parish,	S. Matthew's, Yeatesville.
Belhaven,	S. James' Parish,	S. Augustine's, Pantego.

PARISHES, MISSIONS AND DATE OF ADMISSION.		May,
Edenton,	S. Paul's Parish,	Rockahock Mission.
Fayetteville,	S. John's Parish,	S. Philip's Mission.
Hertford,	Holy Trinity Parish,	Chapel, Good Shep'd, Winfall.
Scuppernong,	S. David's Parish,	Christ Church, Creswell.
Washington Co.,	S. Luke's Parish,	Church of the Advent, Roper.
Wilmington,	S. James' Parish,	Chapel of the Good Shepherd.

I certify that the above list of Parishes, Organized Missions and other Missions in the Diocese of East Carolina, is the "Official List," as reported by the Committee in 1901, with the changes ordered by the Councils of 1903-4, and 1906.

FREDERICK N. SKINNER,  
*Secretary of the Council*

1906.

DELEGATES AND ALTERNATES.

# Delegates Elected to Seats in Council of 1906.

## PARISHES.

Those marked (\*) were present.

Aurora, CHAPEL OF THE CROSS, Rev. F. B. Ticknor.

Josephus Peed, F. C. Buck,

\*C. S. Dixon, R. L. M. Bonner.

B. T. Bonner,

W. T. Bryan.

Bath,

S. THOMAS', Rev. N. Harding.

J. T. Killingsworth,

James F. Carrow,

Joseph Y. Bonner.

Beaufort,

S. PAUL'S, Rev. T. P. Noe.

\*J. L. Gobble,

Thomas Thomas,

N. L. Carrow,

I. G. Worth,

\*A. Thomas,

\*L. L. Hargrave,

\*N. W. Taylor.

B. F. Taylor.

Belhaven,

S. JAMES', Rev. L. Eborn.

G. L. Swindell,

Thomas Llewellyn,

E. L. Roper,

D. W. Jarvis,

\*F. S. Jarvis,

E. L. Swindell,

J. W. Smith.

A. G. Shavender.

Beaufort County,

TRINITY, Rev. N. C. Hughes.

Fred Wolfenden,

I. H. Hughes,

N. C. Hughes, Jr.,

R. T. Wilson,

\*J. L. Butt,

J. B. Patrick,

W. H. Patrick.

W. E. F. Patrick.

Beaufort County,

ZION, Rev. N. Harding.

J. H. Braddy,

H. A. Cutler,

C. E. Tankard,

J. J. Cutler, Jr.,

J. S. Cutler,

W. J. Cutler,

W. H. Braddy.

C. C. N. Cutler.

Bonnerton,

S. JOHN'S, Rev. F. B. Ticknor.

W. M. Butt,

Edward Tripp,

Leonidas C. Tripp,

Atsalom Tuten.

Michael Gray,

Thomas C. Butt.

Clinton,

S. PAUL'S, —————

\*John A. Ferrell,

Dr. F. H. Holmes,

T. M. Ferrell, Jr.,

T. H. Partrick.



## DELEGATES AND ALTERNATES.

May,

Cumberland County,	S. THOMAS',	Rev. F. N. Skinner.
W. A. Tillinghast,		William Huske,
W. W. Huske.		J. B. Huske, Jr.
Edenton,	S. PAUL'S	Rev. R. B. Drane, D. D.
*W. B. Shepard,		W. D. Pruden,
M. H. Dixon,		M. Makely,
Frank Wood,		L. F. Zeigler,
E. H. Lewis.		W. J. Leary, Sr.
Elizabeth City,	CHRIST CHURCH,	
*H. T. Greenleaf, Sr.,		H. T. Greenleaf, Jr.,
J. B. Flora,		R. B. Martin,
F. M. Grice,		J. C. B. Ehringhaus,
E. Alexander.		E. E. Etheridge.
Fayetteville,	S. JOHN'S,	Rev. I. W. Hughes.
*B. R. Huske,		S. H. Strange,
F. R. Rose,		*J. H. Anderson,
W. H. Pope,		J. J. Crosswell,
N. B. Alexander,		W. M. Martin.
Fayetteville,	S. JOSEPH'S,	Rev. W. B. Suthern, Jr.
James Reaves,		R. W. Thaggard,
S. T. Evans,		F. Adams,
R. T. Bryant,		G. J. Toole,
D. T. Watson,		Abr. Dunne.
Gatesville,	S. MARY'S,	Rev. J. B. Gible.
Goldsboro,	S. STEPHEN'S,	Rev. F. H. T. Horsfield.
*George C. Royall,		D. S. Davis,
B. R. King,		W. H. Barnes,
J. H. Hill,		E. A. Simpkins,
A. W. Falkener.		*A. L. Bell.
Greenville,	S. PAUL'S,	Rev. W. E. Cox.
Hamilton,	S. MARTIN'S,	Rev. J. B. Gible.
T. E. Darden,		W. T. Grimes,
		J. L. Barnhill.
Hertford,	HOLY TRINITY,	Rev. B. S. Lassiter.
George B. Burgess,		T. G. Skinner,
W. F. Babb,		Watson Winslow,
Charles W. Gaither,		Frank Nixon,
T. F. Winslow,		E. B. Skinner.
Hope Mills,	CHRIST CHURCH,	Rev. F. N. Skinner.
Charles A. Bodenhamer,		C. H. Adams,
Philip L. Adams,		Edward Wishart,
D. E. Barbour.		J. J. Stone.

• 1906.

DELEGATES AND ALTERNATES.

Hyde County,	S. GEORGE'S,	
H. S. Gibbs,		O. T. Credle,
S. T. Gaskins,		W. R. Gibbs,
A. B. Tunnell,		G. E. Gibbs,
J. A. McCloud,		G. B. Weston.
Kinston,	S. MARY'S,	Rev. J. H. Griffith, Jr.
*S. H. Abbott,		*D. F. Wooten,
*J. P. Haskitt,		W. T. Hines,
*E. B. Marston,		G. V. Cowper,
J. L. Albertson.		A. L. C. Hill.
Lenoir County, HOLY INNOCENTS',		
N. B. Whitfield,		W. L. Hardy, Sr.,
*M. W. Uzzell,		W. A. Jones,
*J. G. Whitfield,		G. W. Barwick,
*W. L. Hardy, Jr.		C. A. Herring.
Makelyville,	S. JOHN'S,	
New Bern,	CHRIST CHURCH,	Rev. L. G. H. Williams.
*G. H. Roberts,		J. H. Green,
*W. S. Simmons,		John Dunn,
*M. D. W. Stevenson,		E. K. Bishop,
*C. L. Stevens.		Harold Whitehurst.
New Bern,	S. CYPRIAN'S,	Rev. W. G. Avant.
*Israel Harris,		John H. Fisher,
Nathan H. Styron,		C. M. Sanders,
Hymond W. Thompson.		W. A. Williams.
Pitt County,	S. JOHN'S,	Rev. W. E. Cox.
*J. T. Worthington,		E. E. Powell,
Dr. W. C. Whitfield,		T. H. Fleming,
*Walter Mewborn,		C. J. Tucker,
Walter F. Harding.		Wm. J. Kilpatrick.
Plymouth,	GRACE,	Rev. B. S. Lassiter.
*F. A. Boyle,		
L. Hornthal,		
Clarence Latham.		
Scuppernong,	S. DAVID'S,	Rev. L. Eborn.
Dr. W. H. Hardison,		E. F. Swain,
A. G. Walker,		E. J. Spruill,
Arthur Collins,		D. Spruill,
H. H. Phelps,		S. S. Woodley.
Southport,	S. PHILIPS,	Rev. E. Wooten.

## DELEGATES AND ALTERNATES.

May, •

Vanceboro,	S. PAUL'S, Rev. F. B. Ticknor.
A. M. Williams,	
J. F. Edwards,	
M. M. Lancaster,	
W. C. Williams.	
Washington,	S. PETER'S, Rev. N. Harding.
*T. Harvey Meyers,	W. B. Morton,
E. K. Willis,	F. H. Bryan,
*J. G. Bragaw, Jr.,	J. F. Randolph,
*Norman C. Cordon.	H. S. Ward.
Washington County,	S. LUKE'S, Rev. L. Eborn.
Williamston,	ADVENT, Rev. B. S. Lassiter.
*W. G. Lamb,	J. C. Lamb,
J. M. Sitterson,	J. G. Staton,
S. H. Ellison,	W. G. Lamb, Jr.,
F. F. Fagan.	Lester Fowden.
Wilmington,	S. JAMES', Rev. R. W. Hogue.
*William Calder,	*S. M. Boatwright,
*George Rountree,	H. C. Prince,
Thomas D. Meares,	J. W. Murchison,
*William L. DeRosset.	N. N. Davis.
Wilmington,	S. JOHN'S, Rev. J. Carmichael, D. D.
W. N. Royall,	J. Hicks Bunting,
George S. LeGrand,	Bertram Quelch,
*R. H. Screven,	William McLeod,
*T. C. James.	H. F. Wilder.
Wilmington,	S. PAUL'S, Rev. A. W. Seabrease.
R. H. Pickett,	J. H. Windley,
George O. Gaylord,	W. P. Toomer,
R. C. Cantwell,	W. E. Clemmons,
Walter G. MacRae.	O. H. Wright.
Wilmington,	S. MARKS', Rev. E. R. Bennett.
Allen E. Jackson,	Charles H. Mallette,
Robert H. Lane,	Harry B. Nixon,
Emmett L. Bentley.	Edward Story.
Windsor,	S. THOMAS', Rev. J. B. Gible.
R. W. Askew, Jr.,	George T. Brett,
E. S. Askew,	Moses Milgrom,
Charles W. Jacocks,	F. M. Dunstan,
Isaac T. Smith.	S. W. Kenney.
Winton,	S. JOHN'S, Rev. J. B. Gible.

1906.

DELEGATES AND ALTERNATES.

Woodville,	GRACE, Rev. J. B. Gibble.
John A. Grant,	Stephen Urquhart,
Burgess Urquhart,	Joseph T. Veale,
John H. Spivey,	T. I. Phelps,
Thomas W. Griffin,	D. G. Ward.

ORGANIZED MISSIONS.

Ayden,	S. JAMES', Rev. W. E. Cox.
Columbia,	S. ANDREW'S, Rev. L. Eborn.
S. R. Bateman,	W. R. Norcom.
Edenton,	S. JOHN EVANGELIST'S, Rev. M. M. Weston.
Willis Whedbee.	Joseph A. Bright.
Kinston,	S. AUGUSTINE'S, Rev. J. H. Griffith, Jr.
J. G. Banton.	William Teal.
Maxton,	S. MATTHEWS', Rev. E. Wootten.
Roxobel,	S. MARK'S MEMORIAL, Rev. J. B. Gibble.
Snow Hill,	S. BARNABAS', Rev. E. Wootten,
*L. V. Morrill.	John D. Grimsley.
Trenton,	GRACE, Rev. J. H. Griffith, Jr.

## SCALE OF ASSESSMENT.

May.

## Scale of Assessment

FOR THE CURRENT YEAR UPON THE PARISHES, MISSIONS  
AND CONGREGATIONS OF THE DIOCESE.

## PARISHES.

Aurora, Chapel of the Cross...	\$ 36	Kinston, S. Mary's.....	\$ 40
Bath, S. Thomas' .....	12	Lenoir Co., Holy Innocents'	12
Beaufort, S. Paul's .....	30	New Bern, Christ Church..	270
Belhaven, S. James' .....	18	New Bern, St. Cyprian's ...	12
Bonnerton, S. John's.....	18	Pitt Co., S. John's .. .	36
Beaufort Co., Trinity .....	20	Plymouth, Grace Church...	12
Beaufort Co., Zion .....	24	Scuppernong, S. David's...	48
Clinton, S. Paul's.....	36	Southport, S. Philip's.....	12
Edenton, S. Paul's.....	100	Vanceboro, S. Paul's.....	6
Elizabeth C., Christ Church..	96	Washington, S. Peter's.....	180
Fayetteville, S. John's.....	270	Washington Co., S. Luke's.	12
Fayetteville, S. Joseph's.....	18	Williamston, Church of Ad	30
Gatesville, S. Mary's.....	18	Wilmington, S. James'.....	750
Goldsboro, S. Stephen's.....	75	Wilmington, S. John's... .	100
Greenville, S. Paul's.....	48	Wilmington, S. Paul's .....	60
Hamilton, S. Martin's.....	18	Wilmington, S. Mark's.....	18
Hertford, Holy Trinity .....	60	Windsor, S. Thomas' .....	36
Hope Mills, Christ Church...	18	Winton, S. John's.....	3
Hyde Co., S. George's.....	36	Woodville, Grace Church ..	20

\$2,608

## MISSIONS.

Ayden, S. Luke's .....	\$ 12	Kinston, S. Augustine's....	\$ 5
Atkinson. ....	5	Murfreesboro, S. Barnabas'.	5
Avoca, Holy Innocents' .....	12	Red Springs, S. Stephen's ..	5
Boardman .....	10	Roxobel, S. Mark's .....	16
Columbia.....	5	Snow Hill, S. Barnabas'....	6
Craven Co., S. Thomas' .....	6	Swan Quarter.....	6
Creswell .....	5	Trenton, Grace Church.....	12
Cumberland Co., S. Thomas'.	12	Waccamaw.....	5
Fairfield .....	12	Weeksville, S. John's.....	6
Faison, S. Gabriel's .....	12	Winfall .....	5
Farmville .....	5	Yeatesville .....	5
Maxton, S. Matthew's .....	5		

\$ 177

The foregoing scale is only recommendatory in so far as applicable to the Mission Stations.



1906.

SCALE OF APPORTIONMENT.

# Scale of Apportionment.

## FOR DIOCESAN MISSIONS.

Aurora, Chapel of the Cross.\$	25	Makelyville, S. John's.....\$	7
Bath, S. Thomas'.....	10	Murfreesboro, S. Barnabas'	5
Beaufort, S. Paul's.....	17	New Bern, Christ Church..	150
Beaufort Co., S. James'.....	8	New Bern, S. Cyprian's....	10
Beaufort Co., S. John's.....	10	Pitt Co., S. John's.....	20
Beaufort Co., Trinity.....	27	Plymouth, Grace .....	13
Beaufort Co., Zion.....	13	Hope Mills, Christ Church	10
Bertie Co., Grace.....	15	Scuppernong, S. David's...	20
Clinton, S. Paul's.....	20	Southport, S. Philip's.....	7
Cumberland Co., S. Thomas	10	Vanceboro, S. Pauls.....	5
Edenton, S. Paul's.....	50	Washington, S. Peter's.....	67
Elizabeth City, Christ Church	50	Washington Co., S. Luke's.	10
Fayetteville, S. John's.....	150	Williamston, Advent .....	15
Fayetteville, S. Joseph's....	10	Wilmington, S. James'....	333
Gatesville, S. Mary's.....	10	Wilmington, S. Paul.....	30
Goldsboro, S. Stephen's.....	33	Wilmington, S. John's.....	73
Greenville, S. Paul's.....	20	Wilmington, S. Mark's.....	13
Hamilton, S. Martin's.....	10	Windsor, S. Thomas'.....	27
Hertford, Holy Trinity.....	33	Winton, S. John's.....	5
Hyde Co., S. George's.....	20	Weeksville .....	5
Kinston, S. Mary's.....	17		
Lenoir Co., Holy Innocents'	10		\$1,393

## List of Assessments on Parishes and Missions for General Missions.

Aurora, Ch. of the Cross.\$	10.00	Scuppernong, S. David's.\$	10.00
Bath, St. Thomas'.....	5.00	Vanceboro, S. Paul's....	5.00
Beaufort, S. Paul's.....	12.50	Washington, S. Peter's..	70.00
Beaufort Co., Belhaven..	5.00	Washington, S. Luke's..	10.00
Beaufort Co., S. John's..	5.00	Williamston, Advent....	10.00
Beaufort County, Trinity	10.00	Wilmington, S. James..	250.00
Beaufort County, Zion..	10.00	Wilmington, S. John's..	37.50
Clinton, St. Paul's.....	15.00	Wilmington, S. Paul's..	25.00
Cumberland C., S. Thom.	5.00	Wilmington, S. Mark's..	10.00
Edenton, St. Paul's.....	50.00	Windsor, S. Thomas'...	10.00
Elizabeth C., Christ Ch..	35.00	Winton, S. John's.....	5.00
Fayetteville, St. John's..	75.00	Woodville, Grace .....	5.00
Fayetteville, S. Joseph's.	10.00	Edenton, S. John Evan..	5.00
Gatesville, S. Mary's....	10.00	Maxton, S. Matthew's..	2.50
Goldsboro, S. Stephen's..	25.00	Snow Hill, S. Barnabas	7.50
Greenville, S. Paul's....	15.00	Trenton, Grace .....	5.00
Hamilton, S. Martin's...	5.00	Avoca, Holy Innocents..	5.00
Hertford, Holy Trinity..	25.00	Craven Co., S. Thomas'	5.00
Hope Mills, Christ Church	5.00	Faison, S. Gabriel's....	5.00
Hyde Co., S. George's....	10.00	Murfreesboro, S. Bar...	5.00
Kinston, S. Mary's.....	20.00	Roxobel, S. Mark's.....	5.00
Lenoir Co., Holy Inno...	5.00	Stonewall .....	2.00
New Bern, Christ Church	100.00	Lake Waccamaw.....	5.00
New Bern, S. Cyprian's..	10.00	Weeksville, S. John's...	2.00
Pitt County, S. John's...	10.00	Wilmington, Good Shep.	5.00
Plymouth, Grace.....	10.00	Ayden, S. James.....	2.00

The foregoing is the scale of assessments for General Missions, made by the Bishop of the Diocese at Fayetteville on February 6, 1906, in accordance with the custom heretofore followed.

# JOURNAL OF PROCEEDINGS, COUNCIL OF 1906.

---

## FIRST DAY.

NEW BERN, N. C., Tuesday, May 15, 1906.

The Twenty-third Annual Council of the Protestant Episcopal Church in the Diocese of East Carolina met in Christ Church at 10 o'clock a. m.

The Rt. Rev. the Bishop of the Diocese called the Council to order and opened its sessions with prayers.

The Secretary called the roll, when twenty (20) Clergymen and thirty-two (32) Delegates from eighteen (18) Parishes and one (1) Organized Mission answered to their names or reported during the day. [For the names of those present, see Clergy List, page 13, and List of Delegates, pages 17-21.]

A quorum being present, the Council was organized by the election of Rev. Nathaniel Harding, President, and the Rev. F. N. Skinner, Secretary; after which a recess was taken for Divine Service and until 4 o'clock p. m.

Morning Prayer was said by the Revs. A. W. Seabrease, F. H. T. Horsfield and McNeely DuBose. The Holy Communion was celebrated by the Rt. Rev. the Bishop of the Diocese, assisted by the Revs. F. N. Skinner, N. C. Hughes and L. G. H. Williams; the Rev. R. W. Hogue preaching the Conciliar Sermon from the text S. Matt. xxii.:42. The offerings of the congregation were received for Diocesan Missions.

---

TUESDAY, 4 p. m.

The Council reassembled, the Bishop presiding.

The Treasurer presented his Report, which was, on his motion, referred to the Committee on Finance.

The Bishop appointed the following Committees:

ELECTIONS—Rev. T. P. Noe, Mr. F. A. Boyle, Mr. H. T. Greenleaf.

NEW PARISHES—Rev. J. H. Griffith, Jr., Mr. J. P. Haskitt, Mr. J. A. Ferrell.

## REPORT OF STANDING COMMITTEE.

May,

UNFINISHED BUSINESS—Rev. J. B. Gible, Mr. W. L. Hardy, Jr., Mr. J. L. Butt.

The Bishop read his Address (see Appendix A), which was, on motion of Mr. Lamb, referred to the Committee on the State of the Church.

On motion of Mr. Lamb, that part of the Bishop's Address relating to the Bishop's Residence was referred to a Special Committee of seven, and that part relating to Assessments on the Parishes and Missions was referred to the Committee on Finance.

On motion of Rev. Dr. Carmichael, that part of the Bishop's Address relating to a change of time of holding the Council was referred to the Committee on Canons.

On motion of Mr. Huske, that part of the Bishop's Address relating to the death of Rev. John E. Huhn was referred to a Special Committee.

The Bishop appointed as the Special Committee on the Bishop's Residence, Rev. Mr. Harding, Rev. Dr. Carmichael, Messrs. W. G. Lamb, G. C. Royall, B. R. Huske, G. H. Roberts and William Calder; and as the Special Committee on the Memorial to Rev. J. E. Huhn, Rev. R. W. Hogue, Mr. George Rountree, Mr. L. V. Morrill.

Rev. Mr. Harding read the following:

## REPORT OF THE STANDING COMMITTEE.

NEW BERN, May 15, 1906.

*To the Council of the Diocese of East Carolina:*

The duly elected members of the Standing Committee met in St. James' Parish House, Wilmington, June 1st, 1905, all the members being present, and organized by the election of Rev. Nathaniel Harding as President, and Rev. F. N. Skinner as Secretary, and Rev. F. H. T. Horsfield, President *pro tem*.

Lee Lyndon Hargrave and Alexander C. D. Noe were recommended to the Bishop to be received as Candidates for Holy Orders.

June 16, 1905—Received notice from the Bishop that he had admitted as a Postulant, May 18th, 1905, W. Fenner Gaylord; and had

1906.

REPORT OF STANDING COMMITTEE.

admitted as Candidates for Holy Orders, June 2nd, 1905, Alex. C. D. Noe and Lee Lyndon Hargrave.

*September 5, 1905*—At a meeting held in Goldsboro, three members being present, Rev. Wm. E. Cox, Deacon, was recommended to the Bishop for ordination to the Priesthood.

Consent was given to the consecration of Rev. Frederick Foote Johnson "to be a Missionary Bishop of this Church to assist the Bishop of South Dakota."

Consent was given to the request of the Council of Southern Virginia for the election of a Bishop Coadjutor for that Diocese.

Papers relative to the election of a Bishop Coadjutor for the Diocese of Oregon were laid on the table.

*October 5, 1905*—Received notice from the Bishop that he had accepted Walter Raleigh Noe as a Postulant, September 20, 1905.

*January 3, 1906*—At a meeting held in Goldsboro, three members being present, John Walter Herritage, Bartholomew Fuller Huske, and Walter Raleigh Noe, were recommended to the Bishop for admission as Candidates for Holy Orders.

Consent was given to the consecration of Rev. Charles David Williams, D. D., as Bishop of the Diocese of Michigan; Rev. Edward Melville Parker, as Bishop Coadjutor of the Diocese of New Hampshire; Rev. William Walter Webb, D. D., as Bishop Coadjutor of the Diocese of Milwaukee, and Rev. John Newton McCormick, D. D., as Bishop Coadjutor of the Diocese of Western Michigan.

*February 15, 1906*—Received notice from the Bishop of the Diocese that he had admitted as Candidates for Holy Orders Bartholomew Fuller Huske, Walter Raleigh Noe and John Walter Herritage.

*May 14, 1906*—At a meeting held in New Bern, all the members being present, attention having been called to a clerical error in the report of the Committee to the last Council, it was ordered that said report, and the minutes of the Committee of date November 3, 1904, be amended to show that at that time Rev. M. M. Weston, Deacon, was recommended to the Bishop for Ordination to the Priesthood, and not, as the report shows, to be admitted as a Candidate for Priest's Orders.

F. N. SKINNER,

*Secretary.*

NATHANIEL HARDING,

*President.*

Rev. Mr. Skinner read the following:

REPORT (No. 1) OF THE COMMITTEE ON CANONS.

The Committee on Canons submit the following report: No business was referred to them by the last Council to be reported this year. But an examination of the Journal shows that two amend-



## REPORT OF THE TRUSTEES OF THE DIOCESE.

May,

ments to the Constitution are to be acted on finally by this Council, viz., (1) The amendment to Article III., Section 2 (see page 64, Journal of 1904), recommended by this Committee in 1904, and final action postponed last year to this Council; and (2) the amendment to Article IV., Section 4, adopted last year, and referred to this Council for ratification.

F. N. SKINNER, *Chairman*,  
For the Committee.

Mr. Calder read the following reports:

## REPORT OF THE TRUSTEES OF THE DIOCESE.

Your Trustees respectively report that, in obedience to the instructions of the last Council, they have assumed, *ex-officio*, the Trust created by the late Bishop Watson, and have received from the executors of his will cash and securities of the par value of seventeen thousand three hundred and fourteen and 76-100 dollars, which they hold as the "Bishop Watson Fund," and will administer as directed by the testator.

They also received from the said executors the residue of the late Bishop's library, which we have had boxed and stored, subject to the orders of the Council.

As directed by the last Council, we met on the 6th day of July, 1905, Messrs. Thomas D. Meares, J. Allen Taylor and Walter G. MacRae, a committee appointed by the Bishop to secure plans for and supervise the erection of a residence for the Bishop in the city of Wilmington, and authorized them to proceed with the work and complete the same at a cost not to exceed thirteen thousand dollars.

We are informed that said committee have entered into contracts which will secure a suitable building, to cost about eleven thousand dollars complete.

The building which stood upon the lot owned has been removed and the ground is ready to begin operations.

As instructed in your resolution (see page 30 of the Journal of 1905), we have merged the Permanent Clergy Relief Fund of the Diocese with the General Clergy Relief Fund, and have entered into a contract with "The Trustees of the Fund for the Relief of Widows and Orphans of Deceased Clergymen and of the Aged, Infirm and Disabled Clergymen of the Protestant Episcopal Church in the United States of America," in form as per the Memorandum of Agreement attached hereto, the original of which, duly signed, having been filed with the Treasurer of this Diocese.

Under this agreement, the Treasurer has, since the close of his accounts for the fiscal year, paid over to the Treasurer of the said

---

1906. REPORT OF THE TRUSTEES OF THE DIOCESE.

---

Fund the sum of six thousand five hundred and twenty and 27-100 dollars.

ROBERT STRANGE,  
JOHN WILDER ATKINSON,  
WILLIAM CALDER,  
*Trustees.*

FORM A.

Memorandum of Agreement entered into this 17th day of March, 1906, by Rt. Rev. Robert Strange, John W. Atkinson and William Calder (Trustees of the Diocese of East Carolina, in the State of North Carolina, acting herein by the authority of a resolution of the Convention of said Diocese), parties of the first part, and the Trustees of the Fund for the Relief of Widows and Orphans of Deceased Clergymen and of Aged, Infirm and Disabled Clergymen of the Protestant Episcopal Church in the United States of America, parties of the second part.

WHEREAS, it is desirable in the judgment of the parties hereto to consolidate in the hands of the parties of the second part the several diocesan funds now devoted to Clergy Relief, to the end that a uniform policy and economy of administration may prevail throughout the Church; and

WHEREAS, the parties of the first part have received (from the Council of the Diocese of East Carolina, the Convention of the Diocese of East Carolina, or as the case may be) the authority necessary to enter into this agreement; and

WHEREAS, consistently with the charter of the parties of the second part, it is provided by Title III., Canon 8, Section 6, of the Canons of the General Convention, that the said parties of the second part "may enter into relations with all kindred funds and societies in the Church, and so far as may be practicable, secure their co-operation, to the end that there may be a complete record of all clergy relief in the Church, and that such relief may be distributed wisely, equitably and efficiently."

*Now, Therefore, This Agreement Witnesseth:*

1. That the parties of the first part do by these presents assign, transfer and set over unto the parties of the second part, and their successors, all and singular the moneys, invested funds, and property of every description held by the said parties of the first part in trust as aforesaid, said moneys, funds and property so assigned to be held by the parties of the second part under and subject to the trusts and conditions hereinafter set forth.

II. That the parties of the second part, in consideration of the premises, will hold, invest and reinvest the moneys, funds and

property so assigned and all other property hereafter transferred to them by the parties of the first part for investment, in carefully selected and safe securities, but without obligation to restrict investments to so-called "legal securities," and will submit the said investments to the annual inspection of an auditing committee of three, consisting of officers of three trust companies situated in the city in which the principal office of the parties of the second part shall be for the time being maintained; said persons to be designated in writing by the parties of the first part, or their representative; or in default of such designation within thirty days after January 1st of each year by the parties of the first part or by the Bishop of said Diocese, then by the said parties of the second part or their representative; and the unanimous approval of an investment by the said committee shall be conclusive in favor of the parties of the second part. If any one member of said committee shall disapprove an investment it shall be the duty of the parties of the second part to change the same as soon as may be; but the said parties of the second part shall not be liable except for fraud or wilful neglect or for a failure to change investments disapproved as above.

III. That the parties of the second part will, when such names are furnished to them, enter upon their record the names of all beneficiaries now on the list of said parties of the first part and will, unless and until otherwise directed by the Bishop of the said Diocese, regularly and punctually pay to each of said beneficiaries the sum which such beneficiary would be entitled to receive from the parties of the first part if this agreement had not been made: *Provided*, that the parties of the second part shall not be liable under this paragraph except to the extent of the income of invested funds received from the parties of the first part, supplemented by such other funds as may hereafter be paid to the parties of the second part for the use of said beneficiaries.

IV. That the said parties of the second part will, in addition to the payments above specified, pay to each of the said beneficiaries whose name now is or may hereafter be upon the list of the parties of the second part the same annuities or pensions as are granted by the parties of the second part to all other beneficiaries of the same class in diocese and missionary jurisdictions throughout the Church.

V. That, in consideration of the premises, the parties of the second part shall be entitled to apply to their general corporate uses such income from invested funds and such undesignated contributions as together shall exceed in any year the amount needed to provide for the beneficiaries now on the list of the parties of the first part.

1906.

REPORT OF THE TRUSTEES OF THE DIOCESE.

VI. That the said parties of the first part, and their successors, will send promptly to the Treasurer of the parties of the second part all contributions and offerings received for the purposes of clergy relief and will use their best endeavors to procure the collection in all churches and missions in said Diocese an annual offering for the said purpose; and will cause to be printed annually in the Journal of said Diocese the name and object of the parties of the second part and the name and address of their Treasurer.

*In witness whereof*, the parties hereto have hereunto set their hands and seals the day and year first above written.

(Signed) O. W. WHITAKER, *President*.

ALFRED J. P. MCCLURE, *Asst. Treasurer*.

ROBERT STRANGE, *Trustee*.

JOHN WILDER ATKINSON, *Trustee*.

WILLIAM CALDER, *Trustee*.

WILMINGTON, N. C., May 13, 1906.

*To the Council:*

The undersigned, being the committee appointed by the Bishop to have charge of the construction of the Episcopal residence in this city, as authorized by the Council of 1905, beg leave to submit the following report:

We have contracted for the erection of an eight-room residence, to be finished by the 15th of next December, at a cost of \$10,630. There will be some additional items of cost, such as walls, fences, etc., and it will be safe to count on an additional expense of from \$500 to \$1,000.

The building is to be what is known as brick veneered, giving all the appearance of a brick building, and covering all the advantages of that material. The color selected is buff, and the general design of the building is to be Colonial.

The interior is to be well finished, without attempt at undue ornamentation, will be equipped with all modern conveniences, and is arranged with view to proper comfort.

Unless otherwise ordered by the Council, we will locate the house on the eastern part of the lot, utilizing 100 feet frontage, and leaving about 50 feet to the disposal of the Council. We believe 100 feet will be ample, both for appearance and for comfort. We estimate the value of the lot so left at \$5,000.

The delay in commencing the construction of the house has been due to several causes, but, as no loss was being incurred, we have not endeavored to hasten the matter, being desirous of obtaining all the information possible to enable us to secure a residence in keeping with the dignity of a growing and prosperous Diocese, suitable



## REGISTRAR'S REPORT.

May,

in comfort and convenience for its occupants, and within reasonable limits as to first cost, and expense of maintenance.

Faithfully,

THOMAS D. MEARES.

R. C. CANTWELL.

J. A. TAYLOR.

The Registrar read his report:

## REGISTRAR'S REPORT.

The Registrar of the Diocese respectfully reports that he has received from the various Dioceses and Missionary Districts their Journals for the current year; and, in addition, has received from the Assistant Registrar of the Diocese of New Hampshire certain duplicates of the Journals of East Carolina, and eleven (11) Journals of New Hampshire prior to 1883.

Respectfully submitted,

F. N. SKINNER, *Registrar*.

On motion of Mr. Calder, the Registrar was instructed to send such Journals as may be of value to the Trustees of the Diocese, to be kept with the Bishop Watson Library, the expense of such shipment to be paid by the Treasurer of the Diocese.

On motion of Rev. Dr. Drane, the Report of the Trustees of St. Mary's School was made the order of the day for 4 o'clock to-morrow.

On motion of Rev. Mr. Cox, the Report of the Committee on the State of Sunday Schools in the Diocese was made the order of the day for 11 o'clock to-morrow.

On motion of Rev. Mr. Williams, it was

*Resolved*, That the business sessions of this Council be held between the hours of 9:45 a. m. and 1:30 p. m., and 4 and 6:30 p. m. daily.

The Secretary read the following communication, which was, on his motion, referred to the Committee on Relations to and Communications from the General Convention:

## THE GENERAL CONVENTION.

*To the Council of the Diocese of East Carolina:*

In compliance with the requirement of Article XI. of the Constitution, I hereby make known that the following alteration of the Con-



1906.

REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON ELECTION.

stitution of the Church is proposed, to-wit, that comprised in the resolution printed herewith, said resolution having been constitutionally adopted by a General Convention held in the city of Boston, in October, A. D. 1904:

*Resolved*, That the following change be made in the Constitution, and that the proposed alteration be made known to the several Dioceses, in order that the same may be adopted at the next General Convention, in accordance with Article XI. of the Constitution, as follows:

That Article I., Section 6, of the Constitution, be amended by adding after the words "of the United States" the words "and one Clerical and one Lay Deputy chosen by the Convocation of the American Churches in Europe."

HENRY ANSTICE,

*Secretary of the House of Deputies.*

NEW YORK, March 1, A. D. 1905.

On motion of Rev. Mr. Hogue, the Report of the Trustees of the University of the South was made the special order tomorrow immediately after the Report of St. Mary's School.

Rev. Mr. Noe read the following:

REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON ELECTIONS.

The Committee on Elections recommend that the certificate from S. Thomas', Bath, which is improperly signed, be recognized; and that Mr. L. V. Morrill be recognized as delegate from S. Barnabas' Mission, and Mr. John D. Grimsley as alternate.

The following amendment to Article IV., Section 4, of the Constitution, adopted by the last Council (see Journal of 1905, page 51)—

Moved that Art. IV., Sec. 4, of the Constitution be amended by striking out all after the word "Clergy" to an including the word "representation," and inserting "present in the Council, and two-thirds of the Parishes represented."

was, on motion of Mr. Calder, adopted by a vote of Orders, as follows:

*Clergy Voting AYE*—Rt. Rev. Robert Strange, D. D., Rev. Messrs. Avant, Carmichael, D. D., Cox, Drane, D. D., Eborn, Gible, Harding, Hogue, Horsfield, I. W. Hughes, N. C.

## AMENDMENT TO CONSTITUTION.

May,

Hughes, Lassiter, Noe, Seabrease, Skinner, Ticknor, Williams and Wootten—19.

*Clergymen Voting* No—None.

*Parishes Voting* AYE—Chapel of the Cross, Aurora; S. Paul's, Beaufort; Trinity, Beaufort county; S. Paul's, Clinton; S. Paul's, Edenton; Christ Church, Elizabeth City; S. John's, Fayetteville; S. Stephen's, Goldsboro; S. Mary's, Kinston; Holy Innocents', Lenoir county; Christ Church, New Bern; S. John's, Pitt county; Grace, Plymouth; S. Peter's, Washington; Advent, Williamston; S. James' and S. John's, Wilmington—17.

*Parishes Voting* No—None.

The following amendment to Article III., Section 2, of the Constitution, adopted in 1904 (see Journal, page 64), final action upon which was last year postponed to this Council (see Journal of 1905, page 45):

"Amend Section 2, Article III., by striking out "shall be published for at least twenty days in three different newspapers in this diocese," and insert in place thereof, "shall be mailed by the Secretary of the Council at least twenty days before the meeting of such Special Council to each Clergyman entitled to a seat in the Council, and to each Clerk of such Parish as has no Rector in charge," and add as follows: Section 3. Elections shall be held by the several Vestries for Delegates to Special Councils; but, in the event of the failure to elect such Delegates, those who were elected to the preceding Annual Council—subject to the provisions of Article IV., Section 3, of this Constitution—shall hold over."

was, on motion of the Secretary, adopted by a vote by Orders, as follows:

*Clergy Voting* AYE—Rt. Rev. Dr. Strange, Rev. Drs. Carmichael and Drane, Rev. Messrs. Cox, Eborn, Gibble, Harding, Hogue, Horsfield, I. W. Hughes, N. C. Hughes, Lassiter, Noe, Seabrease, Skinner, Ticknor, Williams and Wootten—18.

*Clergy Voting* No—None.

*Parishes Voting* AYE—Chapel of the Cross, Aurora; S.

1906.

RESOLUTION.

Paul's, Beaufort; Trinity, Beaufort county; S. Paul's, Clinton; S. Paul's, Edenton; Christ Church, Elizabeth City; S. John's, Fayetteville; S. Stephen's, Goldsboro; S. Mary's, Kinston; Holy Innocents', Lenoir county; S. John's, Pitt county; Grace, Plymouth; S. Peter's, Washington; Advent, Williamston; S. James' and S. John's, Wilmington—16.

*Parishes Voting* No—None.

On motion of the Secretary, it was

*Resolved*, That visiting Clergymen, Candidates for Holy Orders and the Vestry of Christ Church Parish present, be invited to take honorary seats in the Council.

Rev. McNeely DuBose, Rector of St. Mary's School, Raleigh, and Rev. Walter J. Smith, Superintendent of the Thompson Orphanage, Charlotte, took seats in the Council.

On motion of Rev. Dr. Drane, Rev. Mr. DuBose and Rev. Mr. Smith were invited to address the Council.

On motion, the Council adjourned to Wednesday at 9:45 a. m.

Evening Prayer was said at 8:30 o'clock, and addresses were made by Rev. W. J. Smith, on the Thompson Orphanage; Rev. J. B. Gible, Mr. J. L. Butt and Rev. I. W. Hughes, on the work of the Church in the Diocese, the Bishop of the Diocese introducing the speakers, saying the closing prayers and pronouncing the Benediction. The offerings of the congregation were received for Rev. Mr. Gible's work in the Diocese.

---

SECOND DAY.

WEDNESDAY, May 16, 1906.

After Morning Prayer and the Litany at 9 o'clock, the Council was called to order by the Bishop at 9:45 a. m.

On motion, the roll call was dispensed with, the following

## REPORT (No. 2) OF COMMITTEE ON CANONS.

May,

delegates not present yesterday reporting: J. L. Gible, J. H. Anderson, E. B. Marston, D. F. Wooten.

The minutes of yesterday's proceedings were read and approved.

The Rev. Mr. Skinner read the following report, and the appended resolution was adopted:

## REPORT (No. 2) OF COMMITTEE ON CANONS.

The Committee on Canons have considered that portion of the Bishop's Address, referred to them, which relates to the change of time of meeting of the Council, and respectfully report that no amendment of the Constitution or Canons is necessary to effect that change, unless the Council should decide to make the change *permanent*.

Article III., Section 1, of the Constitution, provides for the selection of the time and place of meeting of the Council by the Bishop and Standing Committee, if the next preceding Council has not determined such time and place.

Canon 2 provides for the opening service, and for the Missionary service the evening of the first day, "unless otherwise ordered by the Council."

Rule of Order No. 1 requires the Council to assemble at 10 a. m. for roll-call and organization, after which the Council "shall then take a recess for the opening services as directed by Canon 2."

We think that this Council is competent to make any change in the order of services for the next year, should it so desire; and that it is entirely within the province of this Council, *by resolution*, to provide for a change in the hour of meeting; and that the whole subject may be settled by the adoption of the following resolution:

*Resolved*, That the next Annual Council shall assemble for organization Saturday, May 18th, 1907, at 8:30 p. m.; that a recess shall then be taken for such Sunday services as shall be appointed by the Ecclesiastical Authority; that the business sessions of the Council shall begin Monday morning; and the Canonical Missionary service shall be held Monday evening.

We, therefore, recommend the adoption of the above resolution.

F. N. SKINNER, *Chairman*.

For the Committee.

The Rev. Mr. Gible read the following:

## REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON UNFINISHED BUSINESS.

The Committee on Unfinished Business respectfully report that the only unfinished business is the report from the committee ap-

---

1906. REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON THE STATE OF THE CHURCH.

---

pointed to confer with the Committee from the General Convention on the work of evangelizing the Jews (see Journal of 1905, page 50), and also the report from the Committee on the State of Sunday Schools in the Diocese (see Journal of 1905, page 63).

J. B. GIBBLE, *Chairman*,  
J. L. BUTT.

Rev. Dr. Carmichael read the following:

REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON THE STATE OF THE CHURCH.

The Committee on the State of the Church respectfully report that they find it impossible to make a comparative report on the general statistics, because the absence of some parochial reports leaves the statistics for this year incomplete. A comparison of these incomplete statistics with the figures of last year is misleading, in that it shows a loss all along the line, where the complete statistics would show gains.

Comparing the Treasurer's report with that of last year, we find the Diocese to be in good condition financially. There is steady gain on every item, and the amount in arrears is smaller than last year. Taking as a basis of reckoning the statistics as we have them, together with the Bishop's Address, we are sure of a marked material and spiritual progress in the Church. And we recognize most thankfully the good foundations of the faith promulgated by our late lamented Father in God, which our present honored Diocesan, by his personality and perseverance, has, under God, been enabled signally to utilize to the glory of God and the good of His Church.

The tabulated statement prepared by the Secretary of the Council, under the Bishop's direction, is herewith submitted as a part of this report.

JAMES CARMICHAEL, *Chairman Committee*.

The Rev. Dr. Drane read the following:

REPORT OF THE STUDENTS' AID COMMITTEE.

Our Treasurer's statement of this Fund shows that only one student was aided during the past fiscal year, and that in the sum of \$100, and that there is now in hand \$91.83. Have our students shared, otherwise than through this fund, in the prosperity of the times? Thankful should we be to know it, and readier to aid them when ever they may apply.

We would not pauperize them; we would not have them ask the church for one cent which they do not need. We are pleased to



## REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON FINANCE.

May,

know that some years there is little need of this help. But with so good a list of Postulants and Candidates as the Bishop reports, isn't it probable that there will however be more need of aid? And isn't it fair that these Canonical Funds of the Church should profit by the prosperity of the Land?

It appears that ten of our weaker parishes did not contribute, and that means that the others gave little. There is evident here a disparity between the flourishing condition of our people and the impoverished condition of this Fund. There is a wrong here. The cause of Christ will suffer for this wrong. Let us amend it, and avert the penalty of God's displeasure. It is a privilege to aid a class of men who do not always need, and who ask aid only when they need. And in some cases we ought not wait to be asked for this aid. You all know how stimulating and helpful it is to receive unsought assistance for which there is indeed occasion.

ROBERT B. DRANE,

May 16, 1906.

For the Committee.

Mr. Calder read the following:

## REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON FINANCE.

The Committee on Finance respectfully report that they have through a sub-committee, examined the report of the Treasurer of the Diocese annexed hereto and have compared the same with his vouchers for disbursements, all of which we have found to be correct.

We have also examined the securities in his hands belonging to the several Diocesan Funds, and the balance of cash as represented by the various deposits named in his report, and find them to correspond with his statement.

The contributions of the Parishes during the year to the several Diocesan Funds have been as follows:

## To the Episcopal and Contingent

Fund .....	\$2,035.67, against	\$2,095.35 in 1905
To the Diocesan Missions .....	1,178.35,	" 1,090.70
To the Clergy Relief Fund.....	232.04,	" 127.26
To the Students' Aid Fund.....	120.24,	" 82.95
To the Church Building Fund...	74.14,	" 62.41
To the University of the South..	129.41,	" 110.10
Total .....	\$3,769.85, against	\$3,568.77

being a gain of \$211.08, but, in the opinion of your committee, an amount hardly commensurate with the ability of our people, or the importance of the objects.

It is a pleasure to note that the arrearages in the payment of the annual assessments have been gradually reduced, leaving now the

1906.

REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON FINANCE.

smallest amount we have ever had—\$153.18, against \$299.98 last year.

We are sure that a little greater effort would result in each Parish meeting its obligation in full.

The balances at the credit of the several funds are about as usual, and will justify expenditures as heretofore, but afford no opportunity for extending the work of the Church in our field.

The income of the Episcopal and Contingent Fund was \$3,972.26, and the expenses \$3,992.89, being an excess of twenty dollars in the expenses, and showing how essential it is that each Parish should pay the assessments on it promptly and fully.

While we will probably be spared any extraordinary expense in the coming year, we may expect some loss of income resulting from payments for the Episcopal residence in course of erection, while at the same time renting a house for our Bishop.

Under these conditions, it would hardly seem opportune to suggest an increase in the salary of the Bishop, but your committee feel that there should be an increase. The circumstances of the times, the dignity and requirements of the office, and the ability of the Diocese seem to warrant it. Our four thousand and odd communicants are doing less in this direction, we believe, than other dioceses of no greater, or even less strength. It can only be done by increasing the assessments on the Parishes, and we ask the Council to consider the feasibility of raising them about an average of twenty per cent., and to instruct before your committee, they report a scale for the ensuing year.

Of the thirty-nine Parishes on our list, sixteen contributed something, although in many cases very small, to all of the four funds as required by canon; ten contributed to three; three contributed to two; and two to only one of the funds.

The following named Parishes made no contributions to any of the funds, viz.: S. Thomas, Bath; S. George, Hyde county; S. John, Pitt county; S. Philip, Southport; S. Paul, Vanceboro; Advent, Williamston; S. John, Winton; S. Paul, Wilmington. This is a larger list than usual. Some of them have been persistently delinquent for years, and we suggest whether it would not be well to drop such from the list of Parishes, upon the recommendation of the Bishop.

Only two Parishes—S. George, Hyde county, and Advent, Williamston—have failed to pay any part of their assessment for the Episcopal and Contingent Fund. Nearly all the others paid in full, and some reduced their arrears.

Four Parishes—S. Joseph, Fayetteville; S. John, Pitt county, S. Philip, Southport, and S. Paul, Wilmington—gave nothing for Diocesan Missions.

## REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON FINANCE.

May,

During the twenty-two years of its corporate existence, this Diocese has been fortunate in the services of its only two Treasurers, father and son, the work of the former in the same capacity extending back through many years in the parent Diocese. Faithfully, zealously and intelligently have they performed their important duties, and we are sure that we voice the unanimous sentiment of this Council when we put on record this appreciation of their work and our confidence in the present incumbent.

By Canon 6 the Treasurer is required to give a bond "for the faithful discharge of his duties, in such sum as the Trustees of the Diocese may from time to time designate." A personal bond for a small amount has been heretofore taken, but it has come to be regarded as proper that in every vocation fiduciary agents should be bonded in a security company. We therefore suggest that the Council direct that the Treasurer be so bonded in a sum not exceeding five thousand dollars, at the expense of the Diocese.

In order also to divide the responsibility and labor, we suggest that the securities held for the several funds be placed in the joint keeping of the Trustees of the Diocese, who shall collect and turn over to the Treasurer the income from them.

We therefore offer the following resolutions and move their adoption:

1. *Resolved*, That Canon 6 be amended by striking out the words "funds or" in the first line.

2. *Resolved*, That until further instruction the securities belonging to the several Diocesan Funds shall be placed in the joint custody of the Trustees of the Diocese, who shall collect the income from them as it accrues, and pay it over to the Treasurer of the Diocese.

3. *Resolved*, That the bond required from the Treasurer by Canon 6 be taken in a security company at the expense of the Diocese.

4. *Resolved*, That until the completion of the See House the Treasurer is instructed to rent a suitable residence for the Bishop and pay for the same from the current Episcopal and Contingent Fund.

5. *Resolved*, That the Treasurer is hereby instructed to transfer to the Permanent Episcopal Fund the Funds known as the Mary A. Southerland Legacy, and the funds and securities of the Mary S. Speight Legacy.

WILLIM CALDER.

WILSON G. LAMB.

G. H. ROBERTS.

Of the above resolutions, resolution No. 1 was referred to the Committee on Canons, action on resolutions 2 and 3 was postponed, resolutions 4 and 5 were adopted.

1906.

REPORT OF COMMITTEE ON SUNDAY SCHOOLS.

The chair having decided that any amendment to resolution 1 was in the nature of an objection to immediate consideration and unanimous consent, Mr. Calder appealed from the decision of the chair, and the chair was sustained.

Messrs. William Calder, W. G. Lamb, G. H. Roberts, B. R. Huske and G. C. Royall were elected the Committee on Finance.

Col. William L. DeRosset was elected Treasurer of the Diocese.

Rev. Mr. Cox read the following:

REPORT OF THE SPECIAL COMMITTEE ON THE STATE OF  
THE SUNDAY SCHOOLS IN THE DIOCESE.

The Special Committee on the State of the Sunday Schools in the Diocese respectfully report that they have investigated the several Sunday Schools of the Diocese, and that they have tabulated and summarized the statistics gathered therefrom.

In order to secure the necessary information, this Committee drafted a series of thirty (30) questions which, in our judgment, covered the situation, and a copy of these questions was sent to each of eighty-four (84) Parishes and Missions in the Diocese. In reply, we received reports from forty-six (46) working Sunday Schools. Twenty-six (26) Parishes and Missions report that they do not maintain a Sunday School. The Parishes and Missions so reporting are as follows:

S. James', Haslin; Trinity, Beaufort county; S. Thomas, Cumberland county; S. John's, Makeleyville; S. David's, Scuppernong; S. Phillip's, Southport; S. Paul's, Vanceboro; S. Luke's, Washington county; S. Matthew's, Maxton; Holy Innocents, Avoca; Calvary, Beaufort county; S. Jude's, Boardman; S. Thomas', Craven county; Cronly Mission; S. Gabriel's, Faison; S. Peter's, Sunbury; Fairfield, Hyde county; Swan Quarter, Hyde county; Lake Waccamaw Mission; S. Barnabas', Murfreesboro; S. John's, Weeksville; S. Augustine's, Pantego; Rockahock Mission, Edenton; Watha Mission; Jamesville, Martin county; Edwards, Beaufort county. Four of the above named churches have been abandoned for new churches in the same neighborhood, but they are still listed in the Journal of the Diocese, and your Committee considers them accordingly. Two other places—Jamesville and Edwards—are not listed in the Journal, but there are four Church families reported in one place and



five in the other, and we therefore deem them worthy of consideration as fields for Sunday Schools.

The following twelve (12) Parishes and Missions have not reported to your Committee, namely: Zion, Beaufort county; S. John's, Fayetteville; Christ Church, Hope Mills; S. James', Wilmington; S. Clement's, Beaufort; S. Andrew's, Columbia; Elizabethtown Mission; Sladesville, Hyde county; S. Luke's, Red Springs; Church of the Advent, Roper; S. John's, South Mills, and Bay River Mission, Stonewall.

The questions sent out and the information gathered may be grouped under seven (7) general heads, as follows:

1. The Field for Work—The name and place of Parish or Mission, and the number of Church families connected with each. Fifty-eight Parishes and Missions report 1,272 families and 2,032 pupils.

2. Sunday School Material—Under this head 46 schools report teachers—62 male, or 21 per cent., and 228 female, or 79 per cent.; total, 290. Pupils, male, 952, or 43 per cent of whole, and female, 1213, or 57 per cent. of whole; unclassified, 295; total, 2460. Average attendance, 1529, or 67 per cent. The purpose of this information was to ascertain the proportion of male teachers and pupils to the females, respectively, especially with reference to the teachers.

3. The Working Force, which includes the Service, the Rector's relationship, and the equipment of the teachers. We are gratified to find that the overwhelming majority of schools use the Prayer Book for the opening and closing services, about one-fifth using Hutchin's Hymnal and other special services. With reference to the Rector, some Parishes have none, some have only monthly visits, but it is the unanimous report that wherever it is practicable the Rector is not only interested but an active worker in the school, sometimes serving as both superintendent and teacher. The equipment of the teachers is not so encouraging. Only five (5) schools report teachers' meetings, and 18 provide reference books for the teachers, which we understand to mean generally the simple Teachers' Helps that go along with the Joint Diocesan Lesson Leaflets.

4. The Body of the School—This looks to those who attend as pupils and the methods of securing such attendance. We find that the proportion of pupils above the age of 17 is about 1 above to 7 below; that the attendance of the adult members of the Church other than teachers is so slight as to be practically none; that the efforts to interest them is in the general way of sermons and like appeals, with now and then some personal visiting for that purpose; that while the response to such appeals is in some cases good, the appeal is on the whole ineffective; and that 29 out of the 46 schools heard from make no effort at all, or at least report none, along this line. We find further that, with reference to the children,



1906.

REPORT OF COMMITTEE ON SUNDAY SCHOOLS.

the methods of securing attendance aim only at holding the children that naturally come and not to reaching out after new material. We find no intimation of anything like a house to house canvass or effort otherwise to bring in children not already associated with the Sunday School and the Church. The scope of the school seems to be limited to the children of our own Church people. If this be true, and the reports indicate that it is, it is a most significant fact and demands our consideration. Unless we reach out beyond our own little circle of children our Church will become a family heirloom and not the great missionary agent it ought to be. This does not mean that we are to proselyte. We do not need to do that. There are numbers of children without church connection in almost every community, and we can find them if we go out and look for them systematically and energetically.

With reference to holding the children after they are enrolled in the school, several methods are reported. All of them are in the way of rewards, such as prizes, award cards, class banners, honor rolls and regular award systems. The Hammond award system and the system of cumulative awards, as with the Little Cross and Crown Pins, are both being tried.

5. Subject Matter of Instruction—Twenty-two schools use the Joint Diocesan Lessons—15 using the Hartzell (Petersburg) series, 6 the Whittaker series and 1 the Jacobs series. Seven use the Prayer Book as a text book; 4 use the Bishop Doane series and the Calvary Catechism; 2 use the Young Churchman Lessons; 1 the New York Sunday School Commission series; 1 the Blakeslee system; one the Gwynn system; 1 Shinn's system, and one the Prayer Book Reason Why. Twenty schools report an advanced Bible class. With reference to the Church Catechism, a few make it the main course; a few teach it regularly and systematically; but the majority teach it in fragments in connection with the lesson leaflets. Church history and the cardinal principles of Church doctrine are, for the most part, taught only from the leaflets, though sermons and lectures are mentioned.

6. Miscellaneous Questions—Grading the school is evidently a problem. Few answered the question. These grade according to the leaflets or lesson system they use, generally Primary, intermediate, Junior and Senior, according to age and ability. Fourteen schools report libraries; five of them well used, the others used but little. Sixteen schools take Sunday School papers; 8 take the Young Churchman; 6 the Young Christian Soldier; 5 the Shepherd's Arms; 1 the Parish Visitor; 2 the Boys' World, and 2 the Girls' Companion. With some few exceptions the only effort to interest the children in Missions is through the mite boxes and Lenten Offering

## REPORT OF COMMITTEE ON SUNDAY SCHOOLS.

May,

and Junior Auxiliary. The only *special children's services* are the Christmas and Easter celebrations. The financial support of the schools comes regularly from the Sunday School collections, the only exceptions being one school where it is provided by the teachers, one by the Vestry and one by the Bishop of the Diocese.

A very encouragingly large percentage of the children are reported as attending the regular services of the Church—in many of the schools all attend—average, 70 per cent.

7. Problems and Their Solution—In this connection we asked: "What do you consider the principal difficulties in your Sunday School work, and in what way do you think those difficulties can be remedied?" The answers were as follows: Twelve said their difficulty was lack of interest on the part of parents; 4 lack of interest on the part of adult males; 2 lack of a superintendent and united effort; 2 irregular attendance; 2 lack of a leader—somebody to go ahead; 2 need of a library; 1 lack of method; 1 poor teachers; 1 lack of a Pastor; 1 poorly prepared lessons; 1 grading and the infant work; and 1 need of a place to meet in.

In response to the question, Can the Diocese help, and how? 24 give no answer; 3 say it cannot help; 10 advocate a Sunday School Convention; 10 think we should have a paid Sunday School Agent, and three advise a Sunday School Day at the meeting of the Council.

This ends the summary of statistics. In concluding this report, we beg leave to call especial attention to five things which stand out prominently in the local reports submitted to us:

1. The large number of Parishes and Missions which have Church buildings and a congregation, but maintain no Sunday School. Seventeen of these places report 91 Church families, an average of over five families to the Mission. Why no Sunday School? The reason generally given is that there are no Church children, but it seems to us that where our Church people truly believe in the Church and its superior advantages, and are imbued with the love of Christ and of His neglected children, they would push out into the highways and hedges and plant the Church among the multitude who have never known its blessings. One of the best Sunday Schools reporting to this Committee is in a little Mission of only four families, with no male member whatever except two boys recently confirmed, and it is in a small village where the denominations are unusually active. They believe in the Church and they work, that is all. And the result is a thriving Sunday School of 40 scholars.

2. The bringing of more male workers into the Sunday School. On Sunday morning the women have their household duties to look after and their children to care for, and yet the men, with nothing to

1906.

RESOLUTIONS.

do, leave the Sunday school to them. It is true that as a rule the women are the best teachers, but the men have their place and their work and are needed in the school. In many places the superintendent is a woman, though there are efficient men in the congregation.

3. The better equipment of teachers. We need not only good intelligent Churchmen for teachers, but we need well informed Churchmen for that work. Whether teachers' meetings are held or not we should have some course of reading, judiciously selected and arranged by competent persons for the training of the teachers in that which they are expected to teach.

4. Limiting our Schools to our own Church children. This has already been commented upon.

5. The subject matter of Sunday School instruction. We need not necessarily have rigid uniformity, but we do need some well defined system of instruction in which the matter taught shall be well rounded in the "faith once delivered to the Saints", and in the advantages and privileges of the Historic Church.

Respectfully submitted,

REV. WM. E. COX, *Chairman,*

REV. R. W. HOGUE,

N. C. CORDON,

*Committee.*

Rev. Mr. Cox offered the following resolution, which was adopted:

*Resolved,* That at each annual meeting of the Council the Bishop shall appoint a Diocesan Sunday School Commission, composed of two Clergymen and two Laymen, to be known as the East Carolina Sunday School Commission.

It shall be the duty of this Commission to study the problem of Religious Education, to investigate its conditions and needs, with a view especially to raising the standard of religious instruction in the Sunday Schools of this Diocese.

On motion of Rev. Mr. Hogue, the following resolution was adopted:

*Resolved,* That this Council urge upon its Clergy and Laity the supreme importance of the sphere of the Sunday School and impress upon the Laity the necessity of a more active interest in this work.

## RESOLUTIONS.

May,

On motion of Rev. Mr. Hogue, it was

*Resolved*, That the Committee on Relations to the General Convention express the wish that a special time and special speakers be selected for the discussion of the subject of the Sunday School at the next meeting of the General Convention.

The Bishop nominated Rev. I. W. Hughes and Mr. J. J. Crosswell to the Convention of the Diocese of North Carolina, as members from this Diocese of the Board of Managers of the Thompson Orphanage, which nomination was endorsed by the Council.

The Bishop appointed the following committees:

ON CANONS: REVS. J. Carmichael, D. D., I. W. Hughes and F. B. Ticknor, MESSRS. F. R. Rose and H. G. Smallbones.

ON THE STATE OF THE CHURCH: REVS. R. B. Drane, D. D., E. Wootten and W. E. Cox, MESSRS. J. T. Worthington and C. S. Dixon.

ON GENERAL CONVENTION: REVS. F. N. Skinner and A. W. Seabrease, Mr. W. B. Shepard.

On motion of Rev. Mr. Griffith, the Council accepted the invitation to meet in S. Mary's Church, Kinston, next year.

The Rev. N. C. Hughes read the Report of the Committee on General Clergy Relief, which was re-referred to the Committee, with instructions to add the names of Parishes and congregations contributing to the Diocesan Relief Fund, and the amounts so contributed.

#### REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON THE GENERAL CLERGY RELIEF. (As amended).

Your Committee on the General Clergy Relief respectfully submit herewith their report.

By way of preface thereto, they beg to say that, as no one of them has had hitherto any general acquaintance with the subject of Clergy Relief, and as the information in regard to it now at their command is limited and possibly liable to misapprehension, they cannot make a report satisfactory even to themselves.

In the latter part of our Conciliar year the Chairman of this Committee at the direction of the Bishop of the Diocese, sent out to the Clergy within the Diocese a letter reminding them of the action



1906. REPORT OF COMMITTEE ON GENERAL CLERGY RELIEF.

taken at the last Council by which the Permanent Clergy Relief Fund of the Diocese was merged with the General Clergy Relief Fund and the annual collection for the Current Relief Fund was changed to an annual collection for the General Clergy Relief Fund and asking them to make the collection and send it direct to Mr. Geo. C. Thomas.

From Rev. J. A. P. McClure, Assistant Treasurer and Financial Agent, the following statement has been received:

Contributions received from Churches and Missions in the Diocese of East Carolina from May 1st, 1905, to May 1st, 1906:

Christ, New Bern.....	\$ 6.00
St. Jude's Mission (Ladies' Guild), Boardman.....	2.50
St. Paul's, Edenton.....	8.33
St. Peter's Washington.....	26.95
St. Mary's, Kinston.....	12.12
St. Augustine's, Kinston.....	1.38
Christ, New Bern.....	26.82
Rev. Luther Eborn, Creswell.....	3.00
St. Paul's, Wilmington .....	15.00
St. David's Scuppernong .....	1.45
St. Luke's, Washington County.....	1.80
St. James', Beaufort County.....	2.75
St. Paul's, Edenton.....	5.00

Total contributions from May 1st, 1905, to May 1st, 1906....\$ 113.10

Grants from the General Clergy Relief Fund..... 650.00

Number of beneficiaries, six.

From the above statement it might appear that only a very small portion of the Parishes and Missions of the Diocese have complied with the resolution adopted at the last Council, requiring an annual collection for the General Clergy Relief Fund. But your Committee are of opinion that such apparent neglect is perhaps to be satisfactorily accounted for by the fact that contributions from a number of Parishes and Missions intended for this Fund were sent to the Treasurer of the Diocese and appear in his tabular statement under the account of the Current Relief Fund. From this account we quote contributions as follows:

Chapel of the Cross, Aurora.....	\$ 2.50
St. Paul's, Beaufort .....	4.04
St. John's Beaufort County.....	1.65
Trinity, Beaufort County.....	4.00
St. Thomas', Cumberland County.....	70
St. Paul's, Edenton.....	21.70



REPORT OF COMMITTEE ON GENERAL CLERGY RELIEF.	May;
Christ Church, Elizabeth City.....	13.27
St. John's, Fayetteville.....	8.15
St. Mary's, Gatesville.....	1.17
St. Stephen's, Goldsboro.....	3.00
St. Martin's, Hamilton.....	4.00
Holy Innocents, Lenoir County.....	1.15
St. Cyprian's, New Bern.....	50
Grace Church, Plymouth.....	50
St. James', Wilmington.....	160.14
St. John's, Wilmington.....	2.50
St. Mark's, Wlimington.....	20
St. Thomas', Windsor.....	1.12
Grace Church, Woodville.....	
St. John's, Weeksville.....	50
Total.....	\$ 232.04

The foregoing contributions, with other balance from the current Relief Fund, have now been transferred to the General Clergy Relief Fund, and are included in the total of \$6,520.27, which has been remitted by the Treasurer to Rev. A. J. P. McClure.

We desire to urge here the strong and peculiar claim the beneficiaries of this particular fund have upon us for sympathy and help and the canonical requirement that makes it the duty of every Clergyman of the Diocese "to call on the Parishes and Mission stations under his charge for contribution at least once a year for this fund."

In this connection we quote from a letter received from the Financial Agent, the Rev. Mr. McClure.

"It is earnestly hoped that every Church and Mission will take up an offering at least once a year as recommended by the General Convention, and that an effort will be made by the churches to at least contribute enough to equal or exceed the amount granted by the General Clergy Relief Fund in the Diocese.

"The list of Beneficiaries from the Diocese, with amounts paid, has been received from Bishop Strange. These are not yet included in this statement, but will be next year when full contributions are sent to us. In order to meet all these obligations, contributions from East Carolina should be largely increased and it is hoped that an earnest appeal will be made by the Committee. The obligation is fundamental and begins at home and before all others except present salaries."

Your committee had intended to append to their report a resolution recommending that hereafter all contributions from this Diocese for the Relief Fund pass through the hands of the Diocesan Treas-

1906.

REPORT ON MISSIONARY THANK OFFERING.

urer; but in their view, that matter is definitely settled by the direction contained in Canon 21, to-wit:

It shall be the duty of every Clergyman \* \* \* to see that all such contributions (in which that for the General Clergy Relief Fund is included) are promptly remitted to the Treasurer of the Diocese.

Respectfully submitted,

N. C. HUGHES,

LUTHER EBORN,

JOHN H. GRIFFITH, JR.,

J. L. BUTT,

JOHN G. BRAGAW, JR.

The Rt. Rev. the Bishop of the Diocese of North Carolina was invited to a seat at the right of the President.

On motion of Col. DeRosset, it was

*Resolved*, That all amounts contributed by Parishes and Missions for all purposes outside of the Diocese be sent to the Diocesan Treasurer, and that he be required to include these amounts in his report.

Rev. Mr. Hogue made a verbal report for the Committee on the Evangelization of the Jews.

Mr. Huske read the following report, and the appended resolution was adopted:

Your Special Committee on the "Missionary Thank Offering," appointed at the last Council (see page 28, Journal 1905), beg leave to report, That it has organized by the election of Revd. N. Harding, of Washington, as President, and Mr. B. R. Huske, of Fayetteville, as Secretary.

After correspondence with the Central Committee, 101 Lawrence Street, New York, your committee think it best to follow, so far as possible, the plan advised by the Central Committee. Under that plan your Committee would be designated The District Committee.

The Rectors and Ministers in charge of Parishes are expected to appoint a Local Committee, in each of his parishes, and to furnish the name of the executive officer of each committee appointed by him to the Secretary of the District Committee. These local committees are to make out a muster roll of the men and boys and transmit a duplicate of the list to the Secretary of the District Committee. The local committees are expected to gather together the men and boys and tell them the object and scope of the undertaking, or to see each one personally, explain to him the object of the movement and offer him the privilege of contributing.

The local committees are to report from time to time to the Dis-

---

 REPORT OF CHURCH BUILDING COMMISSION.
 

---

May,

trict Committee, which in turn reports to the Central Committee. These committees thus co-operating and lending counsel and aid each to the other.

Your Committee, therefore, offer the following resolution:

*Resolved*, That it is the sense of this Council that East Carolina should do her part in the "Missionary Thank Offering," to be presented at the General Convention in Richmond by the men of the Church in gratitude for 300 years of English Christianity. And to that end the Rectors and Congregations are urged to give their hearty co-operation to plans as set forth by the Central and the District Committee.

NATHANIEL HARDING, *Chm.*,  
 ROBERT B. DRANE,  
 B. R. HUSKE, *Secretary*.

Rev. Dr. Drane read the following:

REPORT OF THE AMERICAN CHURCH BUILDING FUND  
 COMMISSION.

East Carolina's good will to this Fund is due afresh this year for the gift of \$100 to All Saints' Church, Fairfield, Hyde County. Contributions from us are due it annually from every Church which has at any time received its aid; and may we not say due, also, from the stronger churches which are able to help themselves? The following have during the last fiscal year contributed a total of \$16.27: St. Luke's, Winterville; St. Andrew's, Columbia; Christ, Creswell; Good Shepherd, Winfall; St. Paul's, Clinton, and St. Paul's, Edenton, from which it appears that only one church in the Diocese, not immediately a beneficiary, has contributed. It was the noble ambition of the originator to have it reach a million dollars, as a Missionary agency for the good of the Church; it now amounts to \$423,519.51.

It helps Church extension by loans and by gifts for building Churches, Rectories and Parish houses. It depends on us, in part, for increase of its ability.

Since we last met Mr. Charles W. Wood, for years the lay-Commissioner, has departed this life, in peace—to the "House not made with hands, eternal in the heavens."

ROBERT B. DRANE.

May 16th, 1906.

1906.

RESOLUTIONS.

The Secretary read the following:

REPORT OF COMMITTEE ON NEW PARISHES.

Your Committee regrets that it has no new Parishes to report.

JOHN H. GRIFFITH, JR.,

J. P. HASKITT,

JOHN A. FERRELL.

On motion of the Rev. I. W. Hughes, it was

*Resolved*, That the Secretary of the Diocese be instructed to publish the annual report of the Diocesan Branch of the Woman's Auxiliary in pamphlet form for their distribution.

On motion of Mr. Cordon, it was

*Resolved*, That a Committee be appointed by the Bishop to look fully into the matter of a Missionary Jurisdiction for colored people, and report their suggestions to the Council to meet in Kinston next year.

The Bishop, having reported to the Council his judgment that S. John's, Makelyville, "does not give promise of such sufficient strength as will enable it to maintain its organization," on motion of Rev. Dr. Carmichael, it was

*Resolved*, That upon the recommendation of the Bishop the Parish of St. John, Makelyville, is hereby dropped from the list of Parishes of this Diocese.

The Secretary was instructed to change in his list of Parishes S. James', Beaufort county, to S. James', Belhaven, and S. John's, Beaufort county, to S. John's, Bonnereton.

On motion, a recess was taken to 4 o'clock.

---

WEDNESDAY, 4 p. m.

The Council reassembled, the Bishop presiding.

On motion of Mr. Greenleaf, it was

*Resolved*: That a Special Committee be appointed to report to this Council what shall be done with S. Joseph's Church at Camden C. H.

## REPORT OF TRUSTEES OF ST. MARY'S SCHOOL.

May,

The Bishop appointed Mr. Greenleaf, Mr. Bragaw and Rev. L. G. H. Williams as this Committee.

Rev. Dr. Drane read the following reports:

## REPORT OF THE TRUSTEES OF ST. MARY'S SCHOOL, TO THE COUNCIL OF THE DIOCESE OF EAST CAROLINA.

As required by the Act of Incorporation the Trustees of St. Mary's School, Raleigh, through their President submit the following report for the year ending May 1st, 1906.

The report of the Treasurer of the Corporation is as follows:

## DEBTOR.

Balance on hand May 1st, 1905.....	\$ 390.82
Collected on principal of notes.....	460.00
Collected on interest on notes.....	34.36
Received from the Treasurer of the Diocese of North Carolina.	
"Mary Ruffin-Smith" Fund .....	2500.00
Received from the Rector of the School for in- terest on debt .....	600.00
Legacy of Miss Eleanor Clement.....	5,112.50

## CREDIT.

Paid on account of principal of debt to John W. Graham and B. Cameron.....	\$8,000.00
Interest on same .....	882.48
Travelling expenses of President on business of the Trustees .....	30.35
Telegrams .....	1.81
Postage and stationery for the year.....	5.00
Advertising for Architects' designs.....	10.50
Salary of Secretary and Treasurer.....	100.00
Balance in hand May 1st, 1906.....	67.54

\$ 9,097.68—\$9,097.68

The report of the Rev. McNeely DuBose, Rector, which is presented as part of this report, shows a like prosperous year in the conduct of the School, with a total enrollment of two hundred and fifteen pupils for the year, of whom one hundred and thirty-six were house pupils or boarders.

The Rector's financial statement shows a prosperous business year and a careful management of the finances. It is with much



1906.

REPORT OF TRUSTEES OF ST. MARY'S SCHOOL.

satisfaction that the attention of the Council is called to the various items and paragraphs in the report of the Rector.

We are able to congratulate the Churchmen of the Carolinas that the last note due the Cameron estate for the purchase of St. Mary's School property has been paid. But this demands a few words of explanation to avoid all possibility of misapprehension.

When by the gift of Miss Lucile Murchison the David R. Murchison Scholarship was established, that fund of five thousand dollars, was by the advice of Miss Murchison's Counsel, invested in a five thousand dollar bond of the Trustees; that is to say, one of the mortgage bonds given for the purchase of the property was by the Receivers under the mortgage conveyed to the President of the Board of Trustees to be held by him in trust to secure the principal of the fund, the interest being paid by the tuition, board, and certain incidental expenses of the pupil of the school to whom the scholarship is for the time awarded. So long, therefore, as the School continues in operation, and supports a beneficiary on this scholarship, this does not constitute a debt in the ordinary sense of the word.

By the action of the Board of Trustees and in accordance with the terms of the bequest of Miss Eleanor Clement, late of Germantown, in the State of Pennsylvania, a Scholarship in memory of Miss Clement's mother, has been established in the School, called the "Madame Clement Scholarship."

When the money received from Miss Clement's will had been applied to the mortgage debt, with other moneys in the hands of the Treasurer available for that purpose, the balance of the debt due the receivers under the mortgage was reduced to the sum of five thousand dollars. This being the case, and the Executive Committee having knowledge of certain prospective legacies the payment of which was made conditional upon the removing of the incubus of the debt for the purchase money, the Executive Committee urged the President of the Board of Trustees to make an earnest effort to obtain subscriptions to the amount of five thousand dollars, to the end that this balance might be paid. The appeal thereupon made by the President met in many quarters with a most generous response.

Since many of the subscriptions received were made conditional upon the whole amount being obtained, the Executive Committee felt that the emergency justified them in advancing the amount from the funds of the academic department and paying off the last note in the hands of the receivers. This was done, and that note has been paid and cancelled. St. Mary's is therefore free of the debt.

But note! that most of the money was advanced from the Academic department, and ought to be refunded. The Committee had

a right to use that money in paying the debt; and rather than let the debt remain it is well spent in paying it. But it is hoped that we may be able to return it all to the Academic department. I have in money and in good subscriptions toward this repayment enough to reduce the amount due the Academic department to one thousand dollars. I hope I may yet secure also that remaining one thousand dollars, but in any case the debt is paid, St. Mary's is free excepting those obligations in the form of scholarships which are paid by tuition, board, and other benefits which it bestows upon the pupil beneficiaries.

We further report that a legacy of thirteen thousand five hundred dollars, left by the will of the late Mrs. Mary Eliza Pittman in the hands of her son, Mr. Frank B. Dancy, for the purpose of creating a Memorial of her daughter, Miss Eliza Battle Pittman, has by Mr. Dancy been placed in the hands of the Treasurer of the Corporation for the erection of an Auditorium, to be known as the "Eliza Battle Pittman Memorial". Two memorial scholarships will also be established for the education of girls from Tarborough or Edgecombe county.

The payment of the debt for the purchase of St. Mary's School property marks the attainment of the first goal in the progress of this institution. Nine years ago this month the Convention of the Diocese of North Carolina passed a resolution endorsing the scheme of purchase proposed by the Trustees, and out of its very limited resources appropriated six thousand dollars of the ten thousand dollars required as a cash payment to secure the property. For the forty thousand dollars remaining we asked a credit running over the period of twenty years. Nine years have passed, and the whole balance has been paid off. Moreover, we have spent above twenty thousand dollars in improving the property, and adding to the accommodations and equipments of the school. In this work the Church in all the Carolinas has co-operated, but the principal part of the burden has been borne by North and East Carolina. The Treasurer has now in hand thirteen thousand five hundred dollars, as was mentioned above, for the erection of a beautiful and commodious Auditorium, which has long been needed. All this represents the expenditure of something not much under ninety thousand dollars in nine years, exclusive of payments on account of interest.

We may well say that we have reached the first goal in the progress of this enterprise.

But we trust that St. Mary's has reached only the first of many goals, all marking stages of continued development, prosperity, and extended usefulness. I shall not in this report enlarge on the prospects of the future except to set before you briefly the two pressing

1906.

REPORT TO DIOCESAN TRUSTEES.

needs of the present moment—the things most necessary to secure the healthy growth and upward progress of the School.

1. We need fifteen or twenty thousand dollars for the erection of a hall to contain, first of all, a first-class dining-room, with the best possible arrangement of kitchen and serving rooms, with modern fittings and conveniences—to contain also incidentally other additional accommodations.

2. We should begin at once the gathering of an endowment fund of not less than one hundred thousand dollars. No school of the highest grade—and our future lies with the higher grades of educational work—no school of the highest grade can exist merely on the income derived from tuition fees. If we are to go on and grow up to our opportunities we must have an endowment to relieve us from dependence upon the mere income of the school fees, to give permanence, stability and scope to our work.

On the part of the Board of Trustees of St. Mary's School.

JOS. BLOUNT CHESHIRE,

*President of the Board.*

May 16th, 1906.

REPORT TO DIOCESAN TRUSTEES.

The 63rd session of St. Mary's School opened September 21st, 1906, with all officers on hand, and a registration of 127 House and 61 Day pupils, which gradually increased to 136 House and 79 Day pupils, making a total enrollment of 215 for the year. This makes a full school, with an increase of 12 from the Diocese of South Carolina and loyal support from the Dioceses of North, and East Carolina, and the District of Asheville; but the Rector feels that still greater increase can be made in the numbers from South Carolina and Asheville with more visiting which he hopes to do this summer.

With our present buildings St. Mary's hope is not so much to increase her present number of pupils as to get a larger proportion of older pupils, and so gradually to eliminate the primary department, which would be more economical, and would greatly lighten the burden of discipline and responsibility. The health of the school has been wonderfully good during the entire year, but several pupils were obliged to withdraw because of sickness and death at home. The winter has been dry, and the comfort of our buildings greater than in either of the two previous years.

The routine of work, and the discipline has gone on as smoothly as could be expected, and too much thankfulness cannot be expressed for the privilege and comfort of the enlarged Chapel, with

---

FINANCIAL STATEMENT OF ST. MARY'S SCHOOL. May,

---

its gradually increasing gifts and memorials. Five handsome Clergy Stalls of oak have been given by the St. Mary's Guild of the District of Asheville; a beautiful Chancel Window by Mrs. W. A. Erwin to her mother, Mrs. Sara Lyell Smedes—and by the middle of May, a handsome Altar and Reredos of oak will have been put in by old St. Mary's girls—in memory of the two Dr. Smedes.

The business affairs of the school are in good order, and with an able Faculty; every privilege of the Church, and conditions most favorable for health, study and comfort St. Mary's appeals to the Clergy and Churchmen of the Carolinas to give her their hearty support.

The Cameron debt has been reduced to less than \$5,000.00, and the Bishop of North Carolina, through personal appeals, feels confident that this will be fully paid before the annual meeting on May 30th.

Plans for the Eliza Battle Pittman Memorial Auditorium to cost (without interior furnishings) \$13,500.00 have been chosen; the contract awarded; and the building promised by the middle of November next.

With this report is appended a brief financial statement.

ST. MARY'S SCHOOL,  
MCNEELY DuBOSE, *Rector*.

---

FINANCIAL STATEMENT OF ST. MARY'S SCHOOL.  
September, 1905, to May, 1906.

RECEIPTS.

Cash on hand.....	\$ 1,681.02
Income from School charges.....	35,689.74
	<hr/> \$37,370.76

EXPENDITURES.

Salaries .....	\$11,917.50
Household and running expenses.....	18,793.86
Trustees Account .....	4,372.50
Cash on hand, May 5.....	2,286.90
	<hr/> \$37,370.76

In addition the school supports two endowed, four diocesan, five clergy and five tuition scholarships, representing a cash outlay of \$2,042.50, for which it should receive credit.

Collections on school accounts from the present date during the summer months, on the basis of the past two years, are estimated at \$2,800.00. By a like estimate May bills will amount to \$1,300.00, running expenses during the summer to \$2,000.00, and ordinarily improvements to \$900.00.

These estimates would leave a balance of cash on hand for the opening of the next session, Sept. 20th, of \$800.00.



---

1906. REPORT OF TRUSTEES OF THE UNIVERSITY OF THE SOUTH.

---

The Rt. Rev. President of the Board of Trustees addressed the Council.

Rev. Mr. Hogue read the following Report of the Trustees of the University of the South. Of the appended resolutions, the first was adopted, the second was referred to the Committee on Finance; action on the third was postponed.

REPORT OF THE TRUSTEES OF THE UNIVERSITY OF THE SOUTH.

Your Clerical Trustee attended the commencement of Sewanee last June. There were present a large number of Bishops, Clergy and laity from the Southern Dioceses—by which the affairs of the entire University are controlled and the theological department is supported. The feature of special interest and gratification to this Diocese was the welcome accorded to our Bishop on his first visit to Sewanee. He was the preacher of the baccalaureate sermon, which was one of more than usual power, holding the unflagging interest of student body, summer visitors and Board of Trustees. A tribute out of the ordinary was paid Bishop Strange by the unanimous decision of the Board to print his sermon in pamphlet form.

Your Trustees desire to call attention each year to some particular department or phase of the University. This year it is the Grammar School, the preparatory department. It contains one hundred and forty boys of from ten to twenty years of age.

We wish briefly to stress five points. The first is the exceptional facilities for physical development, due to the pure and bracing atmosphere of the mountain climate and the winter vacation of three months. The latter is of untold benefit for students from malarial sections of the South. The second point is the unusual discipline of the school in an age when this is a most vexing problem. The headmaster is a Ph.D. graduate of Johns Hopkins and a man who, from his important position in the city schools of Washington, D. C., won a wide reputation as a disciplinarian. It is well known that the disciplinarian, as a poet, is born and not made, and it is hard to overestimate the value of this advantage of the Grammar School. The military regime of the school strongly enforces its discipline.

We would mention, thirdly, the personal care given to each pupil of the school. The importance of this is beyond estimate, in view of the lack of home care and the thoughtlessness and indulgence of youth. In charge of the boys are matrons of the most refined and cultured character, who give close supervision to such details as



---

REPORT OF TRUSTEES OF THE UNIVERSITY OF THE SOUTH. May,

---

the laundry, mending of clothes and proper food and medicine. Again, there is a special physician as health officer to the students.

The moral influence surrounding the students is unusual. The University owns its entire vast domain on the mountain top. There is not a saloon within twelve miles. The class of boys is of an exceptionally high moral type. The influence of the Church, while tending to create a vital moral tone, goes further and leads into the fifth phase of the work which we mention.

First, under this head, we refer to the influence of the Chaplain. The boys are his parish. Each year he presents a confirmation class, not a few of whom the Chaplain is able to reach better than the Parish Minister, on account of the multiplicity of the duties of the latter. The Chaplain visits boys in sickness and distress and is a preacher of marked force. There are daily services of morning prayer in the University Chapel and prayers at the dormitory at night. There are classes of Bible instruction and church history, differing in one respect from our Sunday School work, in that the teachers are all men.

Lastly, the students have the privilege of hearing through the year addresses and sermons by Bishops, Missionaries and prominent Clergy of the Church.

The Chaplain of the University—the Rev. Wm. A. Guerrey B. D.—visited and spoke in several of the Parishes of the Diocese during the past winter.

Sewanee has no endowment. The theological department is supported by the Southern Dioceses. The University gives free tuition to all theological students and reduces their expenses to a minimum.

Several years ago the Board of Trustees apportioned each Diocese—subject to its own acceptance—and our apportionment was three hundred dollars. Since we neither ratified nor modified the amount, it has remained on the record. At the meeting of the Board of Trustees in June next the matter of diocesan contributions will be discussed and acted on. It is obvious that the Board of Trustees must know what they can rely on in support of the theological department. In view of a lack of endowment and in view of the growth of the work, it is obvious that the theological school shall need as liberal contributions as can be given. Your Trustees ask, therefore, that the Council authorize them to state that our diocesan contribution will be a definite sum, to be decided on by this Council.

We recommend that the Diocese agree to contribute the amount formerly asked by the Board of Trustees, namely, three hundred dollars, and we beg leave to present the following resolutions:

*Resolved*, That the Twenty-third Annual Council of East Carolina extend to the Board of Trustees of the University of the South its

1906. REPORT (No. 2) OF THE COMMITTEE ON FINANCE.

deep interest in the welfare of the theological department and its high appreciation of the aid and training given to students for the Ministry.

*Resolved*, That this Diocese agree to pay three hundred dollars annually to the support of the theological department.

*Resolved*, That it be left to the Bishop and the Finance Committee to determine the method of meeting this appropriation.

R. W. HOGUE, Chairman.

Mr. Calder read the following :

REPORT (No. 2) OF THE COMMITTEE ON FINANCE.

The Committee on Finance recommend the adoption of the following resolutions :

*Resolved*, That Canon 19, Section 1, be amended as follows : The salary of the Bishop of the Diocese be fixed at three thousand dollars per annum, with an allowance of not exceeding two hundred dollars per annum for travelling expenses.

*Resolved*, That the salary of the Secretary be fixed at one hundred and fifty dollars per annum.

2. *Resolved*, That the scale of Assessments on the Parishes and Missions for the current year shall be as follows :

No.

1. Aurora . . . . .	\$ 36.00
2. Bath . . . . .	12.00
3. Beaufort . . . . .	30.00
4. St. James', Beaufort County . . . . .	18.00
5. St. John's, Beaufort County . . . . .	18.00
6. Trinity, Beaufort County . . . . .	20.00
7. Zion, Beaufort County . . . . .	24.00
8. Clinton . . . . .	36.00
9. St. Thomas, Cumberland County . . . . .	12.00
10. Edenton . . . . .	100.00
11. Elizabeth City . . . . .	96.00
12. Fayetteville, St. John's . . . . .	270.00
13. Fayetteville, St. Joseph's . . . . .	18.00
14. Gatesville . . . . .	18.00
15. Goldsboro . . . . .	75.00
16. Greenville . . . . .	48.00
17. Hamilton . . . . .	18.00
18. Hertford . . . . .	60.00
19. Hope Mills . . . . .	18.00
20. Hyde County . . . . .	36.00
21. Kinston . . . . .	40.00

REPORT (No. 2) OF THE COMMITTEE ON FINANCE.		May,
22.	Holy Innocents', Lenoir County .....	12 00
23.	New Bern, Christ's.....	270.00
24.	New Bern, St. Cyprian's... ..	12.00
25.	Pitt County, St. John's .....	36.00
26.	Plymouth .....	12.00
27.	Scuppernong .....	48.00
28.	Southport .....	12.00
29.	Vanceboro .....	6 00
30.	Washington, St. Peter's. ....	180.00
31.	Washington County, St. Luke's.....	12 00
32.	Williamston .....	30.00
33.	Wilmington, St. James'.....	750.00
34.	Wilmington, St. John's .....	100.00
35.	Wilmington, St. Paul's .....	60.00
36.	Wilmington, St. Mark.....	18.00
37.	Windsor.....	36.00
38.	Winton.....	3.00
39.	Woodville. ....	20.00

---

 \$2,620.00

## MISSIONS.

40.	Avoca .....	\$ 12.00
41.	Atkinson .....	5.00
42.	Columbia .....	5.00
43.	St. Thomas, Craven County.....	6.00
44.	Creswell .....	5.00
45.	Fairfield .....	12.00
46.	Faison .....	12.00
47.	Kinston, St. Augustine .....	5.00
48.	Red Springs.....	5.00
49.	Maxton .....	5.00
50.	Murfreesboro.....	5.00
52.	Roxobel .....	16.00
54.	Snow Hill .....	6.00
55.	Swan Quarter.....	6.00
56.	Trenton .....	12.00
57.	Weeksville.....	6.00
58.	Boardman.....	10.00
59.	Waccamaw.....	5.00
60.	Winfall ... ..	5.00
62.	Yeatesville .....	5.00
63.	Ayden ... ..	12.00
64.	Farmville.....	5.00

---

 \$165.00

1906.

REPORT OF SPECIAL COMMITTEE.

The first resolution was adopted by *unanimous consent*, the second resolution, as amended, was adopted.

Mr. Greenleaf read the following:

REPORT OF SPECIAL COMMITTEE.

The special committee to whom was referred the subject of the disposition of St. Joseph's Church, Camden C. H., offer the following resolution:

Resolved, That the Vestry of Christ Church at Elizabeth City, N. C., be and they are hereby authorized to dispose of the Mission Chapel at Camden C. H., N. C., and to pay over to the Treasurer of the Diocese any funds received on account of the same, which is to be placed by him to the credit of the Permanent Episcopal Fund.

H. T. GREENLEAF,

J. G. BRAGAW, JR.,

L. G. H. WILLIAMS,

Committee.

Which resolution was, on motion, laid on the table.

Rev. I. W. Hughes read the following:

REPORT OF THE THOMPSON ORPHANAGE.

Your Committee respectfully report that the condition of The Thompson Orphanage is in every respect gratifying. While some changes have naturally and normally been made in the staff of assistants nothing has been lost in efficiency. Twenty new children have been received in the past year while twenty-three have either gone out, to their relatives, or have been placed in fitting homes. The total number now is sixty-eight.

Two helpful agencies, The Thompson Orphanage Guild, of S. Peter's, Charlotte, and S. Agnes, of Christ Church, Raleigh, have contributed invaluable to the hygienic character of the Institution by placing a new tub and shower baths.

There has been the donation of a strip of land adjoining the Orphanage, and some additions have been made to the endowment fund. The farm has yielded healthy returns, and there is on hand a financial balance for the next year from the total monies of the current year.

There are, however, some pressing needs—a new slate roof for the chapel, relaying of the main sewer, a new cement floor for the kitchen and a larger range; while a "Steam Laundry" for the whole Institution is almost imperative. We recommend that these immediate wants receive especial attention and that the endowment fund be

---

REPORT (No. 3) OF COMMITTEE ON CANONS.

---

May,

steadily increased. The care of those bereft of their natural guardians is one of the choice commissions of the Church's high service and should be recognized with ever increasing loyalty and love.

I. W. HUGHES,

For Committee.

On motion, the Council adjourned to 9:45 o'clock tomorrow.

Evening Prayer was said at 8:30 o'clock, after which the Rev. McNeely DuBose made an address on St. Mary's School, and Rev. R. W. Barnwell, of Petersburg, Va., preached a missionary sermon.

---

THIRD DAY.

THURSDAY, May 17, 1906.

After Morning Prayer, the Council was called to order by the Bishop at 10 o'clock.

The roll-call was dispensed with, Mr. F. S. Jarvis, not present before, reporting.

The minutes of yesterday's proceedings were read and approved.

Rev. Dr. Carmichael read the following:

## REPORT (No. 3) OF COMMITTEE ON CANONS.

The Committee on Canons to whom was referred the first resolution of the report of the Finance Committee, proposing to expunge from the first line of Canon six the words, "Funds or" unanimously recommend the passage of the following resolution:

*Resolved*, That the words "Funds or" occurring in the first line of Canon 6, be and are hereby eliminated from the same.

J. CARMICHAEL,

Chairman.

Action upon which was postponed.



1906

REPORT OF SPECIAL COMMITTEE

Mr. Lamb read the following:

REPORT OF SPECIAL COMMITTEE.

The Committee to which was referred that part of the Bishop's Address relating to the construction of the Episcopal Residence in Wilmington, beg to make the following recommendations:

1st. That the Trustees of the Diocese be authorized, and directed to sell that portion of the See lot in excess of 100 feet front, to the best advantage, but not for less than the sum of five thousand dollars.

2nd. That the Bishop be authorized and requested to appoint a committee to raise a fund by donation, sufficient, with the proceeds of the sale of the excess referred to, to construct the Episcopal residence, in accordance with contract entered into by the Commissioners; said sum estimated to be about six thousand dollars.

3rd. That the Committee appointed by the Bishop proceed to raise said sum of six thousand dollars at earliest practicable time, and pay said donation to the Treasurer of the Diocese to be placed to the credit of the Permanent Episcopal Fund.

W. G. LAMB,  
For the Committee.

Rev. Mr. Hogue offered an amendment to the above resolutions.

*Resolved*, That the Bishop's residence be located on the spot recommended by the Special Committee and that the disposition of the surplus ground be left to the next annual council.

Mr. Stevenson offered as a second amendment, that the building shall be erected in the middle of the lot.

Mr. Calder offered the following substitute for the report:

*Resolved*, That the plans for the Episcopal Residence submitted by the Committee are approved except that the location of the same shall be at thirty feet from the Eastern line of the lot.

*Resolved 2nd*, That a Committee be appointed at the leisure of the Chair to devise ways and means for raising the amount of the cost of the said residence to be added to the Permanent Episcopal Fund.

An amendment having been proposed to the substitute, the Chair decided that no such amendment could be made. Col.

## REPORT OF CHURCH BUILDING COMMITTEE.

May

ReRosset appealed from the decision of the Chair, and the Chair was sustained.

Pending discussion of the report and substitute, a recess was taken to 4 o'clock.

---

THURSDAY, 4 p. m.

The Council reassembled, the Bishop presiding.

The substitute offered by Mr. Calder for the resolutions reported by the Special Committee was adopted.

The Bishop appointed as the Committee to Raise Funds for building the Bishop's Residence: The Revs. J. B. Gibble, L. G. H. Williams and R. W. Hogue, Messrs. N. C. Cordon, J. H. Hill, Jr., N. N. Davis, J. H. Anderson and H. G. Wood, Revs. E. R. Bennett, W. G. Avant and W. B. Suthern, Jr., and R. H. Lane.

On motion of Rev. Dr. Carmichael, the following preamble and resolutions were adopted:

WHEREAS: The Parochial reports made to this Council show a signal degree of successful work on the part of the various branches of the Woman's Auxiliary of this Diocese, therefore, be it

*Resolved*, That the grateful thanks of the Council are hereby tendered to said Auxiliaries for their energetic and self-sacrificing labors, and we invoke God's blessing upon them, trusting that the happy results of the past may prove a stimulus to increased activity in the future.

*Resolved*, That a Committee of two Clergymen be appointed by the Chairman to transmit in person this resolution to the Woman's Auxiliary now in session.

Rev. Mr. Griffith read the following:

## REPORT OF CHURCH BUILDING COMMITTEE.

Your Committee has the pleasure to report that 28 parishes and 1 Mission have contributed to the Building Fund of the Diocese, \$74.14; an increase of about \$12.00 over last year's report. From a study of the Treasurer's report for the past 5 years, the majority of the Churches receiving appropriations from this Committee, have

---

1906. REPORT OF THE EXECUTIVE MISSIONARY COMMITTEE.

---

failed to remember this fund at all in their offerings. We, therefore, would urge the Clergy of these said points to call upon their congregations to give liberally to this fund. From the Parochial reports of 1905, over 58 churches are listed at a valuation of \$243,970—only 28 of them, or just 50 per cent. of our Churches, are insured, and those for only \$123,200, which includes insurance on Rectories, School Houses and other property.

In lieu of these facts your Committee would suggest that each vestry and congregation be urged to consider seriously the matter of insurance. The loss of churches by fire is not an uncommon thing even in our Diocese.

Respectfully submitted,

JNO. H. GRIFFITH, JR.

Rev. I. W. Hughes made a verbal report of the Missionary Conference of the Third Missionary District.

Rev. Mr. Harding read the report of the Executive Missionary Committee and the appended resolution was adopted:

REPORT OF THE EXECUTIVE MISSIONARY COMMITTEE.

Your Committee reports that the scale of apportionment for Diocesan Missions realized during the past year \$1,178.35, which is \$214.65 less than the total sum assigned to be raised from the various parishes. This fact may well cause searchings of parochial hearts.

There are, however, other facts to be considered. The Missions of the Diocese contributed \$110.91, or nearly ten per cent. of the total sum received. This shows an admirable spirit of helpfulness. Nine parishes failed to pay anything, satisfied, no doubt, with the travail of their own souls. Nineteen parishes gave less than the sum asked of them. They seem to grow weary in well doing, and to be willing to neglect the needs of the common work. Four parishes gave the exact amount apportioned, honest measure out of good hearts. Nine parishes in the earnestness of their efforts could not stop, and over-leaping the mark gave more than was required. A contagion of such earnestness would make our diocese "as terrible as an army with banners" in its mission work. Two parishes, whose names are mentioned with honor, St. James, Beaufort Co., and St. George's, Hyde Co., each a little more than doubled its apportionment.

Your committee recommends the continuance of the present apportionment. In the past it, seemingly, has worked no hardship, and its results are full of promise for the future. The Mission work of

## REPORT (No. 3) OF THE COMMITTEE ON FINANCE.

May,

the diocese seems full of life under its able leadership, and is attracting to itself the prayerful and sympathetic attention of clergy and laity.

N. HARDING, Chairman,  
N. C. CORDON, Secretary.

Mr. Calder read the following report, and the appended resolution was adopted:

## REPORT (No. 3) OF THE COMMITTEE ON FINANCE.

The Committee on Finance respectfully report that they have considered the resolution referred to them in regard to appropriating three hundred dollars annually to the Theological Department of the University of the South.

While recognizing the importance and value of the work done there, there are no funds belonging to the Diocese from which such an appropriation can be made, and they call attention to Canon 21 by which an annual collection is required for that object to be made at least once every year in each Parish and Mission Station, and to urge a faithful compliance with same.

We recommend the adoption of this resolution:

*Resolved*, That the arrears of fifteen dollars charged against St. John's Pitt Co., be remitted.

GEO. H. ROBERTS,  
GEO. C. ROYALL,  
W. G. LAMB,  
B. R. HUSKE,  
WILLIAM CALDER.

The second resolution offered by the Committee on Finance Wednesday was lost.

The resolution offered by the Committee on Canons this morning was withdrawn.

On motion of Col. DeRosset, it was

*Resolved*, That the Treasurer be instructed to pay the Sexton of this Parish, five dollars.

On motion of Mr. Huske, the following preamble and resolution was adopted:

WHEREAS, The Council recalls with pleasure that the Primary Council of the Mother Diocese (1817) and the Primary Council of

1906.

RESOLUTIONS.

this Diocese (1883) met in this parish and enjoyed the hospitality of this city and its members are again the beneficiaries of its welcome; therefore, be it,

*Resolved*, That the hearty thanks of this Council are tendered the Rector and Vestry of Christ Church and the good people of New Bern for their generous entertainment of the Council.

The Bishop appointed as the East Carolina Sunday School Commission: Revs. W. E. Cox, L. G. H. Williams and R. W. Hogue, Messrs. N. C. Cordon, S. M. Boatwright and G. C. Royall.

Rev. T. P. Noe was substituted for Rev. Dr. Drane on the Committee on the State of the Church.

As the Committee on a Missionary Jurisdiction for the Colored Race, the Bishop appointed Revs. N. Harding and W. E. Cox, Messrs. W. G. Lamb, F. D. Winston, W. D. Pruden and George Rountree. Later was added the names of Revs. W. G. Avant, E. R. Bennett and W. Burton Suthern, Jr., Allen Jackson and Solomon Evans.

On motion of Mr. Cordon, it was

*Resolved*, That it is the sense of this Council that there should be a Canon relative to the Sunday schools of the several Parishes and Mission Stations, stating plainly to whom the responsibility of their conduct and general government belongs and that this resolution be referred to the Committee on Canons.

Revs. N. C. Hughes and J. H. Griffith, Messrs. Greenleaf and Boyle were excused from further attendance.

Revs. N. Harding, J. Carmichael, D. D., and F. N. Skinner, Col. W. L. DeRossett and Mr. G. H. Roberts were elected the Standing Committee.

Mr. George Rountree, on nomination of the Bishop, was elected Chancellor of the Diocese.

Messrs. W. G. Lamb, J. P. Haskitt and N. C. Cordon were elected lay members of the Executive Missionary Committee.



RESOLUTION.	May,
-------------	------

Rev. Dr. Drane, Messrs. Frank Wood and W. G. Lamb were elected the Students' Aid Committee.

Revs. F. H. T. Horsfield and J. H. Griffith, Jr., and Mr. W. D. Pruden were elected the Church Building Committee.

Messrs. William Calder and John W. Atkinson were elected Trustees of the Diocese.

Rev. R. W. Hogue and Mr. George C. Royall were elected Trustees of St. Mary's School, for a term of six years.

Rev. I. W. Hughes and Mr. F. A. Boyle were elected Delegates to the Missionary Conference of 1907.

The Bishop appointed as the Committee on General Clergy Relief: Revs. N. C. Hughes, J. H. Griffith, Jr., and Luther Eborn, Mr. J. L. Butt and Mr. John G. Bragaw, Jr.

On motion of Rev. Dr. Drane, the Secretary was instructed to print on the second page of cover of the Journal the names of the Inter-Diocesan Institutions.

On motion of Rev. Mr. Hogue, the Secretary was instructed to insert the portrait of the Bishop of the Diocese as the frontispiece of the Journal.

The Bishop, having reported to the Council (at the request of the Vestry of that Parish) his judgment that S. Thomas', Cumberland county, "does not give promise of such sufficient strength as will enable it to maintain its organization," on motion of Mr. Huske, it was

Resolved, That the Parish of S. Thomas, Cumberland Co., be dropped from the list of Parishes, and be placed on the list of Missions.

The Secretary was instructed to print 900 copies of the Journal of 1906.

On motion of Col. DeRosset, the Secretary was instructed to print the amendments to the Constitution and Canons on a separate sheet for insertion in the Canons, which was referred to the Secretary and the Chairman of the Committee on Canons, with power to act.

1906.

RESOLUTIONS.

On motion of Col. DeRosset, it was

*Resolved*, That the Committee on Canons be requested to examine the Canons affected by amendments made at this Council to avoid conflicts and report to next Council.

The Bishop of North Carolina addressed the Council on the observance of Trinity Sunday, 1906, as the bi-centennial of the first *recorded* Celebration of the Holy Communion in the territory of the State of North Carolina.

On motion of Rev. Mr. Hogue, the thanks and gratification of the Council were expressed for the address of Bishop Cheshire.

The Bishop of the Diocese addressed the Council.

On motion of Mr. Cordon, it was

*Resolved*, That at the request of the Bishop that this Council request the Clergy of the Diocese, except those who have already taken a collection for the benefit of the suffering Churchmen in San Francisco, to give notice on next Sunday that on the following Sunday they will take a collection for benefit of unfortunate Churchmen in San Francisco.

On motion of Mr. Boatwright, it was

*Resolved*, That this Diocese through its Secretary send a letter to the Bishop of California assuring him of the sympathy, prayers and forthcoming aid of this diocese in view of the recent disaster to the Church in his diocese.

The minutes of to-day's proceedings were read.

The Bishop closed the sessions of the Council with prayers and the singing of the Doxology, pronounced the Benediction and declared the Council adjourned *sine die*.

FREDERICK N. SKINNER, *Secretary*.

[NOTE—The Committee on Memorial to Rev. J. E. Huhn were unable to secure data needed for their report in time for publication.—Secretary.]



---

---

APPENDIX A.

---

EPISCOPAL ADDRESS

---

---





## BISHOP'S ADDRESS, 1906.

---

*My Dear Brethren:*

Once more we face each other in Council assembled to hear the work of the past year and to plan for the work of the coming. May the Holy Spirit make us thankful for God's goodness to us, may He give us courtesy in debate, wisdom in our conclusions, and tact and energy to bring these theoretical conclusions to a practical and successful end.

In the beginning, let me thank all my people in the Diocese for their loving courtesy and gracious hospitality to their Bishop. He appreciates it all most gratefully, and he takes this opportunity for one public acknowledgment, as it is well-nigh impossible for him to express his thanks by letter to each and every one for these almost daily acts of hospitable entertainment.

The first few days of this Conciliar year found me in Brooklyn, New York, attending the Church Congress. I was there by request to read a paper on "The Future of the American Negro." It gives me pleasure to tell you, my brethren in the South, that the facts which I there stated and the conclusions which I then declared met with a hearty and sympathetic reception from our brethren of the North. That great Presbyter of the Church, Dr. William R. Huntington, grasped my hand as I finished my paper, and said to me, "Bishop Strange, I agree with you all through." Now, I think it well for me to tell you in a few words how I answered that question, "What Shall Be the Future of the American Negro"; for a few moments on that question, so important to us of the South, will not, I think, be misspent.

First, the future of the Negro will not be settled by amalgamation with the whites. Second, it will not be settled by colonization of the blacks. What then shall his future be? No man can tell; but here are a few facts which show us

present tendencies, and give us some ground for future expectation:

The negroes are steadily dividing into two classes, more pronouncedly so than any other race in the land. The one—the larger class—have made no real progress, are shiftless, lazy, immoral, hopeless. The second class are going forward in all that makes true manhood, thrifty, energetic, moral, hopeful.

There is a steady stream of colored people from the country to the towns, from the towns to the cities. This emphasizes and widens the distinction I have just pointed out. The people of the South see the larger and worse class, and have little hope of negro progress. The people of the North see the smaller and better class, and are more hopeful of growth into better things. The two greatest negro institutions in the South, Hampton and Tuskegee, are fighting against this movement to the city, and are urging their pupils to go back to the land, and as more intelligent cultivators. Again, the death rate of the negro is increasing; but when you come to examine more carefully, the larger rate comes from the vicious, hopeless class. So, then, under the working of the great forces of nature and the great heart of man, I would modestly predict in broad, rough lines this as to the future of the negro in America: This shiftless, criminal class will be largely eliminated by disease, immorality and crime. The thrifty, moral, progressive class will grow larger and larger in proportion among the negroes, but smaller in proportion to the increasing number of the whites, and will at last become a useful, intelligent and respected part of our general citizenship. And then, my friends, I stood there and pledged my people of the South to justice and sympathy for this weaker race. I believe you will stand by me in that pledge. And now I wish to say a word or two to you here which I did not say there. We men and women

1906.

BISHOP'S ADDRESS.

of the South must open our eyes and see both classes of the negro race. We should get rid of our prejudice against the new educated negro, look more closely for and at the progressive, upright negro; we should be more sympathetic with them, encourage them, and help them in their efforts towards a better, truer life. Putting to one side as a fixed and settled question all matters looking toward social intermingling and racial amalgamation, we should give them—this better class of negro—equal, if not a little more than equal, opportunities in education, in law, in politics, in business life.

During the month of May I visited Greenville, Kinston, Holy Innocents', Lake Waccamaw and Chadbourn, and attended the annual meeting of the Board of Trustees of St. Mary's School. The first week in June was taken up with the Council of last year. The second week I attended the annual meeting of the Board of Trustees and the Commencement of the Bishop Payne Divinity School, Petersburg, Va. The rest of the month I visited Snow Hill, Fremont, Warsaw, St. Mark's, Wilmington, Faison, Mt. Olive, and attended the annual meeting of the Board of Trustees of Sevanee and preached the baccalaureate sermon. I am *ex-officio* member of the Board of Trustees of St. Mary's School and the University of the South, and by election a member of that of the Bishop Payne Divinity School for Negro Students. These institutions are doing fine work for the Church and for the country, and I feel it my privilege and my responsibility to do my part in directing and advancing their high and useful influence. The annual meetings of the Trustees of these institutions are three of my yearly engagements.

I spent the months of July, August and September in the country of Virginia, studying, writing letters and planning for the next year's work. I believe that these quiet months of study and reflection are most important for a Bishop's best

work for his Diocese; and, please God, I shall so use them year after year.

October 1st, the first Sunday in October, in St. Paul's Church, Greenville, before a thronging congregation, I ordained the Rev. W. E. Cox to the Priesthood. Mr. Cox had by his wise and faithful work purchased to himself a good degree, and it gladdened his Bishop's heart to admit him to the sacred Order of Priest in the Church of God. That night I preached at Ayden, and next day consecrated St. Luke's Church, Winterville. This consecration is worthy of note from the fact that this little Church has been built entirely by the tireless zeal and loving tact of one devoted Church woman, Mrs. Mary Smith. That day I took dinner under the spreading oaks with this Mother in Israel and forty of her children, grandchildren and great-grandchildren. After a few days at home, I was at Hamilton Friday and Saturday, the 6th and 7th of October, preaching and confirming. The Church at Hamilton gives every sign of sweet and vigorous life; in proportion to the population of the community, it is the banner Parish in the Diocese. Sunday morning I preached, confirmed and administered the Holy Communion in St. John's, Pitt county. That afternoon Mr. Cox and I drove to Greenville, where we began an eight days' Mission. This was my first work of the kind in the Diocese. I preached every night on the fundamental truths of our Christian Faith, and every morning I talked to the faithful and aspiring few on spiritual life and growth. I dined out every day, met the people in different ways, and so learned to know my flock by name. From my experience in Greenville, I am encouraged to continue work of like character during my Episcopate; and, God willing, year by year I shall spend such a week in two or three Parishes in the Diocese.

The rest of October I spent in Woodville, Roxobel, Gatesville, Winton, Murfreesboro and Windsor, preaching, admin-



1906.

BISHOP'S ADDRESS.

istering the Holy Communion, confirming and organizing that field for Mr. Gible, who was to come in January. From Windsor I drove to Avoca, thence across the Sound to Edenton, and next day I went by boat to Columbia, where we had an interesting and helpful five days' Mission. Old St. David's, the new Church at Creswell, Ropers, Hyde county, Leechville and Belhaven, Beaufort county, occupied the next two weeks. With the exception of Hyde county, all this is under Mr. Eborn, and it is cheering to see the good and steady work which this faithful, humble man of God is quietly doing. Visitations to Aurora, Bonnerton and Vanceboro carried me through Mr. Ticknor's field. Much to the grief of his people, Mr. Ticknor was away on account of ill health; but I am glad to state that his health has so far recovered that he was able to take up his work again the first of March. During his absence, his son, Henry, a Divinity student from Sewanee, took good care of his large territory. On the 21st and 22nd of November I was at Chocowinity, preaching and confirming, and talking with Mr. Hughes about Trinity School. I was much pleased with the changes and improvements which he had made in the past year, and with the cheering signs of growth and prosperity. I take pleasure now in doing publicly what I have frequently in the past year done privately, that is, commending this school to the Church people in the Diocese as a good place for the mental and moral training of their boys. At Zion, Beaufort county, I was greeted by a large and attentive congregation of hardy, simple, honest farmers. Here Miss Joyner and Mr. Malone, under the spiritual charge of Mr. Harding, have their Church school, where they are giving a large number of children training in moral, mental and industrial life. They have, I think, for the present a special work to do for a peculiar population near Zion Church. Bath, Yeatesville and back to Washington concluded my circuit with Mr.



Harding. Parish Priest, Missionary, and Superintendent of Public Schools, are the proud titles of the Rev. Nathaniel Harding. True to the Church, and yet with his broad sympathy and genial manner, mingling with the people, he has built up his own Church, and has won the love and esteem of the whole county. At Edenton I made my visitation to old St. Paul's, and in St. John's ordained to the Priesthood the colored deacon, Rev. M. M. Weston, who is doing quiet, earnest work among his race in Edenton and Elizabeth City. Williamston, Plymouth, Hertford, Windfall, Weeksville and Elizabeth City finished my visitations in the Northern Convocation.

Goldsboro, New Bern and Clinton brought my work up to the year 1906. Two matters carried me to New Bern, the one pleasant and the other painful; the pleasant to greet the Rev. L. G. H. Williams, who had come to Christ Church the middle of October, and the painful, to try Isaac H. Smith, a member of St. Cyprian's Church, who had been repelled from the Communion by his Rector, and had appealed to the Bishop. After two sittings of my court, I sustained the Rector, and excommunicated Isaac H. Smith for not reporting and handing over money collected for the Church. December 31st I consecrated at Clinton St. Paul's, a beautiful new Church, a tribute to the zeal and good taste of the Rector and Congregation.

The first Sunday in January, I was with Rev. John B. Gible at Windsor, where he began his work in the Diocese, introducing him to his people and consulting with him about his large field. Office work, preaching in the Wilmington Churches, addresses before various societies, and visitations to Warsaw, Atkinson, St. Joseph's, Fayetteville, Southport, Maxton, Christ Church and St. Cyprian's, New Bern, carried me through January and February. On the night of February 12th I conducted service in the Chapel of the Good Shep-

1906.

BISHOP'S ADDRESS.

herd, Wilmington, in memory of the Rev. John E. Huhn, who had died in Alaska the previous week. Mr. Huhn was born in Wilmington, baptized and confirmed in St. James', and for several years an active member of the Chapel of the Good Shepherd. He was trained for the Ministry at Chocowinity School, the University of North Carolina and the Seminary of Virginia. He went to Alaska as soon as he finished the Seminary course, and has been doing faithful work in that hard and distant field. From exposure in that terrible climate, he caught a deep cold, which ran into consumption, from which he died after a short illness. "Be thou faithful unto death, and I will give thee a crown of life." I would advise a memorial page of our Journal, treating this young Missionary of ours as if he were at the time of his death a member of our Diocese.

The first Sunday in March and two days after, I spent at the University of North Carolina, preaching to the students in the Church and Chapel and meeting and talking with them personally. I purpose to do this work at the University every year. I was in Kinston on the second Sunday for St. Mary's and St. Augustine's. I congratulate the Rector of St. Mary's and his Vestry for their courage and zeal in undertaking and carrying so far forward their handsome new brick edifice. Went out to Holy Innocents' next day, met the Trustees of the Church School and preached and confirmed in the Church that night. The Bishop and Trustees were pleased with the work and influence of the school under the sensible and sympathetic management of Miss Winborne. Trenton, St. John's, Fayetteville, St. Thomas', Cumberland county, Beaufort, Clinton again, the white Churches in Wilmington, and the second visitation at St. Mark's, Pollocksville, Hope Mills, Red Springs, St. Joseph's, Fayetteville, a second time, St. Phillip's, Campbellton, Whiteville

BISHOP'S ADDRESS.	May,
-------------------	------

and Chadbourne, brought me in regular routine to the end of the year.

St. Paul's, Beaufort, has continued its good work the past year. The number of pupils has been larger than ever before. A new and comfortable dormitory has been built for boarding scholars, and it will be ready for use at the opening of the Fall Session.

SUMMARY.

Have visited within the Diocese Parishes, Mission Stations and new places—many of them twice .....	72
Sermons and addresses .....	187
Confirmed, presented by Rev. Mr. Cox .....	34
presented by Rev. Mr. Griffith .....	4
presented by Rev. Mr. Wootten ....	5
presented by Rev. Mr. Bennett ....	15
presented by Rev. Mr. Eborn .....	35
presented by Rev. Mr. Avant .....	5
presented by Rev. N. C. Hughes....	8
presented by Rev. Mr. Harding ....	20
presented by Rev. Mr. Lassiter ....	12
presented by Rev. Dr. Drane .....	10
presented by Rev. Mr. L. L. Williams	3
presented by Rev. Mr. Horsfield ...	10
presented by Rev. Mr. Skinner .....	4
presented by Rev. Mr. Gible .....	4
presented by Rev. Mr. Suthern ....	15
presented by Rev. L. G. H. Williams	24
presented by Rev. Mr. Seabrease ...	4
presented by Rev. Mr. I. W. Hughes	12
presented by Rev. Mr. Noe .....	9
presented by Rev. Dr. Carmichael ..	6
presented by Rev. Mr. Hogue .....	47
presented by myself .....	19
Total.....	— 305

1906.

BISHOP'S ADDRESS.

Ordained to the Priesthood.....	2
Consecrated Churches .....	2
Clergy at present in the Diocese.....	26
Candidates for Orders.....	8
Postulants .....	4

Four Clergymen have removed from the Diocese: Rev. John S. Moody to Asheville, Rev. Harold Thomas to South Carolina, Rev. L. L. Williams to West Texas, and Rev. T. M. N. George to Georgia. The departure of Mr. George is a personal grief to me, which I know is shared by many of you. He was with me in the Seminary, and has been my closest clerical friend. He has been with us in the Diocese fifteen years, beloved by his parishioners, honored and trusted by the Diocese, ever paying back for this love and trust fidelity and devotion. Alas, you and I shall miss his kindly courtesy and wise council. God guide and bless him in his new Parish.

The Rev. L. L. Williams was for fifteen years a constant and faithful member of this Council, doing the work entrusted to him with zeal and practical judgment. Every Conciliar offering, apportionment and assessment was recognized and provided for by Christ Church under his financial leadership. Our good wishes go with him to his new and distant field.

Three clergymen have come to us from other Dioceses this year: Rev. John B. Gible, from Montana; Rev. L. G. H. Williams, from Georgia; Rev. W. Burton Suthern, Jr., from Harrisburg.

Looking around on the Church at large, one sad, overwhelming catastrophe shuts out all other things. It is the terrible earthquake at San Francisco; three-quarters of a great city destroyed, three hundred thousand people homeless and penniless, the philanthropy and resources of the na-

tion taxed to keep them alive in these first days of panic and destitution. And yet, in the midst of all this terror and suffering, we see rising up and asserting its power the spirit of courage, self-sacrifice and hope, ready to face the paralyzing emergency, willing to share with their fellows to the uttermost, looking forward to better and more beautiful things for their beloved city.

Bishop Nichols, the Church's trusted leader in that far Western land, gives us a fine exhibition of that spirit. When the relentless flames were sweeping towards his home, his valuables buried, the few portable things packed for flight, there he sat surrounded by many of his clergy, calmly taking measures for the morrow, counselling for the future.

He appeals now to his brethren in the Church to share somewhat with him and his Diocese in their sad affliction. He looks for help, first for the support of his missionaries, almost entirely dependent on contributions from the great city; second, for some of his clergy, who have lost their all in the flames and shocks; thirdly, for the temporary support of the inmates of hospitals, orphanages and asylums, the earthquake and fire having taken away from their contributors all power of assistance.

I have waited, brethren, to see what is best to do. I did not think it wise to appeal to you to help furnish the necessities of life; these have been provided in other ways. Now, after reading the letter of Bishop Nichols and after a personal talk in the last few days with Dr. Lloyd, I ask you to do this, brethren of the Clergy: Give notice to your people next Sunday that you will give them the opportunity on the following Sunday to make an offering for the Church in San Francisco; and, then, take up the collection with an earnest appeal for a generous offering.

I ask the Council to reinforce the Bishop's request with its own appropriate resolution.



1906.

BISHOP'S ADDRESS.

Send the offering to George C. Thomas, Treasurer, the Church Mission House, New York, for the Bishop of California.

Studying now our own Diocese, your Bishop can say with a thankful heart that God is blessing us; progress and improvement meet our eyes on many sides; we can move on with a more rapid and determined step, with a brave heart and good hope. That you may join me in my confidence and hope, I will point out to you the leading points of encouragement.

Prosperity reigns as never before in this section of our State; our people are more able to carry forward their own work; new people are moving in and are ready to listen to the reasonable claims of the Church; our Diocesan finances are on a safe basis and in good condition.

For the first time in the life of the Diocese the confirmations have run above the number three hundred.

We have in different stages of preparation, twelve postulants and candidates for the Holy Ministry, more than one-half of the Clergy at present actively at work within the Diocese.

Where I have gone practically to work among my own people, asking them to increase their contributions to raise the salary of the new minister or to take better care of the one at work, they have generally and generously responded.

By the Christian people outside of our Church I have been treated with courtesy, consideration and Christian charity. I have preached in Presbyterian, Methodist, Baptist and Disciple Churches. I carried the Prayer-Book service, modified only by substituting familiar hymns for the chants, printed straight out on leaflets, and I have preached the great fundamental truths of the Gospel. These large congregations, made up of Christians of every name, have entered heartily into the responsive service, have listened eagerly to the Gospel message, and have urged me to come again and

often. So I see the walls of prejudice breaking down and the opportunity presented to the Church to declare its message to the people of this land of ours; and if we, my brethren, declare that message with reason and sympathy, with love and devotion, what a future of privilege and responsibility opens before us!

I take pleasure in telling you that our colored work in the Diocese is on a good basis and gives promise of fair progress. Our colored Clergy are good men and true, without stain on their moral character, and are doing faithful work: Rev. E. R. Bennett, wise and faithful Parish Priest at St. Mark's, Wilmington; Rev. W. G. Avant, Rector of St. Cyprian's, New Bern, and Archdeacon of the colored work in the Diocese; Rev. W. Burton Suthern, Jr., Deacon in charge of St. Joseph's Church, Fayetteville and Principal of a flourishing Church school there; Rev. M. M. Weston, Rector of St. John's, Edenton, and St. Philip's, Elizabeth City. The third Sunday in June I will ordain to the Diaconate two worthy young colored men, J. H. King and W. T. Wood, and set them to work in the Diocese.

Worthy of mention and cheering and significant in their future result is the coming into the Diocese of Mr. Gible and Mr. Williams; the one taking hold of his large mission field with energy and wisdom, giving promise of new life in all directions; the other stirring into vigor and enthusiasm this fine old Parish of New Bern, carrying to a quick completion its useful Parish House and presenting, as the result of only four months' work, a Confirmation Class of twenty-four.

By the side of these in importance to the Diocese, I place the decision and undertaking this year of Rev. W. E. Cox. He declined the flattering call to New Bern at the request of his Bishop, to concentrate his work at Greenville and to build up that Parish to its rightful place beside St. Peter's, Wash-

1906.

BISHOP'S ADDRESS.

ington, and Calvary, Tarboro, and to develop the important mission field in Pitt county. He has also, by the election of his Convocation, taken the position of editor and manager of the Mission Herald, reorganized that paper and started it forth on a new career of usefulness.

Coming along the same line, I count the work of Mr. Isaac Hughes at Red Springs, and Mr. Hogue at St. James', Wilmington. Filled with the Missionary spirit, encouraged by the hearty consent of his own people at St. John's, Fayetteville, Mr. Hughes gives one Sunday night and part of Monday each month to the work at this interesting and growing little town; he is making an impression on the people, has presented two classes for Confirmation, and expects this year to build a church. Mr. Hogue, a true fisher of men, has taken hold of the old Parish of St. James' with unselfish zeal and devotion, and the Parish is thrilling with life in every part. He has presented large classes for Confirmation, and his influence is one of the strongest forces for good in the growing city of Wilmington.

On the reverse side, my brethren, I have a few things against you, but very few. Brethren of the Clergy, give more time and care to training your people in the service and urging on them constantly their privilege and duty to take their own part, making full and hearty responses. Nothing is so inspiring to strangers, coming in to worship with us, as our beautiful service well rendered by the Clergyman and heartily carried forward by the people. And, on the other hand, nothing more formal or perfunctory, more spiritually depressing, than our service "gone through" by the Clergyman simply as his function with a few, faint responses by the people: there is no worship in it. Get prayer-books, enough for everyone in the Church, be he member or be he visitor. Get prayer-books—you can get them at a small price to your people, or from the Prayer-Book Socie-

ties. Get prayer-books, and see that your people distribute to strangers and show them the places, and then call out the pages wherever it is needed. Whenever you go for Missionary work among strangers, write to me for special service leaflets, use them, and ask all the people to join with you. And, brethren of the laity, join in your beautiful service, claim your heritage and do your duty. Then again, in every Church, I care not how small or large, have *ushers*, men or women, boys or girls, *some one*, to meet strangers, welcome them, tell them you are glad to see them, give them prayer-books or leaflets and show them how to use them. Whenever you see a stranger in your Church, take the trouble after service to speak to him or her, and to ask them to come again. Let us break up this aloofness, this coldness and reserve, this lack of love and sympathy, this aristocratic pride, which has been such a blight on this Church of ours, the Church, as we believe it, of the living God for all His children.

In conclusion, I wish to make two important suggestions as to the policy of the Diocese and to ask your action on them at this Council.

The first is a matter of finances and divides itself into two parts. One part is the assessment on the Parishes. For five years, as has been steadily reported to you, we have received five hundred dollars from a good and generous Church woman. That five hundred dollars has not come to us this year, and we can no longer count on it as a part of our assets. A few days before I wrote the above sentence, I received a letter from Mrs. Cochran, in which she told me that she would send me five hundred dollars in September, "to be used at your discretion for the Missionary work of the Diocese"; mark those words, "for the Missionary work of the Diocese." So, you see, while this noble-hearted woman continues her gift, she makes it under such conditions that we cannot use it in supporting ourselves. I tell you frankly, I



1906.

BISHOP'S ADDRESS.

am glad that she has put in that provision. Let us not use gifts to keep ourselves alive, but to carry forward our work into more vigorous life. We ought to take care of ourselves, my friends, and we can do it, can do it easily, if we will. I suggest that we ourselves replace that \$500 by increasing our average assessments on the Parishes and Missions 20 per cent.; some can stand more, some not so much. This will add \$500 to our present assessment, making in all \$2,500. With our income of \$1,900 from the permanent fund, our total income will be \$4,400 for the Episcopal and Contingent Funds; on that we can live comfortably. Let no one say that we cannot do that. Do you know, brethren, that we have not increased our average assessment since the division of the Diocese, twenty-two years ago? In the year 1884-5, the first full year of our Diocesan life, with 2,369 Communicants, our assessment was \$2,142; in the year 1893-4, with 3,447 Communicants, it was \$2,110; in the year 1904-5, with 4,229 Communicants, it was \$2,144—just two dollars more. In 1884-5, the 2,369 Communicants paid \$1,787.75; in 1893-4, the darkest financial year in our recent history, the 3,447 Communicants paid \$2,015; surely then in this time of tremendous prosperity, our 4,229 Communicants can pay \$2,500. See by way of example and contrast: In the year 1874-5, the old undivided Diocese of North Carolina numbered 4,211 Communicants, eighteen less than our present number. That year they paid for the Episcopal and Contingent Fund \$3,955.70. Surely, my friends, our 4,229 Communicants can pay to-day \$2,500.

The other part of my financial suggestion is in relation to the Bishop's House. After much delay and many changes of plans, etc., chiefly on account of expense, the Committee has let the contract, and the work has commenced. Labor and material have advanced so enormously in price that the house will cost about \$11,000. The report of the Committee



will show that this is to-day not an extravagant price for a dignified brick-veneer house with a comfortable and convenient interior. After long and careful consideration, my practical suggestion in these premises is as follows: Let this Council authorize the Trustees of the Diocese to sell about one-third of the lot, thus leaving a handsome lot of one hundred feet front for ourselves. The part we sell will bring to us \$5,000, and this will leave us in debt for the Bishop's House \$6,000. Let this Council then provide a way to raise this \$6,000 this year, this summer. We have never been better able to do such work as this; prosperity shines on us; our people are able and willing to give to an object that enlists their interest. A practical man of affairs said to me the other day, "Bishop, it is no trouble to raise money now for a good object." Could we have a better?

Why not take the money out of our principal? For two good reasons: First, if we take that money out of our principal, we will have to raise \$300 more every year by assessment on the Parishes; and that will be a constant source of irritation and complaint; a steady and unnecessary burden. The other reason is that we want to increase our capital and to relieve the Parishes, so that they can undertake other important work; we can do this better by going straight to the people and asking them to pay this \$6,000 for their Bishop's House. You can get three people to give for this definite object to one who will make an offering for the abstract Permanent Episcopal Fund. Ah, my friends, let us not cripple ourselves by taking one cent from our principal; but let us go forth and ask the Churchmen and women of this Diocese to pay this money now, when their ability is so high in these days of unexampled prosperity. Let me give you another comparative statement: In the years 1872-3 and 1873-4, the old undivided Diocese of North Carolina paid in cash and notes for this same Permanent Episcopal Fund \$25,-

1906.

BISHOP'S ADDRESS.

961.05. Surely, my friends, in this day we can pay \$6,000. Let us put ourselves on a healthy basis of honest and easy self-support; and then, ah then, let us turn our full thought and work to the Missionary advance in the Diocese, to go forth and possess this good land which the Lord our God offers to us.

Lastly, I make a suggestion and invite your action on a matter of Conciliar interest and spiritual influence. I ask for a canon that will make this our custom: The Council called to order, only for organization, at 9 o'clock the Saturday night before the Third Sunday in May. Sunday morning at 11 o'clock, a great service with a specially appointed preacher. Sunday evening from 5:30 to 7, a Quiet Hour, conducted by the Bishop, or an appointed Clergyman. Sunday night at 8:30 Evening Prayer and the Bishop's Address. Monday and Tuesday, business sessions.

What are the advantages of this custom? Four present themselves to me. First, we place the chief religious services on Sunday, where they belong, and so gain a day for the business of the Council, and thus make it more convenient for our laymen.

Second, the Bishop's address, which ought to be the most important address of the Council, is placed at such a time as is most convenient for the people to hear; and such matters as he may suggest are ready for the consideration of the Council before the business sessions begin.

Third, meeting on Sunday with a hearty service, a crowded church, and our best preacher, at a time convenient for men to attend, we shall make an impression on the community.

Fourth, the spiritual benefit to ourselves and indirectly then to all our people: Spending a restful Sunday together, the day given up to worship and sweet interchange of thoughts and plans, the "Quiet Hour" in the gloaming, with the things of the Spirit, a hearty service at night with the

---

BISHOP'S ADDRESS.

---

conditions of the Diocese laid before us by the Chief Overseer and the call to service by our God-given leader echoing in our hearts through the still hours of the night—all these things, beloved, will, I think, make for peace, for love, for power.

# TABLE OF ABSTRACTS FROM PAROCHIAL REPORTS

LOCATION.	NAME OF PARISHES OR MISSIONS.	Missions.	Church Edifices Including Chapels.	Sittings in Churches and Chapels.	Free Sittings.	Baptisms			Whole number of Baptized Persons.	Confirmed Persons.				
						Children.	Adults.	Total.		Reported Last Year.	Confirmed Since.	Added Otherwise.	Lost by Death or otherwise.	Total now.
1 Aurora.....	Chapel of the Cross.....	1	1	200	200	6	6	62	58	2	5	5	60	
2 Bath.....	S. Thomas'.....	1	2	340	340	4	4	198	113	5	5	5	133	
3 Beaufort.....	S. Paul's.....	1	2	550	550	8	1	9 245	127	7	5	6	133	
4 Beaufort County.....	S. James'.....	2	3	225	225	31	13	44 132	58	22	4	2	82	
5 Beaufort County.....	S. John's.....	1	1	150	150	1	1	54 33	33	3	2	3	33	
6 Beaufort County.....	Trinity.....	1	1	300	300	8	1	9 64	38	3	2	3	40	
7 Beaufort County.....	Zion.....	1	2	250	250	8	1	9 212	157	8	1	2	164	
8 Clinton.....	S. Paul's.....	1	1	250	250	3	1	4 77	45	3	2	50	50	
9 Cumberland County.....	S. Thomas'.....	1	1	200	200	5	6	11 29	21	1	1	4	18	
10 Edenton.....	S. Paul's.....	1	1	300	300	5	6	11 196	112	10	9	4	127	
11 Elizabeth City.....	Christ Church.....	1	1	450	450	5	1	6	499	9	3	6	505	
12 Fayetteville.....	S. John's.....	3	2	850	850	19	2	21 801	499	9	3	6	505	
13 Fayetteville.....	S. Joseph's.....	1	1	250	250	7	7	240	123	15	1	2	137	
14 Gatesville.....	St. Mary's.....	1	1	125	125	1	1	2	38	10	4	7	31	
15 Goldsboro.....	St. Stephen's.....	1	1	300	300	1	1	2	138	10	4	6	146	
16 Greenville.....	S. Paul's.....	1	1	250	250	9	3	12 130	63	16	2	77	77	
17 Hamilton.....	S. Martin's.....	1	1	200	200	5	5	55 44	44	12	1	53	53	
18 Hertford.....	Holy Trinity.....	1	2	300	300	5	5	156 97	97	10	4	1	110	
19 Hope Mills.....	Christ Church.....	1	1	100	100	8	8	132 60	60	9	3	69	69	
20 Hyde County.....	S. George's.....	1	1	250	250	5	5	138 86	86	4	3	87	87	
21 Kinston.....	S. Mary's.....	1	1	350	350	10	10	199	111	1	3	3	112	
22 Lenoir County *.....	Holy Innocents'.....	1	1	250	250	1	1	2	111	1	3	3	112	
23 Makelyville *.....	St. John's.....	1	1	200	200	1	1	2	111	1	3	3	112	
24 New Bern.....	Christ Church.....	1	2	600	250	6	4	10 600	269	24	15	18	320	
25 New Bern.....	St. Cyprian's.....	1	1	250	250	9	3	1	126	3	1	4	125	
26 Pitt County.....	S. John's.....	1	1	250	250	3	3	115 77	77	2	1	2	78	
27 Plymouth.....	Grace.....	1	1	300	300	4	4	78 40	40	2	2	40	40	
28 Scuppernon.....	S. David's.....	2	2	500	500	1	1	168 77	77	2	2	1	78	
29 Southport.....	S. Philip's.....	1	1	250	250	1	1	27 24	24	2	2	24	24	
30 Vanceboro.....	S. Paul's.....	1	1	180	180	1	1	50 37	37	1	1	37	37	
31 Washington.....	S. Peter's.....	1	1	400	400	6	6	380 269	269	6	6	269	269	
32 Washington County.....	S. Luke's.....	1	2	300	300	5	5	125 64	64	3	1	68	68	
33 Williamston.....	Advent.....	1	1	100	100	1	1	70 44	44	3	3	50	50	
34 Wilmington.....	S. James'.....	1	3	900	130	16	3	19 872	531	25	8	18	546	
35 Wilmington.....	S. John's.....	2	2	500	500	11	3	14 112	112	6	10	8	120	
36 Wilmington.....	S. Paul's.....	1	1	300	300	1	1	85 4	4	4	3	90	90	
37 Wilmington.....	S. Mark's.....	1	1	350	350	9	2	11 360	204	16	12	17	215	
38 Windsor.....	S. Thomas'.....	1	1	200	200	6	6	11 50	50	6	2	56	56	
39 Winton.....	S. John's.....	1	1	125	125	2	2	2	4	4	2	20	20	
40 Woodville.....	Grace.....	1	1	100	100	1	1	41	41	1	1	41	41	
ORGANIZED MISSIONS.														
41 Ayden.....	S. James'.....	1	1	250	250	1	1	22 15	15	4	1	19	19	
42 Columbia.....	S. Andrew's.....	1	1	150	150	2	2	39 21	21	7	1	27	27	
43 Edenton.....	S. John Evangelist's.....	1	1	200	200	3	1	4 66	37	3	3	37	37	
44 Kinston.....	S. Augustine's.....	1	1	175	175	1	1	40 26	26	1	8	19	19	
45 Maxton.....	S. Matthew's.....	1	1	200	200	1	1	8	8	1	1	8	8	
46 Roxobel.....	S. Mark's Memorial.....	1	1	100	100	1	1	36	36	1	1	36	36	
47 Snow Hill.....	S. Barnabas'.....	1	1	200	200	2	1	3 23	23	5	1	30	30	
48 Trenton.....	Grace.....	1	1	150	150	4	4	35 17	17	1	1	17	17	
UNORGANIZED MISSIONS.														
49 Atkinson.....	S. Thomas'.....	1	1	150	150	1	1	20	20	1	1	20	20	
50 Avoca.....	Holy Innocents'.....	1	1	100	100	1	1	10	10	1	1	10	10	
51 Beaufort.....	S. Clement's.....	1	1	200	200	1	1	7	7	1	1	7	7	
52 Beaufort County.....	Calvary Chapel.....	1	1	200	200	1	1	15 5	5	1	1	5	5	
53 Boardman.....	S. Jude's.....	1	1	110	110	1	1	15 12	12	1	1	12	12	
54 Craven County.....	S. Thomas'.....	1	1	15	150	1	1	15	15	1	1	15	15	
55 Elizabeth City.....	S. Philip's.....	1	1	150	150	1	1	28	28	2	1	29	29	
56 Elizabethtown.....	.....	1	1	150	150	1	1	28	28	2	1	29	29	
57 Faison.....	S. Gabriel's.....	1	1	200	200	1	1	10	10	1	1	10	10	
58 Farmville.....	Emmanuel.....	1	1	150	150	1	1	17	17	1	1	17	17	
59 Murfreesboro.....	S. Barnabas'.....	1	1	80	80	1	1	8	8	1	1	8	8	
60 Red Springs.....	St. Stephen's.....	1	1	100	100	1	1	16	16	3	1	10	10	
61 Stonewall.....	.....	1	1	100	100	1	1	12	12	1	1	12	12	
62 Waccamaw.....	.....	1	1	100	100	1	1	12	12	1	1	12	12	
63 Watha.....	.....	1	1	100	100	1	1	12	12	1	1	12	12	
64 Weeksville.....	S. John's.....	1	1	150	150	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	
65 Wilmington.....	Good Shepherd.....	1	1	250	250	22	6	28 272	148	18	6	10	162	
66 Winterville.....	St. Luke's.....	1	1	200	200	22	6	28 25	14	1	1	14	14	
67 Trinity School.....	.....	1	1	100	100	1	1	5	5	1	1	5	5	
* No report received.		35	75	15 860	14 740	246 62	308 6640	4380	286	120	155	4747	4747	
TOTAL.....		34	73	15 960	14 840	223 77	300 6688	4475	295	118	286	5712	5712	
LAST YEAR.....		34	73	15 960	14 840	223 77	300 6688	4475	295	118	286	5712	5712	



TABLE OF ABSTRACTS FROM PAROCHIAL REPORTS—Continued.

LOCATION.	NAME OF PARISHES OR MISSIONS.	Communicants.							Number of				Sunday Schools.		
		Reported last Year.	Added since.	Total.	Lost by			Present Number.	Services.	Celebrations.	Marriages.	Burials.	Number.	Teachers.	Pupils.
					Removal.	Death.	Dropped.								
1 Aurora .....	Chapel of the Cross ..	58	2	60	...	...	...	60	40	9	...	2	1	3	20
2 Bath .....	S. Thomas' .....	111	5	116	4	1	...	111	12	1	1	5	1	4	37
3 Beaufort .....	S. Paul's .....	89	11	100	4	2	...	94	216	14	3	10	1	8	90
4 Beaufort county .....	S. James' .....	43	26	69	2	...	11	13	56	36	14	...	1	1	5
5 Beaufort county .....	S. John's .....	33	...	33	...	...	...	33	20	5	2	...	1	3	30
6 Beaufort county .....	Trinity .....	27	5	32	2	...	...	30	15	12	...	1	...	...	...
7 Beaufort county .....	Zion .....	158	9	167	...	4	...	163	84	3	...	8	1	6	90
8 Clinton .....	S. Paul's .....	36	5	41	...	...	...	41	84	29	...	...	1	5	22
9 Cumberland county ..	S. Thomas' .....	18	4	22	4	...	...	18	22	11	...	...	...	...	...
10 Edenton .....	S. Paul's .....	109	9	118	...	4	6	10	108	304	48	1	7	8	58
11 Elizabeth City .....	Christ Church .....	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	163	14	6	8	1	...	...
12 Fayetteville .....	S. John's .....	479	12	491	...	6	20	26	465	319	73	3	8	4	16
13 Fayetteville .....	S. Joseph's .....	71	16	87	...	2	...	2	85	136	4	1	1	1	6
14 Gatesville .....	S. Mary's .....	31	...	31	2	1	...	3	28	10	5	1	1	1	3
15 Goldsboro .....	S. Stephen's .....	138	14	152	6	5	15	26	126	250	73	3	7	1	10
16 Greenville .....	St. Paul's .....	62	16	78	1	1	...	2	76	114	12	2	5	1	7
17 Hamilton .....	St. Martin's .....	42	12	54	...	...	19	19	35	21	7	1	2	1	6
18 Hertford .....	Holy Trinity .....	85	14	99	...	1	...	1	98	158	24	...	4	2	11
19 Hope Mills .....	Christ Church .....	48	14	62	...	...	...	62	21	11	...	...	...	1	6
20 Hyde county .....	S. George's .....	76	2	78	2	1	...	3	75	13	2	2	1	1	5
21 Kinston .....	S. Mary's .....	70	11	81	4	1	...	5	76	131	16	2	6	1	9
22 Lenoir county * .....	Holy Innocents' .....	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
23 Makelyville * .....	S. John's .....	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
24 New Bern .....	Christ Church .....	292	37	329	16	2	...	18	311	139	60	5	16	1	24
25 New Bern .....	S. Cyprian's .....	106	3	109	4	...	...	4	105	266	42	7	8	1	8
26 Pitt county .....	S. John's .....	73	3	76	...	2	...	2	74	19	4	1	3	1	8
27 Plymouth .....	Grace .....	40	...	40	...	...	...	40	50	12	...	...	...	1	10
28 Scuppernong .....	S. David's .....	62	2	64	...	1	12	13	51	47	20	1	4	1	5
29 Southport .....	S. Philip's .....	24	2	26	1	1	4	6	20	16	10	1	2	...	38
30 Vanceboro .....	S. Paul's .....	37	1	38	1	...	...	1	37	20	5	...	...	...	...
31 Washington .....	S. Peter's .....	254	6	260	...	6	...	6	254	160	30	8	18	1	17
32 Washington county ..	S. Luke's .....	51	4	55	1	...	11	12	43	26	13	...	...	1	5
33 Williamston .....	Advent .....	39	6	45	...	...	...	45	65	12	2	...	...	1	6
34 Wilmington .....	S. James' .....	530	33	563	16	11	4	31	532	324	121	6	14	1	26
35 Wilmington .....	S. John's .....	112	16	128	8	...	...	120	172	88	6	9	1	8	65
36 Wilmington .....	S. Paul's .....	70	7	77	1	1	1	3	74	193	17	...	3	1	8
37 Wilmington .....	S. Mark's .....	203	28	230	8	9	...	17	213	340	96	3	13	1	20
38 Windsor .....	S. Thomas' .....	...	8	...	3	...	...	3	49	55	7	1	...	1	5
39 Winton .....	S. John's .....	...	4	19	2	...	...	2	17	...	6	...	...	1	4
40 Woodville .....	Grace .....	...	2	...	...	...	...	...	21	8	4	1	1	1	6
ORGANIZED MISSIONS.															
41 Ayden .....	S. James' .....	15	4	19	...	...	...	19	13	1	...	...	1	5	42
42 Columbia .....	S. Andrew's .....	18	5	23	...	1	4	5	18	24	3	1	1	1	5
43 Edenton .....	S. John Evangelist's ..	37	...	37	...	...	...	37	150	10	...	...	...	...	...
44 Kinston .....	S. Augustine's .....	26	1	27	1	...	7	8	19	65	11	...	1	1	4
45 Maxton .....	S. Matthew's .....	8	...	8	...	...	...	8	8	5	...	...	...	...	60
46 Roxobel .....	S. Mark's Memorial ..	14	...	14	...	...	...	14	8	3	...	...	...	1	4
47 Snow Hill .....	S. Barnabas' .....	13	5	18	...	1	...	1	17	14	14	...	1	1	2
48 Trenton .....	Grace .....	17	...	17	...	...	...	17	17	5	...	1	1	5	12
UNORGANIZED MISSIONS.															
49 Atkinson .....	S. Thomas' .....	18	...	18	1	1	...	2	16	7	4	1	...	1	3
50 Avoca .....	Holy Innocents' .....	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	15
51 Beaufort .....	S. Clement's .....	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
52 Beaufort county .....	Calvary Chapel .....	4	...	4	...	...	...	4	10	...	...	...	...	...	...
53 Boardman .....	S. Jude's .....	9	...	9	...	...	...	9	25	18	...	...	...	...	...
54 Craven county .....	S. Thomas' .....	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
55 Elizabeth City .....	S. Philip's .....	22	2	24	...	1	...	1	23	40	5	...	2	1	11
56 Elizabethtown .....	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	101
57 Faison .....	S. Gabriel's .....	7	1	8	...	1	...	1	7	12	11	...	...	...	...
58 Farmville .....	Emmanuel .....	17	...	17	...	1	...	1	16	11	5	...	1	1	2
59 Murfreesboro .....	S. Barnabas' .....	7	...	7	...	...	...	7	11	8	1	...	...	...	12
60 Red Springs .....	S. Stephen's .....	9	1	10	...	...	...	10	9	1	...	...	...	1	4
61 Stonewall .....	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	20
62 Waccamaw .....	...	8	...	8	...	1	...	1	7	14	11	1	1	...	...
63 Watha .....	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	2	8	...	...	...	...	...	...
64 Weeksville .....	S. John's .....	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	10	2	...	1	...	...	...
65 Wilmington .....	Good Shepherd .....	98	24	122	4	5	4	13	109	214	16	2	5	1	24
66 Winterville .....	St. Luke's .....	13	2	15	1	...	...	1	14	11	2	...	...	1	5
67 Trinity School .....	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	17	68	1	...	...	...	1	40
* No report received.		4029	394	4428	99	74	118	291	4236	4818	1060	76	184	51	858
Last Year .....		4167	377	4422	99	78	178	335	4229	5219	1042	75	168	50	857



TABLE OF ABSTRACTS FROM PAROCHIAL REPORTS—Continued.

LOCATION.	NAME OF PARISHES OR MISSIONS.	Parish Schools			Industrial Schools.		
		Number.	Teachers.	Pupils.	Number	Teachers.	Pupils.
1 Aurora .....	Chapel of the Cross .....	...	...	...	...	...	...
2 Bath .....	S. Thomas' .....	...	...	...	...	...	...
3 Beaufort .....	S. Paul's .....	1	12	230	...	...	...
4 Beaufort county .....	S. James' .....	...	...	...	...	...	...
5 Beaufort county .....	S. John's .....	...	...	...	...	...	...
6 Beaufort county .....	Trinity .....	...	...	...	...	...	...
7 Beaufort county .....	Zion .....	1	3	78	...	...	...
8 Clinton .....	S. Paul's .....	...	...	...	...	...	...
9 Cumberland county .....	S. Thomas' .....	...	...	...	...	...	...
10 Edenton .....	S. Paul's .....	...	...	...	...	...	...
11 Elizabeth City .....	Christ Church .....	...	...	...	...	...	...
12 Fayetteville .....	S. John's .....	...	...	...	1	3	15
13 Fayetteville .....	S. Joseph's .....	1	2	80	...	...	...
14 Gatesville .....	S. Mary's .....	...	...	...	...	...	...
15 Goldsboro .....	S. Stephen's .....	...	...	...	...	...	...
16 Greenville .....	S. Paul's .....	...	...	...	...	...	...
17 Hamilton .....	S. Martin's .....	...	...	...	...	...	...
18 Hertford .....	Holy Trinity .....	...	...	...	...	...	...
19 Hope Mills .....	Christ Church .....	...	...	...	...	...	...
20 Hyde county .....	S. George's .....	...	...	...	...	...	...
21 Kinston .....	S. Mary's .....	...	...	...	...	...	...
22 Lenoir county * .....	Holy Innocents' .....	...	...	...	...	...	...
23 Makelyville * .....	S. John's .....	...	...	...	...	...	...
24 New Bern .....	Christ Church .....	...	...	...	...	...	...
25 New Bern .....	S. Cyprian's .....	...	...	...	...	...	...
26 Pitt county .....	S. John's .....	...	...	...	...	...	...
27 Plymouth .....	Grace .....	...	...	...	...	...	...
28 Scuppernon .....	S. David's .....	...	...	...	...	...	...
29 Southport .....	S. Philip's .....	...	...	...	...	...	...
30 Vanceboro .....	S. Paul's .....	...	...	...	...	...	...
31 Washington .....	S. Peter's .....	...	...	...	...	...	...
32 Washington county .....	S. Luke's .....	...	...	...	...	...	...
33 Williamston .....	Advent .....	...	...	...	...	...	...
34 Wilmington .....	S. James' .....	...	...	...	...	...	...
35 Wilmington .....	S. John's .....	...	...	...	...	...	...
36 Wilmington .....	S. Paul's .....	...	...	...	...	...	...
37 Wilmington .....	S. Marks' .....	...	...	...	...	...	...
38 Windsor .....	S. Thomas' .....	...	...	...	...	...	...
39 Winton .....	S. John's .....	...	...	...	...	...	...
40 Woodville .....	Grace .....	...	...	...	...	...	...
ORGANIZED MISSIONS.							
41 Ayden .....	S. James' .....	...	...	...	...	...	...
42 Columbia .....	S. Andrew's .....	...	...	...	...	...	...
43 Edenton .....	St. John Evangelist's .....	1	1	68	...	...	...
44 Kinston .....	S. Augustine's .....	...	...	...	...	...	...
45 Maxion .....	S. Matthew's .....	...	...	...	...	...	...
46 Roxobel .....	S. Mark's Memorial .....	...	...	...	...	...	...
47 Snow Hill .....	S. Barnabas' .....	...	...	...	...	...	...
48 Trenton .....	Grace .....	...	...	...	...	...	...
UNORGANIZED MISSIONS.							
49 Atkinson .....	S. Thomas' .....	...	...	...	...	...	...
50 Avoca .....	Holy Innocents' .....	...	...	...	...	...	...
51 Beaufort .....	S. Clement's .....	...	...	...	...	...	...
52 Beaufort county .....	Calvary Chapel .....	...	...	...	...	...	...
53 Boardman .....	St. Jude's .....	...	...	...	...	...	...
54 Craven county .....	S. Thomas' .....	...	...	...	...	...	...
55 Elizabeth City .....	S. Philip's .....	...	...	...	...	...	...
56 Elizabethtown .....	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
57 Faison .....	S. Gabriel's .....	...	...	...	...	...	...
58 Farmville .....	Emmanuel .....	...	...	...	...	...	...
59 Murfreesboro .....	S. Barnabas' .....	...	...	...	...	...	...
60 Red Springs .....	S. Stephen's .....	...	...	...	...	...	...
61 Stonewall .....	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
62 Waccamaw .....	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
63 Watha .....	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
64 Weeksville .....	S. John's .....	...	...	...	...	...	...
65 Wilmington .....	Good Shepherd .....	1	3	50	1	12	90
66 Winterville .....	S. Luke's .....	...	...	...	...	...	...
67 Trinity School .....	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
* No report received.		Total .....	521	506	2	15	105
		Last Year .....	725	665	2	15	105

TABLE OF ABSTRACTS FROM PAROCHIAL REPORTS—Continued.

LOCATION.	NAME OF PARISHES OR MISSIONS.	CONTRIBUTIONS.						
		PAROCHIAL						
		Rector's Salary.	Communion Alms.	Missions.	Charities.	Parochial Expenses.	Other Objects.	Total.
1	Aurora.....	\$ 300 00	\$.....	\$.....	\$.....	\$ 10 00	\$.....	\$ 310 00
2	Bath.....	31 50						31 50
3	Beaufort.....	300 00				95 00	60 00	455 00
4	Beaufort County.....	128 88				75 00	400 00	603 88
5	Beaufort County.....	100 00						100 00
6	Beaufort County.....							* 36 50
7	Beaufort County.....	51 00						51 00
8	Clinton.....	244 42				43 00	50 00	337 42
9	Cumberland County.....	45 50						45 50
10	Edenton.....	970 58	13 93	20 00	8 00	273 13	134 80	1420 44
11	Elizabeth City.....	475 00	44 80					519 80
12	Fayetteville.....	1300 00	85 96	333 07	65 00	968 30	855 00	2607 33
13	Fayetteville.....	132 78		1 00	2 40	434 76		571 14
14	Gatesville.....	66 66					134 00	200 66
15	Goldsboro.....	800 00	20 00			188 89	100 00	1108 89
16	Greenville.....	475 00		6 34	5 00	74 76	210 45	761 55
17	Hamilton.....	128 60				12 00		140 60
18	Hertford.....	350 00				100 00	250 00	700 00
19	Hope Mills.....	47 50				16 45		63 95
20	Hyde County.....	104 00				10 00		114 00
21	Kinston.....	550 00	26 82		50 00	263 87		890 69
22	Lenoir County *.....							
23	Makelyville *.....							
24	New Bern.....	912 70	69 74	160 55	233 10	1604 69	3063 65	6044 43
25	New Bern.....	294 02	6 04		25 60	172 26		497 92
26	Pitt County.....	183 30			5 00	104 85		293 15
27	Plymouth.....	192 00				100 00		292 00
28	Scuppernong.....	185 29				20 00		205 29
29	Southport.....	40 00				10 00		50 00
30	Vanceboro.....	43 55				2 00	109 19	154 74
31	Washington.....	1176 57	62 05	21 00	32 05	372 95	374 00	2038 62
32	Washington County.....	150 00				80 00		230 00
33	Williamston.....	208 00				40 00	102 50	350 50
34	Wilmington.....	2500 00	395 50	721 0	163 62	2402 70		6182 82
35	Wilmington.....	700 00	84 13		294 12	607 18		1685 43
36	Wilmington.....	873 04				262 56		1135 60
37	Wilmington.....	400 12	17 19		53 84	571 51	248 08	1290 74
38	Windsor.....	83 00				164 60		247 60
39	Winton.....	20 00						20 00
40	Woodville.....	20 00						20 00
ORGANIZED MISSIONS.								
41	Ayden.....	58 75			* 6 49	43 00		108 24
42	Columbia.....	76 88				92 56		169 44
43	Edenton.....	52 00		60		99 44	19 60	171 64
44	Kinston.....	25 00			3 00	30 00		58 00
45	Maxton.....	15 00	1 00			2 00		18 00
46	Roxobel.....	20 00				75	56 00	76 75
47	Snow Hill.....	120 00	30 00			10 00		160 00
48	Trenton.....	58 50				30 00		88 50
UNORGANIZED MISSIONS.								
49	Atkinson.....	12 50	4 00					16 50
50	Avoca.....							
51	Beaufort.....							
52	Beaufort County.....	1 00						1 00
53	Boardman.....	180 00						180 00
54	Craven County.....							
55	Elizabeth City.....	11 65				47 80	5 00	64 45
56	Elizabethtown.....							
57	Faison.....	75 00	11 00			100 00	5 00	191 00
58	Farmville.....	54 00	1 50			140 00		195 50
59	Murfreesboro.....	20 00					95 00	115 00
60	Red Springs.....	52 00						52 00
61	Stonewall.....							
62	Waccamaw.....	50 00	9 00					59 00
63	Watha.....	5 00						5 00
64	Weeksville.....	40 00				15 00	25 00	80 00
65	Wilmington.....							
66	Winterville.....						20 00	20 00
67	Trinity School.....							
* No report received.		15510 40	882 66	1263 56	947 22	9691 01	6317 27	34648 62
TOTAL.....		15364 64	836 10	1011 34	1031 48	8728 73	2815 46	29837 75
LAST YEAR.....								

TABLE OF ABSTRACTS FROM PAROCHIAL REPORTS—Continued.

## CONTRIBUTIONS.

DIOCESAN.								EXTRA-DIOCESAN.							
Episcopal and Contingent Fund.	Missions.	Clergy Relief.	Students Aid.	Church Building.	University of the South.	Other Objects.	Total.	General Missions.	Foreign Missions.	Domestic Missions.	Education for the Ministry.	Infirm Clergy Widows and Orphans.	Other Objects.	Total.	
\$ 30 00	\$ 25 00	\$ 2 50	\$ 2 50	\$ 2 50	\$ 2 50	\$	\$ 65 00	\$ 7 41	\$	\$	\$	\$	\$	\$ 7 41	
5 67	17 33	4 04	2 30	2 00	3 85		5 67	13 67						13 67	
25 00	16 14	2 75	2 04	1 83	2 03		54 52	55 50					6 80	62	
15 00	18 53	1 65					39 79	8 74						8 74	
15 00	18 53	1 65					35 18	13 85						13 85	
5 00	8 00	4 00	3 00	2 00	3 00		27 22						3 75	3 75	
20 00	12 77		1 78				39 55	28 00						28 00	
32 00	14 43		4 01	2 00	1 25		56 69	23 00				2 70	16 60	42 30	
16 25	4 23	70	81	65			23 24	3 65						3 65	
85 00	108 25	21 70	19 94	8 29	8 00	17 42	268 60	161 22	2 00	26 00		5 00	93 66	287 88	
	55 69	13 27	8 27	4 63	3 00	3 68	88 54	137 51					10 41	147 92	
225 00	80 12	13 15	3 60	5 02	6 20	700 00	1033 09	226 03	44 45	116 65			105 13	492 26	
15 00	1 00	1 00	1 00	1 00		59	19 59	10 00						10 00	
15 00	17 00	1 17	1 17	1 17	1 17		36 78	10 00						10 00	
60 00	18 15	2 00	2 00	2 00	2 00	163 05	249 20								
40 00	15 42	5 00	2 50	2 50	5 00	23 05	93 47	62 55	4 06	3 00			8 28	77 89	
16 00	10 00	4 00	4 00	3 51	2 00	18 00	57 51	10 00					25 00	35 00	
50 00	13 48	7 49	5 00	1 87	2 00	27 90	107 74	88 01	6 85				69 03	163 89	
16 95	9 70		89	1 00	1 00		29 54	13 63				1 03		14 66	
30 00	11 95						41 95	10 00	16 00					26 00	
30 00	19 73		1 50	1 25	1 25	25 10	78 73	52 10				12 12	30 00	94 22	
225 00	100 00	26 82	8 93	7 99	23 13		391 87	107 15					81 00	188 15	
10 00	3 50	25	25	25	25		14 50	9 00						9 00	
30 00	2 37						32 37	9 15						9 15	
0 00	5 50	50	3 00	50	50	1 00	31 00	10 00					25 65	35 65	
30 00	11 08	1 45	1 26	1 20	1 21	7 00	53 20	10 46				5 00	6 00	21 46	
10 00							10 00			8 50		2 50		11 00	
5 00							5 00								
150 00	93 06	5 00	9 55	3 60	8 97	61 87	332 05	165 00	43 21	48 90	25 42	31 95	56 36	370 84	
10 00	25 00	1 80	2 52	2 00	2 00		43 32	11 53						11 53	
25 00	6 00	1 00	1 00	1 00	1 00		35 00	5 00						5 00	
500 00	348 00	160 14	25 00	10 00	50 00	204 70	1297 84	643 42	65 00				481 18	1189 60	
75 00	119 40	2 50	1 50	1 00	1 50	30 00	230 90	57 50	16 00	109 00			80 90	263 40	
	50 00						50 00	51 25				15 00	32 00	98 25	
15 00	9 82	25	25	25	25		25 82	10 00	5 00	3 00	5 00		21 57	44 57	
30 00	29 00	1 12	1 12	1 12	1 12	6 00	69 48	41 81					17 07	58 39	
3 00	5 95					3 00	11 95	4 00					2 50	6 50	
20 00	7 18	1 25	1 25	1 56	5 00	30 25	66 49	26 20					14 00	40 20	
1 50							1 50	9 30				6 66		15 96	
	17 57						17 57	4 16					1 00	5 16	
5 00	25	20	20	20			5 85	2 50	10 10					12 50	
	2 16						2 16	3 98					1 18	5 16	
5 10							5 00								
16 00	9 33					6 00	31 33	4 50	1 00				2 25	7 75	
7 50	5 00						12 50			4 97		2 50		7 47	
	3 50						3 50						1 00	1 00	
										2 00				2 00	
												5 00		5 00	
								14 32						14 32	
	2 50						2 50			2 50		2 00		4 50	
5 00	6 12						11 12	4 97		1 00				5 97	
	6 64						6 64	2 00						2 00	
5 00							5 00								
1 00							1 00								
5 00	80	50	25	25			6 80			89				89	
						6 62	6 62	15 00					8 92	23 92	
								14 41						14 41	
1955 87	1846 65	287 20	122 39	74 14	140 37	1344 76	5271 38	2170 98	213 57	326 41	30 42	91 46	1201 24	\$ 4034 08	
2003 30	1336 66	132 52	86 03	63 64	114 19	402 96	4139 30	2249 30	133 00	67 98	21 75	65 47	1367 77	3905 27	



TABLE OF ABSTRACTS FROM PAROCHIAL REPORTS—Continued.

LOCATION.	NAME OF PARISHES OR MISSIONS.	Aggregate Contributions.	Of which Woman's Auxiliary.	PAROCHIAL PROPERTY.							
				Endwts. Support of Parish.	Hospitals, other objects.	Estimated Value of					
						Churches and Chapels.	Rectories.	Other Property.	Total.	Incumbrance	Insurance.
1	Aurora .....	Chapel of the Cross ..	\$ 382 41	\$ .....	\$ .....	\$ 1 500	\$ 500	\$ .....	\$ 2 000	\$ 375	\$ .....
2	Bath .....	S. Thomas' .....	50 84	.....	.....	1 000	.....	.....	1 000	.....	.....
3	Beaufort .....	S. Paul's .....	571 82	.....	1 200	3 000	1 500	15 000	19 500	2 400	8 400
4	Beaufort county ..	S. James' .....	652 41	.....	.....	2 600	.....	.....	2 600	.....	.....
5	Beaufort county ..	S. John's .....	149 03	.....	.....	800	.....	.....	800	.....	.....
6	Beaufort county ..	Trinity .....	67 47	.....	.....	600	1 000	.....	1 600	.....	.....
7	Beaufort county ..	Zion .....	118 55	.....	.....	1 000	8 000	.....	1 800	.....	.....
8	Clinton .....	S. Paul's .....	436 41	9 50	.....	3 000	.....	.....	3 000	.....	1 500
9	Cumberland Co. ..	S. Thomas' .....	72 39	.....	.....	1 500	.....	.....	1 500	.....	.....
10	Edenton .....	S. Paul's .....	1976 92	105 50	.....	5 000	2 000	.....	7 000	.....	3 400
11	Elizabeth City ..	Christ Church .....	756 26	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
12	Fayetteville .....	S. John's .....	5132 68	219 00	.....	13 220	1 600	600	15 420	.....	9 000
13	Fayetteville .....	S. Joseph's .....	600 73	.....	.....	9 000	.....	.....	9 000	.....	.....
14	Gatesville .....	S. Mary's .....	247 34	134 00	.....	1 500	.....	.....	1 500	.....	.....
15	Goldsboro .....	S. Stephen's .....	1358 09	153 05	.....	10 000	2 500	.....	12 500	.....	2 000
16	Greenville .....	St. Paul's .....	942 91	.....	.....	5 000	.....	.....	5 000	.....	2 000
17	Hamilton .....	St. Martin's .....	233 11	47 00	.....	2 500	.....	.....	2 500	.....	1 000
18	Hertford .....	Holy Trinity .....	971 63	80 50	.....	6 000	3 000	1 000	10 000	.....	4 500
19	Hope Mills .....	Christ Church .....	108 15	.....	.....	600	.....	.....	600	.....	500
20	Hyde county .....	S. George's .....	181 95	.....	.....	1 000	450	1 500	2 950	.....	.....
21	Kinston .....	S. Mary's .....	1063 64	95 20	.....	7 500	1 500	.....	9 000	.....	4 000
22	Lenoir county * ..	Holy Innocents' .....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
23	Makelyville * ..	S. John's .....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
24	New Bern .....	Christ Church .....	6624 45	127 55	.....	53 000	7 000	.....	60 000	1 930	11 500
25	New Bern .....	S. Cyprian's .....	521 42	.....	.....	2 500	1 600	1 000	5 100	.....	1 500
26	Pitt county .....	S. John's .....	334 67	.....	.....	2 000	.....	.....	2 000	.....	1 000
27	Plymouth .....	Grace .....	358 65	25 00	.....	8 000	800	.....	8 800	.....	.....
28	Scuppernong .....	S. David's .....	279 86	3 00	.....	3 300	1 000	40	4 700	.....	.....
29	Southport .....	S. Philip's .....	71 00	.....	.....	2 000	800	.....	2 800	.....	500
30	Vanceboro .....	S. Paul's .....	159 74	.....	.....	700	.....	.....	700	.....	.....
31	Washington .....	S. Peter's .....	2741 51	208 97	.....	15 600	3 000	.....	18 000	.....	.....
32	Washington Co. ..	S. Luke's .....	284 85	.....	.....	2 000	.....	.....	2 000	.....	.....
33	Williamston .....	Advent .....	390 50	45 00	.....	2 500	2 000	.....	4 500	.....	1 500
34	Wilmington .....	S. James' .....	8670 26	65 00	21500	40 000	8 000	3 000	51 000	.....	51 000
35	Wilmington .....	S. John's .....	2179 73	178 00	.....	16 000	1 000	1 000	18 000	.....	.....
36	Wilmington .....	S. Paul's .....	1283 85	75 00	.....	7 500	2 500	.....	10 000	.....	4 500
37	Wilmington .....	S. Mark's .....	1361 13	70 00	.....	4 000	2 500	2 100	8 600	125	4 000
38	Windsor .....	S. Thomas' .....	375 46	16 68	.....	2 000	2 500	.....	4 500	.....	3 200
39	Winton .....	S. John's .....	38 45	7 50	.....	1 500	.....	.....	1 500	.....	.....
40	Woodville .....	Grace .....	126 69	48 45	.....	3 000	.....	.....	3 000	.....	1 00
ORGANIZED MISSIONS.											
41	Ayden .....	S. James' .....	125 70	.....	.....	1 350	.....	.....	1 350	.....	1 000
42	Columbia .....	S. Andrew's .....	192 17	.....	.....	950	.....	.....	950	.....	.....
43	Edenton .....	S. John Evangelist's ..	189 99	.....	.....	1 200	.....	800	2 000	.....	1 000
44	Kinston .....	S. Augustine's .....	65 32	.....	.....	1 200	.....	.....	1 200	.....	400
45	Maxton .....	S. Matthew's .....	23 00	.....	.....	600	.....	.....	600	.....	.....
46	Roxobel .....	S. Mark's Memorial ..	115 83	69 75	.....	1 250	.....	.....	1 250	.....	.....
47	Snow Hill .....	S. Barnabas' .....	179 97	.....	.....	1 000	.....	.....	1 000	.....	.....
48	Trenton .....	Grace .....	93 00	.....	.....	1 000	.....	.....	1 000	.....	.....
UNORGANIZED MISSIONS.											
49	Atkinson .....	S. Thomas' .....	18 50	.....	.....	600	.....	.....	600	.....	.....
50	Avoca .....	Holy Innocents' .....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
51	Beaufort .....	S. Clement's .....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
52	Beaufort county ..	Calvary Chapel .....	1 00	.....	.....	250	.....	.....	250	.....	.....
53	Boardman .....	S. Jude's .....	185 00	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
54	Craven county ..	S. Thomas' .....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
55	Elizabeth City ..	S. Philip's .....	78 77	.....	.....	1 000	.....	.....	1 000	.....	500
56	Elizabethtown ..	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
57	Faison .....	S. Gabriel's .....	198 00	.....	.....	600	.....	.....	600	.....	.....
58	Farmville .....	Emmanuel .....	201 47	.....	.....	750	.....	.....	750	.....	500
59	Murfreesboro ..	S. Barnabas' .....	128 12	.....	.....	1 500	.....	.....	1 500	.....	.....
60	Red Springs .....	S. Stephen's .....	58 64	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
61	Stonewall .....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
62	Waccamaw .....	.....	64 00	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
63	Watha .....	.....	6 89	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
64	Weeksville .....	S. John's .....	86 80	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
65	Wilmington .....	Good Shepherd .....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
66	Winterville .....	St. Luke's .....	50 54	25 95	.....	1 000	.....	.....	1 000	.....	.....
67	Trinity School ..	.....	14 41	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
* No report received.		Total .....	43954 08	1809 60	.....	22700	255 570	47 550	26 400	329 520	4 830
		Last Year .....	37882 32	1103 41	600	9 500	243 970	41 950	39 650	329 570	2 446

## *Remarks Appended To Parochial Reports.*

---

REV. S. S. BARBER, SWAN QUARTER, HYDE COUNTY.

Since the last meeting of our Diocesan Council, I have the following services performed by me to report: I officiated at one marriage; I officiated at two infant baptisms; I officiated at five funerals; preached at different places six times; assisted in the services of the Church 10 times; assisted in Administration of Holy Communion 5 times.

For the gracious privilege of being permitted once more to render even this much of loving service in His Church, God's Holy Name be praised through Christ our Lord.

S. S. BARBER.

S. GEORGE'S PARISH, HYDE COUNTY.

This parish has been without a Rector for several years. Through the influence of Bishop Strange, Mr. W. J. Gordon, a student of Sewanee, gave us a two months' service which was highly gratifying to all of our people. He was here during vacation, January and February. We are expecting the Bishop to send us a rector in October. Thus it is our Parochial report is made by Laymen.

St. George's Parish is faithfully served by Mr. H. S. Gibbs, when able, as Lay Reader. Fondly remembering Bishop Watson's counsel to keep the Church doors open, we have done the best we could.

H. S. GIBBS, S. W.,

S. T. GASKINS, Clerk.

REV. W. E. COX, S. PAUL'S, GREENVILLE.

In addition to my reports I beg to say that I have served other parishes since April 30th, 1905, as follows: St. Martin's, Hamilton; 11 services, 2 celebrations, one public and one private; 5 adult baptisms; presented 12 candidates for confirmation; and officiated at one marriage. St. John's, Winton; 2 Services and took part in a third Service. St. Barnabas', Murfreesboro; 1 Service. Grace, Woodville; 1 burial Service. Emmanuel, Farmville; 1 burial Service. Holy Innocents, Lenoir Co., 1 Service; baptized one infant.

REV. LUTHER EBORN, CRESWELL.

St. Luke's Church, built in the parish of St. Luke, Washington county, 68 years ago, of which our beloved Bishop Watson was rector for 14 years, has lately been repaired and protected by a substantial fence.



## REMARKS APPENDED TO PAROCHIAL REPORTS.

May,

## REV. J. B. GIBBLE, WINDSOR.

Since the last report was made, the Vestry has sold the old Rectory and lot and has purchased a lot out of town and built a very handsome new Rectory upon it, the estimated value being \$2,500.00.

## REV. I. W. HUGHES, FAYETTEVILLE.

Besides the Baptisms at S. John's, I baptized 18 during my summer's vacation. The report of S. Philip the Apostle's, is included in that of S. John's. Fifteen hundred dollars for "other objects", parochial and diocesan, were a special gift for specific purposes. Three months' absence accounts for fewer services at Red Springs. Two of the three confirmed here were from other parishes—girls at College.

## REV. N. C. HUGHES, TRINITY SCHOOL.

As my work at Trinity School is the great part of my Church work, I give a brief report of it. The confirmed persons reported are pupils who were confirmed at the School. The number of Communicants include only pupils, members of my own family left out. By comparison with last year's report it might seem that the number of Church services had decreased. On the contrary, we now have short chapel services daily, and these are not reported. All the offerings taken up in school are devoted to General Missions. The amount given herein are the offerings up to the 1st Sunday after Easter. This amount will be somewhat increased by the end of the School year.

## REV. WILLIAM MATTHIAS, D. D., MOUNT HOLLY, N. J.

Sept. 3rd, 1905, I conducted Morning Prayer, preached, and administered the Holy Communion at Collingswood, N. J. On account of my condition, this last service was attended with the greatest of all my efforts to hold services.

## REV. F. N. SKINNER, CLINTON.

In addition to the above, I held services in S. John's Parish, Fayetteville, Whitsunday morning 1905, and during the month of August, which have been reported to the Rector and are included in his report. The new Church at Clinton was consecrated Dec. 31st, 1905. It was a day of rejoicing to our little band of faithful workers. I resigned the Rectorship of this Parish May 1st, after completing a rectorate here of ten years.

## REV. LUTHER G. H. WILLIAMS, NEW BERN.

Present Rector assumed charge Oct. 20, 1905. In the interim between the late Rector's leaving and the new incumbency, services were maintained by the faithful lay-reader, Mr. George H. Roberts, and some of the Diocesan Clergy. An accurate report has been

1906.

REMARKS APPENDED TO PAROCHIAL REPORTS.

attempted—finances are in good shape, the Rectory has been renovated, repairs made on the Church, the Parish House is now completed and we look forward to a vigorous year of growth materially and spiritually.

REV. LOUIS L. WILLIAMS, GONZALES, TEXAS.

I resigned charge of Christ Church Parish, Elizabeth City, Feby. 15th, 1906. I baptized two adults and three children in St. George's, Hyde Co., and married two couples in the same Church. Neither distance nor time can separate me from my friends in East Carolina.

REV. EDWARD WOOTTEN, WILMINGTON.

A condensed report of the General Missionary in charge of Missions in the counties of Greene, Pitt, Duplin, Brunswick, Columbus, Pender, Robeson, including occasional services given elsewhere in Parishes and other places. No loss of services held at Snow Hill, Farmville, Faison, Southport, Lake Waccamaw, Boardman, Atkinson, Maxton and Watha.

Whole number of Services, Sermons and Addresses, 201; Celebrations, Public (65), Private (18), 83; Burials, 4; Confirmations, 5; others await Bishop's visitations; Baptisms, Infants (7), Adults (3), 10; Amount collected, Communion alms now included towards stipend and necessary travelling expenses, \$478.00; Necessary expenses of travel, \$225.00; balance towards stipend, \$253.00. The Church spire at Farmville, finished, cost \$145.00; bell hung in it, \$40.00.

At Watha, a new station of the W. & W. R. R., 29 miles from Wilmington, services 3rd Sunday nights, average attendance 70, in private house.

EDWARD WOOTTEN, Missionary.

## STATISTICS OF THE DIOCESE, 1905-6.

May,

## STATISTICS OF THE DIOCESE 1905-6.

Clergy—Bishop 1, Priests 23, Deacons 3.....	27
Clergy—Non-Parochial .....	4
Clergy—Received .....	3
Clergy—Transferred .....	4
Lay Readers licensed.....	
Postulants admitted 1; total Postulants.....	4
Candidates for Orders admitted, 5; total Candidates....	9
Ordinations—Deacons —, Priests 2, total.....	2
Parishes in union with the Council.....	38
Missions, organized, 8; unorganized, 25; Parochial 8; total	41
Church edifices (including Chapels).....	75
Number of sittings in Churches and Chapels.....	15,860
Number of Free sittings in Churches and Chapels.....	14,740
Churches whose sittings are wholly free.....	73
Churches consecrated .....	2
Rectories, number of.....	22
Baptisms, Infant 246, adult 62; total.....	308
Confirmations (Bishop's Address).....	305
Communicants .....	4,236
Marriages .....	76
Burials .....	184
Sunday School Teachers.....	358
Sunday School Pupils.....	2,868
Parish School Teachers.....	21
Parish School Pupils.....	506
Industrial School Teachers.....	15
Industrial School Pupils.....	105
Contributions and offerings, Parochial.....	\$ 34,648.62
Contributions and offerings, Diocesan.....	5,271.38
Contributions and offerings, Extra-Diocesan.....	4,034.08
Contributions and offerings, total.....	43,954.08

1906.

REPORT OF THE WOMAN'S AUXILIARY.

## Report of Contributions of the Woman's Auxiliary.

MISS SUE E. COLLIER, DIOCESAN SECRETARY.

ST. THOMAS', ATKINSON—Miss Mattie Hawes, Secretary, 9 members .....	\$ 1.00
CHAPEL OF THE CROSS, AURORA—Mrs. C. Thompson, Secretary, 26 members.....	7.50
ST. THOMAS', BATH—Mrs. N. E. Price, Secretary.....	3.00
ST. PAUL'S, BEAUFORT—Mrs. N. P. Geffroy, Secretary....	8.50
ST. PAUL'S, CLINTON—Miss Allie M. Lee, Secretary.....	25.50
ST. DAVID'S, CRESWELL—Mrs. Luther Eborn, Secretary, 4 members .....	12.00
ST. PAUL'S, EDENTON—Miss M. F. Skinner, Secretary, 20 members .....	105.50
ST. JOHN EVANGELIST'S, EDENTON—Mrs. Nellie E. Jones, Secretary .....	2.50
CHRIST CHURCH, ELIZABETH CITY—Mrs. T. S. Harney, Sec- retary, 25 members.....	80.48
ST. JOHN'S, FAYETTEVILLE—Mrs. E. J. Hale, Secretary, 15 members .....	210.40
ST. JOSEPH'S, FAYETTEVILLE—Mrs. L. E. Lanear, Secre- tary, (no report).....	
EMMANUEL, FARMVILLE—Mrs. J. F. Joyner, Secretary....	4.50
S. STEPHEN'S, GOLDSBORO—Mrs. J. H. Hill, Secretary, 20 members .....	153.05
S. PAUL'S, GREENVILLE—Mrs. F. C. Harding, Secretary....	5.00
S. MARTIN'S, HAMILTON—Mrs. T. E. Darden, Secretary, 15 members .....	49.00
HOLY TRINITY, HERTFORD—Miss P. C. Norcom, Secretary, 30 members.....	70.00
S. MARY'S, KINSTON—Mrs. C. B. Woodley, Secretary, 15 members .....	122.00
CHRIST CHURCH, NEW BERN—Mrs. R. Duval Jones, Secre- tary, 27 members.....	127.05
S. CYPRIAN'S, NEW BERN—Mrs. J. E. Avant, Secretary, 15 members .....	5.90
GRACE CHURCH, PLYMOUTH—Mrs. C. E. Yeager, Secretary	16.00

REPORT OF THE WOMAN'S AUXILIARY.	May,
S. MARK'S, ROXBEL—Miss Pearl Hardy, Secretary, 9 members .....	5.00
S. PHILIP'S, SOUTHPORT—Miss Alice Guthrie, Secretary, (no report) .....	
GRACE CHURCH, TRENTON—Mrs. Furney Brock, Secretary	1.00
S. PETER'S, WASHINGTON—Mrs. E. M. B. Hoyt, Secretary, 54 members .....	109.87
S. JAMES', WILMINGTON—Mrs. H. C. Prince, Secretary, 46 members .....	695.85
S. JAMES', WILMINGTON, (S. Mary's)—Miss Lucile Murchison, Secretary, 22 members .....	158.65
S. JAMES', WILMINGTON, (S. Cecilia's)—Mrs. D. M. Williams, Secretary, (no report) .....	
CHAPEL OF THE GOOD SHEPERD, WILMINGTON—Miss C. E. Price, Secretary, 25 members .....	22.00
S. JOHN'S, WILMINGTON—Mrs. J. Hicks Bunting, Secretary, 23 members .....	140.21
S. PAUL'S, WILMINGTON—Mrs. Julia Smith, Secretary, 15 members .....	85.00
S. MARK'S, WILMINGTON—Mrs. Anna Bentley, Secretary, (no report) .....	
S. THOMAS', WINDSOR—Mrs. Sol. Cherry, Secretary, 25 members .....	14.00
S. JOHN'S, WINTON—Mrs. R. C. Bridgers, Secretary, 7 members .....	7.50
GRACE CHURCH, WOODVILLE—Mrs. M. B. Urquhart, Secretary, 10 members .....	48.45
S. GEORGE'S, HYDE COUNTY—Mrs. R. E. Weston, Secretary, (no report) .....	
S. BARNABAS', SNOW HILL .....	1.00
Mrs. A. A. Watson .....	6.00
Mrs. C. W. Melick .....	1.00
Mrs. Susan Harding .....	1.00
James boys, Wilmington .....	5.00
Total .....	\$2,309.51



1906. REPORT OF THE WOMAN'S AUXILIARY.

JUNIOR AUXILIARY.

Mrs. C. W. Melick, Secretary.

ZION, BEAUFORT COUNTY—55 members.....	\$ 5.85
S. PAUL'S, EDENTON—17 members.....	16.35
CHRIST CHURCH, ELIZABETH CITY—20 members.....	72.35
S. JOHN'S, FAYETTEVILLE.....	20.00
S. STEPHEN'S, GOLDSBORO—(No report).....	
HOLY TRINITY, HERTFORD—18 members.....	31.50
S. MARY'S, KINSTON—10 members.....	23.25
CHRIST CHURCH, NEW BERN—22 members.....	33.65
S. MARK'S, ROXOBEL—12 members.....	21.05
S. PETER'S, WASHINGTON—37 members.....	48.90
S. JAMES', WILMINGTON—(no report).....	
S. JOHN'S, WILMINGTON—28 members.....	60.37
S. THOMAS', WINDSOR—27 members.....	17.68
S. PAUL'S, BEAUFORT (new).....	3.50
S. PHILIP'S, ELIZABETH CITY (new)—17 members.....	2.55
S. JOHN EVANGELIST'S, EDENTON (new)—6 members....	4.40
Total.....	\$ 361.40

BABIES' BRANCH.

Mrs. George Cotchett, Secretary.

S. JOHN'S, FAYETTEVILLE.....	1.81
SUMMARY—Woman's Auxiliary.....	2,309.51
Junior Auxiliary.....	361.40
Babies' Branch.....	1.81
	\$2,672.72



---

---

**Diocese of East Carolina.**

---

**APPENDIX B.**

---

**TREASURER'S REPORT,**

**FOR FISCAL YEAR ENDING APRIL 30, 1906.**

---

---

# TREASURER'S REPORT,

FOR THE FISCAL YEAR ENDING APRIL 30, 1906.

To the Bishop and the Council of the Church, assembled at  
Christ Church, Newbern, N. C., Tuesday, May 15, 1906.

GENTLEMEN: I respectfully report the following balances from the books of the Diocese, at this date:

Episcopal and Contingent Fund.....	1,153 71
Diocesan Missions.....	1,385 13
General Clergy Relief Fund.....	6,520 27
Students' Aid Fund.....	91 83
Church Building Fund.....	191 83
Legacy Mary S. Speight.....	75 18
Legacy Mary A. Southerland.....	24 50
Permanent Episcopal Fund.....	2,141 26
Permanent Education Fund.....	392 95
New See House .....	81 25
University of the South.....	129 41
Cash in hand:	

People's Savings Bank..... 9,131 98

Wilmington Savings & Trust Co.:

For Permanent Episcopal Fund.....2,141 26

For Permanent Education Fund..... 392 95

For Legacy M. S. Speight..... 75 18

For Legacy M. A. Southerland..... 24 50

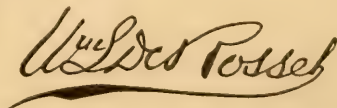
2,633 89

Bank of New Hanover, in liquidation..... 421 45

12,187 32 12,187 32

From the above you will perceive that the finances of the Diocese are in a fairly good condition. There is no change in the status of the amount due from the Bank of New Hanover, in liquidation.

I am satisfied that it will be for the best interest of the Diocese to have all funds contributed for General Missions and General Clergy Relief funds transmitted to the Treasurer of the Diocese that the same may be reported in the annual tabular statement so that each Parish and Mission may see in this report not only what they have done themselves, but what other Parishes and Missions have done in the same period. I consider this a matter of much importance to the Diocese in general.



Treasurer.

# LIST OF SECURITIES.

## BELONGING TO THE

# DIOCESE OF EAST CAROLINA,

*In hands of Wm. L. DeRosset, Treasurer, April 30th, 1906.*

### FOR ACCOUNT OF THE PERMANENT EPISCOPAL FUND.

		<i>Par Value.</i>
No. 9745 to 9747	3 Bonds, Atlantic Coast Line R. R. Co., consolidated mortgage, to run 50 years, 4 per cent. interest, payable March and September.....	3,000 00
No. 2337	Three-tenths interest in one bond same as above.....	300 00
No. B. 823	30 Shares Stock in Atlantic Coast Line Railroad Co., payable January and July	3,000 00
No. B. 2753	6 Shares Atlantic Coast Line Railroad Co.	600 00
No. C 30	Receipt for \$400, four Shares Stock Atlantic Coast Line Railway Co., par value...	400 00
No. 623	1 Certificate of Indebtedness, Atlantic Coast Line of Connecticut, 4 per cent. interest, payable January and July.....	200 00
No. 1565	1 Certificate of Indebtedness, same as above.....	2,700 00
No. 1566	1 Certificate of Indebtedness, same as above.....	800 00
No. 238 and 239	2 Bonds City of Wilmington, maturing January 1st, 1922, 5 per cent. interest, payable January and July.....	1,000 00
No. 1708 and 2581	2 Bonds Georgia & Alabama Railroad Co., first consolidated mortgage due October 1st, 1945, 5 per cent. interest payable January and July .....	2,000 00
No. 1927	Seven-tenths interest in similar bond.....	700 00
No. 554, 633 to 639 767, 768 and 641	11 Bonds Consolidated Railways, Light & Power Co., first mortgage, maturing July 1st, 1932, 5 per cent interest, payable January and July.....	1,400 00
No. 22518	60 Shares Southern Railway, preferred, interest April and October.....	6,000 00
No. 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11 and 13	7 Bonds, Town of Tarboro, due July, 1908 to 1914, 6 per cent. interest payable Jan. and July .....	3,500 00
No. 67 to 71	5 Bonds Lumberton Cotton Mills, due December, 1911, 6 per cent. interest, payable June and December.....	2,500 00
No. 72	Four-tenths interest in similar bond.....	200 00
No. 60, 61 and 62	3 Bonds Aberdeen and West End Railroad, first mortgage, maturing 1910, 6 per cent. interest. payable January and July.....	3,000 00



# 4      TREASURER'S REPORT FOR FISCAL YEAR 1905-1906.

No. 81 and 82	2 Bonds Tarboro Cotton Factory, maturing July, 1919, 6 per cent. interest, payable January and July.....	2,000 00
No. 83	One-half interest in similar bond.....	500 00
	Bond and Mortgage of Mrs. Routh DeRosset, 6 per cent. interest, payable quarterly.....	750 00
	Deed for house and lot No. 816 Harnett Street, Wilmington, N. C.....	800 00
	Cash in hands of Treasurer.....	2 141 26
		<hr/> 37 491 26

The vacant See House lot is not included in the above, but is conservatively estimated to be worth \$10 000 00

## FOR ACCOUNT OF PERMANENT EDUCATION FUND.

No. 1927	Three-tenths interest in Bond of Georgia & Alabama Railroad Co., consolidated first mortgage maturing October 1919, 5 per cent. interest, payable January and July.....	300 00
No. 642 to 645	4 Bonds Consolidated Railways, Light & Power Co., 5 per cent. interest, payable January and July.....	400 00
No. 83	One-half interest in Bond of Tarboro Cotton Factory, 6 per cent. interest, payable January and July.....	500 00
No. 72	Six-tenths interest in Bond of Lumberton Cotton Mills, 6 per cent. interest, payable June and December.....	300 00
	Scholarship in St. Mary's School, Raleigh, value.....	3,000 00
	Cash in hands of Treasurer.....	392 95
		<hr/> 4 892 95

## FOR ACCOUNT OF MARY S. SPEIGHT LEGACY.

No. 2337	Seven-tenths interest in one Bond of Atlantic Coast Line Railroad Co., 4 per cent. interest, payable March and September.....	700 00
	<del>Cash</del> Cash in hands of Treasurer.....	75 18
		<hr/> 775 18

Diocese of East Carolina, for Episcopal and Contingent Fund, in Account  
with Wm. L. DeRosset, Treasurer, for Fiscal Year ending April 30, 1906.

1905.		
May 1.	By balance of account as stated.....	1 221 48
	" received from Parishes and Missions as per Tabular Statement.....	2 035 67
	" Income from invested funds, Permanent Epis- copal Fund:—	
	Lumberton Cotton Mills.....	120 00
	Interest on deposits, W. S. & T. Co..	26 31
	Interest on deposits, People's Sav. Bk	57 94
	Note of Mrs. Routh DeRosset.....	45 00
	North Carolina State Bonds.....	40 00
	Town of Tarboro Bonds.....	210 00
	City of Wilmington Bonds.....	50 00
	Ga. & Ala. R. R. Co. Bonds.....	120 00
	Aberdeen & W. End R.R. Bonds.....	180 00
	Consolidated Railways, Light and Power Co. Bonds .....	47 50
	Southern Railway Co. Bonds.....	450 00
	Tarboro Cotton Factory Bonds.....	60 00
	A. C. Line R'y Co. Stocks & Bonds...	332 56
	Atlantic Coast Line of Connecticut...	116 00
	Rents from Harnett Street House.....	46 28
	Union Cotton Mills.....	35 00
		1 936 59
	" return premiums on cancelled policies on old See House.....	5 96
	To Paid Expenses of Clergy to Council of 1905:—	
	Rev. L. L. Williams.....	10 00
	" F. N. Skinner .....	3 22
	" F. B. Ticknor.....	11 70
	" B. S. Lassiter.....	11 50
	" L. Eborn.....	16 60
	" C. B. Pritchett.....	5 00
	" M. M. Weston.....	12 38
	" W. G. Avant.....	4 00
	" W. E. Cox.....	8 00
	" J. H. Griffith, Jr.....	5 50
	" F. H. T. Horsfield .....	3 40
		91 30
	To Paid Expenses Sexton St. James', Wilmington, by order	5 00
	" Secretary, by order Com. on State of the Church	10 00
	" Atlantic National Bank rent on Safety Deposit to January 29th, 1906.....	4 00
	" Printing and Distributing Treasurer's Report.....	43 55
	" Printing and Distributing Journals 1905.....	134 15
	" Expenses Attending Standing Committee:—	
	Rev. F. N. Skinner .....	4 90
	" Rent Residence for Bishop Strange to May 1, 1906	480 00
	" Bishop's Salary to May 1st, 1906 .....	2 500 00
	" Secretary's Salary to May 1st, 1906.....	100 00
	" Treasurer's Salary to May 1st, 1906.....	200 00
	" Postage, Express & Stationery for Secretary.....	14 63
	" Postage for Treasurer.....	6 36
	" Bank collection charges.....	3 10
	" Sundry Expenses incident to burial of Bp. Watson	392 40
	" Treasurer, Journal for Accounts .....	3 00
	" Printing for Standing Committee.....	50
		3 992 89
	To amount carried over.....	5 199 70

## 6      TREASURER'S REPORT FOR FISCAL YEAR 1905-1906.

To amount brought over .....	3 992 89 5	199 70
To Paid Portrait of Bishop Watson for the Journal ..	10 50	
"    Packing and Removing Diocesan Library from the See House.....	8 00	
"    Sanitary work on See House lot .....	50	
"    Expenses of Delegates to Missionary Council at Nashville, Rev. I. W. Hughes.....	34 10	
"    Balance to new account.....	1 153 71	
	5 199 70 5	199 70
April 1, 1906. By balance.....		1 153 71

Diocese of East Carolina, for Diocesan Missions, in Account  
with Wm. L. DeRosset, Treasurer, for Fiscal Year ending April 30, 1906.

1905.		
May 1. By balance per account rendered.....		1 450 05
"    Collection at Council 1905.....		18 74
"    A Friend.....		3 65
"    Received from Parishes and Missions, per Tabular Statement.....		1 178 35
To Paid Missionary Stipends, as follows:—		
Rev. E. Wooten, Evangelist.....	300 00	
"    F. B. Tichnor, Evangelist.....	225 00	
"    L. Eborn.....	100 00	
"    W. E. Cox.....	75 00	
"    J. H. Griffith, Jr.....	75 00	
"    N. Harding.....	75 00	
"    N. C. Hughes.....	100 00	
"    B. S. Lassiter.....	75 00	
"    T. P. Noe .....	75 00	
"    F. N. Skinner.....	100 00	1 200 00
To Paid Rev. J. W. Morris, by order of Committee.....	24 00	
"    Rev. J. B. Gible .....	41 66	
To Balance to new account.....	1 385 13	
	2 650 79	2 650 79
April 30. By Balance.....		1 385 13

Diocese of East Carolina for General Clergy Relief Fund, In Account  
with Wm. L. DeRosset, Treasurer, for Fiscal Year ending April 30, 1906.

By Balance from account Clergy Relief Fund.....		292 98
"    Balance from acct. Perma't Clergy Rel'f Fund .....		6 227 29
To Balance carried to new account.....	6 520 27	
	6 520 27	6 520 27
May 1 1906. By Balance.....		6 520 27

Diocese of East Carolina, For the Student's Aid Fund, In Account  
with Wm. L. DeRosset, Treasurer, for Fiscal Year ending April 30, 1906.

1905.		
May 1. By Balance from old account.....		71 59
" Received from Parishes and Missions, per Tabular Statement.....		120 24
To Paid by order of Committee:—		
E. Lucien Malone.....	100 00	
" Balance to new account.....	91 83	
	<u>191 83</u>	<u>191 83</u>
April 30, 1906. By Balance.....		91 83

Diocese of East Carolina, for Church Building Fund, in Account  
with Wm. L. DeRosset, Treasurer, for Fiscal Year ending April 30, 1906.

1905.		
May 1. By Balance from old account .....		217 69
" Received from Parishes and Missions, per Tabular Statement.....		74 14
To Paid by order of Committee Church Red Springs .....	100 00	
" Balance to new account.....	191 83	
	<u>291 83</u>	<u>291 83</u>
April 30, 1906. By Balance.....		191 83

Diocese of East Carolina, for Theological Department, University of the South.  
with Wm. L. DeRosset, Treasurer, for Fiscal Year ending April 30, 1906.

1906.		
May 1. By Received from Parishes and Missions, per Tabular Statement.....		129 41
To Balance carried to new account .....	129 41	
	<u>129 41</u>	<u>129 41</u>
May 1, 1906. By Balance .....		129 41

Diocese of East Carolina, for Legacy of Mary S. Speight, in Account  
with Wm. L. DeRosset, Treasurer, for Fiscal Year ending April 30, 1906.

1905.		
May 1st. By balance from old account.....		45 23
" interest on deposits.....		1 95
" income from invested funds .....		28 00
To balance to new account.....	75 18	
	<u>75 18</u>	<u>75 18</u>
April 30th, 1906, By balance .....		75 18

Diocese of East Carolina, for Legacy of Mary A. Southerland, in Account  
with Wm. L. DeRosset, Treasurer, for Fiscal Year ending April 30, 1906.

1905.		
May 1st.	By balance from old account.....	23 56
	" interest on deposits.....	94
	To balance to new account.....	24 50
		<hr/>
		24 50      24 50
		<hr/>
April 30th, 1906,	By Balance.....	24 50

Diocese of East Carolina for the Permanent Episcopal Fund, In Account  
with Wm. L. DeRosset, Treasurer, for Fiscal Year ending April 30, 1906.

1905.			
May 1st.	By balance from old account.....	42 23	
	" received for sale of Smith land..	418 83	
	" sold certificate No. 593, 10 shares stock Union Cotton Mills.....	1 000 00	
	" sold four bonds Southern Railway, Nos. 18,206 to 18,209 1,000, each at 118 $\frac{1}{4}$ .....	4,730 00	
	Less commission and expenses...	7 00	
		<hr/>	4 723 00
	" sold Georgia & Alabama bond at 111 .....	1,110 00	
	" sold North Carolina State bond No. 1,861, at 102.....	1,020 00	
		<hr/>	
		2,130 00	
	Less expenses.....	1 80	
		<hr/>	2 128 20
	To paid for the following securities taken from the Perma- nent Clergy Relief Fund:—		
	" Southern Railway bond, No. 18,209.....	1,000 00	
	" Georgia & Alabama bond, No. 1,708 ..	1,000 00	
	" Georgia & Alabama Railway $\frac{3}{16}$ bond, No. 1,927 .....	300 00	
	" C. R. L. & P. Co. bonds, Nos. 637 to 639, 641 and 768.....	450 00	
	" Tarboro Cotton Factory bond, No. 81..	1,000 00	
	"         "         "         1-2, No. 83...	500 00	
	" Lumberton Cotton Mills, No. 71.....	500 00	
	"         "         "         4-10, No. 72...	200 00	
	" A. C. L. of Connecticut, No. 1566 ..	800 00	
		<hr/>	5 750 00
	" for warrants 4-10 one share A. C. L. R. R. stock...	21 00	
	" for 4 shares A. C. L. R. R. stock, new issue... ..	400 00	
	" Balance to new account .....	2 141 26	
		<hr/>	
		8 312 26	8 312 26
		<hr/>	
April 30, 1906,	By balance.....		2 141 26



Diocese of East Carolina, for Permanent Clergy Relief Fund, in account  
with Wm. L. DeRosset, Treasurer, for Fiscal Year ending April 30, 1906.

1905.			
May 1.	By balance.....		165 49
"	Interest on deposits.....		10 30
"	Coupons, Lumberton Cotton Mills.....		42 00
"	" Tarboro Cotton Mills.....		90 00
"	" Southern Railway .....		50 00
"	" Georgia & Alabama Railroad.....		65 00
"	" Con. Railway Light & Power Co....		22 50
"	Interest on stock A. C. Line of Connecticut...		32 00
March 3,	Sale and transfer following securities:		
	Southern Railway No. 18209 .....1 000 00		
	Georgia & Alabama Ry No. 1708...1 000 00		
	" " 3-10 No. 1927 300 00		
	Con. Ry., L. & P. Co., Nos. 637 to		
	639, 641, and 768..... 450 00		
	Tarboro Cotton Factory, No 81.....1 000 00		
	" " 1-2 No. 83 500 00		
	Lumberton Cotton Mills, No. 71... 500 00		
	" " 4-10 No. 72 200 00		
	A. C. Line of Conn., No. 1566..... 800 00		
			5 750 00
April 30,	Balance carried to credit General Clergy Relief		
	Fund.....	6 227 29	
		6 227 29	6 227 29

Diocese of East Carolina, for Permanent Education Fund, in Account  
with Wm. L. DeRosset, Treasurer, for Fiscal Year ending April 30, 1906.

1905.			
May 1,	By balance.....		296 76
"	Interest on deposit .....		13 19
"	Coupons, Lumberton Cotton Mills.....		18 00
"	" Georgia & Alabama Railroad.....		15 00
"	" Con. Rys., Light & Power Co.....		20 00
"	" Tarboro Cotton Factory.....		30 00
To	Balance to new account.....	392 95	
		392 95	392 95
April 30, 1906.	By balance.....		392 95

---

Diocese of East Carolina, for Clergy Relief Fund, in Account  
with Wm. L. DeRosset, Treasurer, for Fiscal Year ending April 30, 1906.

---

1905.			
May 1.	By balance from old account.....		351 71
	" Received from Parishes and Missions, per Tabular Statement.....		232 04
	" Received from Forbes Estate.....		19 23
	To Distributed by order of the Bishop.....	310 00	
	" Balance carried to credit of General Clergy Relief Fund.....	292 98	
		<hr/>	<hr/>
		602 98	602 98

---

Diocese of East Carolina, for See House, in Account  
with Wm. L. DeRosset, Treasurer, for Fiscal Year ending April 30, 1906.

---

	By Sale of Old See House.....		231 25
	To Paid Cooper & Davis.....	150 00	
	" Balance to new account .....	81 25	
		<hr/>	<hr/>
		231 25	231 25
May 1. 1906.	By Balance .....		81 25





50	Murfreesboro. . .	St. Barnabas . .	5 00	5 00	6 12	232 04	120 24	74 14	129 41	3 709 85	153 18
51	Red Springs. . .	St. Luke's . .	5 00	5 00	6 06					6 06	51
52	Roxobel . . .	St. Marks. . .	16 00	16 00	7 33					23 33	52
53	Roper . . .	Advent . . .	5 00	5 00	15 00					15 00	53
54	Snow Hill . . .	St. Barnabas . .	5 00	5 00	10 00					15 00	54
55	Swan Quarter . .	Mission . . .	5 00								55
56	Trenton . . .	Grace . . .	10 00		3 50					3 50	56
57	Weeksville . . .	St. John's . .	5 00	5 00	80	50	25	25		6 80	57
58	Wilmington . . .	Good Shepherd . .	5 00								58
59	Waltha Mission. . .			1 00						1 00	59
60	Waccamaw. . .				5 20					5 20	60
61	Winfall . . .	Good Shepherd . .			3 62					3 62	61
62	Yatesville. . .	St. Matthias. . .			7 17					7 17	62
			2 149 00	122 85 2	035 67	1 178 35	232 04	120 24	74 14	129 41	3 709 85
											153 18

\*This Parish over-paid last year the apparent arrears, this year, which are not carried out.









# JOURNAL

of the

Twenty-Fourth Annual Council

of the

PROTESTANT EPISCOPAL CHURCH,

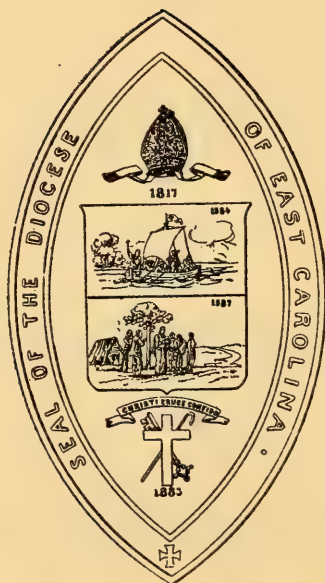
in the

Diocese of East Carolina,

held in

St. Mary's Church, Kinston, N. C.,

May 18, 19, 20 and 21, 1907.





## ***Extracts from Canons of the General Convention.***

---

### **CANON 43.**

#### **OF THE DUE CELEBRATION OF SUNDAYS.**

"All persons within this Church shall celebrate and keep the Lord's Day, commonly called Sunday, by regular participation in the public worship of the Church, by hearing the Word of God read and taught, and by other acts of devotion and works of charity, using all godly and sober conversation.

### **CANON 39, Section 1.**

#### **OF REGULATIONS RESPECTING THE LAITY.**

Section 1. A communicant in good standing removing from one Parish to another shall be entitled to and shall procure from the Rector or Minister of the Parish or Congregation of his or her last residence, or, if there be no Rector or Minister, from one of the Wardens, a certificate stating that he or she is a communicant in good standing; and the Rector or Minister of the Parish or Congregation to which he or she removes shall record him or her as a communicant when such letter is presented, or on failure to produce such letter from no fault of the communicant, upon other evidence of his or her standing sufficient in the judgment of the said Rector or Minister. Notice of the above record shall be sent by said Rector or Minister to the Rector of the Parish from which the communicant has removed.

# Amendments to Constitution and Canons,

ADOPTED BY THE COUNCIL SINCE 1901.

---

## CONSTITUTION.

### ARTICLE VIII., Section 3.

Section 3. Should the office of Secretary, Treasurer, Chancellor or Registrar become vacant at any time preceding the annual election, the Ecclesiastical Authority shall be empowered to fill the vacancy till such time as an election shall be held. (Journal of 1903, page 26.)

### ARTICLE X.

Whereas, an examination of the original records shows that in the printed edition of the Constitution and Canons published in 1901 a typographical error occurs in Article X. of the Constitution by printing in the proviso the word "of" instead of "or," therefore

Resolved, That it is hereby declared that the proper reading of the second line of said proviso is "the chartered rights, or existing customs," etc. (Journal of 1905.)

### ARTICLE III.

Section 2. But the time or place of such meeting may be changed, or Special Councils may be called by the Bishop and Standing Committee, or by the Standing Committee in case of disability or vacancy as provided in the preceding section, subject, nevertheless, to such Canonical provisions as may hereafter be made; provided, that no special Council shall be called without at least *thirty* days' notice, which notice shall be mailed by the Secretary of the Council at least *twenty* days before the meeting of such Special Council to each Clergyman entitled to a seat in the Council, and to each Clerk of such Parish as has no Rector in charge, and shall specify the business and purpose for which said Special Council is to be held; and no other business shall be proposed or acted upon except by a vote of two-thirds of both Orders.

Section 3. Elections shall be held by the several Vestries for Delegates to Special Councils; but, in the event of the failure to elect such Delegates, those who were elected to the preceding Annual Council—subject to the provisions of Article IV., Section 4 of this Constitution—shall hold over. (Journals of 1904, 1905, 1906.)

### ARTICLE IV., Section 4.

Section 4. It shall be lawful for the Council to exclude or suspend from Lay representation any Parish neglecting or refusing to appoint delegates to the Council for two successive years, or neglecting or refusing to comply with any lawful requirement of the Council; *provided*, that a vote of a majority of all the Clergy present in the Council, and two-thirds of the Parishes represented shall

be required for such exclusion or suspension. (Journals of 1905 and 1906.)

---

## CANONS.

---

Canon 5, Section 1; Canons 6, 7 and 8, Section 3, amended by the addition of the following words: "He shall be admitted to a seat in the Council, and to participation in its deliberations, without the right of voting."

Canon 18, Section 5—Parochial Report—was amended by adding after: "Number confirmed since last report" the words "number added otherwise." (Journal of 1903, pages 29, 36, 49.)

Canon 10—Substitute "Article III." for "Article II.," in line 5.

Canon 15—Present Canon made section 1. Sections 2, 3, 4 and 5 added, as follows (being Canon 14 of the General Convention, changing "Convention" to "Council").

"Section 2. When a Parish or Congregation becomes vacant the Church-wardens or other proper officers shall notify the fact to the Bishop. If the authorities of the Parish shall for thirty days have failed to make provision for the services, it shall be the duty of the Bishop to take such measures as he may deem expedient for the temporary maintenance of Divine services therein.

Section 3. No election of a Rector shall be had until the name of the Clergyman whom it is proposed to elect has been made known to the Bishop, if there be one, and sufficient time, not exceeding thirty days, has been given to him to communicate with the Vestry thereon.

Section 4. Written notice of the election, signed by the Church-wardens, shall be sent to the Ecclesiastical authority of the Diocese. If the Ecclesiastical Authority be satisfied that the person so chosen is a duly qualified Minister, and that he has accepted the office, the notice shall be sent to the Secretary of the Council, who shall record it. And such record shall be sufficient evidence of the relation between the Minister and the Parish.

Section 5. A Minister is settled, for all purposes here or elsewhere mentioned in these Canons, who has been engaged permanently by any Parish, according to the rules of said Diocese, or for any term not less than one year."

Canon 18, Section 5—Amended to read as follows:

"Section 5. *Communicants to be reported.* In making the above reports all communicants shall be included, except those who have been repelled by the proper authority, and those who have not received the Holy Communion for three (3) years last past; *provided*, sufficient opportunity has been given for the reception of the Holy Communion."

Canon 21. Amended by inserting the words "General Clergy" before the words "Relief Fund," in line 5.

Canon 22. In Section 1, strike out "Clause 2nd," and number "Clause 3rd," "Clause 2nd." In section 2, the words, "of the Clergy Relief Fund and" were stricken out. Add to Section 2 "*provided*, that if the funds belonging to 'Permanent Relief Fund' be transferred to the 'General Clergy Relief Fund,' then the Treasurer shall transmit to the Treasurer of the General Clergy Relief Fund all monies in his hands belonging to said Clergy Relief Fund, and from time to time all receipts for that fund." So that Canon 22 shall read as follows:

Canon 22, Section 1. The principal of the following Permanent Funds, with all additions to the same, shall remain intact, and only the income shall be applied to the current purposes for which said funds are held, namely,

First. The Permanent Episcopal Fund for the Bishop's salary and contingent expenses of the Diocese.

Second. The Fund for Education of children of deceased Clergymen of the Diocese.

Section 2. The income of the Fund for Education of children of deceased Clergymen, including all contributions in aid of the same for current use, may be distributed under the direction of the Ecclesiastical Authority of the Diocese; *provided*, that, without the special action of the Council, no appropriation from either of these Funds shall be made to any disabled Clergyman, or to a widow or orphan of any deceased Clergyman, who was not regularly engaged in ministerial work within the Diocese at the time immediately preceding the occurrence of his disability or decease.

Provided, that if the funds belonging to "Permanent Relief Fund" be transferred to the "General Clergy Relief Fund," then the Treasurer shall transmit to the Treasurer of the General Clergy Relief Fund all monies in his hands belonging to said Clergy Relief Fund, and from time to time all receipts for that fund.

Section 3. Any surplus remaining at the close of each fiscal year from the income of any of the aforesaid funds, or from current receipts from assessments or otherwise, may, by order of the Council, after payment of all expenses and appropriations, be added to the Permanent Fund to which such surplus belongs. (Journal of 1905.)

Canon 19, Section 1. The salary of the Bishop of the Diocese is hereby fixed at three thousand dollars per annum, with an allowance of not exceeding two hundred dollars per annum for actual traveling expenses, to be paid by the Treasurer out of the funds in his hands for that purpose. The salary of the Secretary shall be \$150.00, and of the Treasurer, \$200.00, to be paid from the Episcopal and Contingent Fund. (Journal of 1906, pages 59 and 61.)

Section 3. Strike out word "travelling," in line 3.

Canon 18, section 3. Amended to read: "Each Clergyman shall report to the Bishop through the Secretary, at least ten (10) days before the meeting of each Annual Council, &c." (Journal of 1907, page —.)



# DIOCESE OF EAST CAROLINA.

## BISHOP AND *EX-OFFICIO* CHAIRMAN OF THE COUNCIL.

The Rt. Rev. Robert Strange, D. D., Wilmington, N. C.

A. D. 1907.

## PRESIDENT OF THE COUNCIL.

The Rev. Nathaniel Harding, Washington, N. C.

## SECRETARY AND REGISTRAR.

The Rev. Frederick Nash Skinner, Fayetteville, N. C.

## TREASURER.

Mr. Thomas D. Meares, Wilmington, N. C.

## CHANCELLOR.

Mr. George Rountree, Wilmington, N. C.

## STANDING COMMITTEE.

The Rev. Nathaniel Harding, President.

The Rev. James Carmichael, D. D., Mr. William L. DeRosset,

The Rev. F. N. Skinner, Secretary, Mr. George H. Roberts.

## EXECUTIVE MISSIONARY COMMITTEE.

The Rt. Rev. Robert Strange, Chairman *ex-officio*.

The Rev. Nathaniel Harding, Mr. W. G. Lamb,

The Rev. I. W. Hughes, Mr. J. P. Haskitt,

Mr. N. C. Cordon.

## STUDENTS' AID COMMITTEE.

The Rt. Rev. Robert Strange, D. D., Chairman *ex-officio*.

The Rev. Robert B. Drane, D. D., Mr. G. V. Cowper,

Mr. W. D. Pruden.

## CHURCH BUILDING COMMITTEE.

The Rt. Rev. Robert Strange, D. D., Chairman *ex-officio*.

The Rev. J. H. Griffith, Jr., The Rev. L. G. H. Williams,

Mr. W. D. Pruden.

## COMMITTEE ON FINANCE.

Mr. William Calder,

Mr. George H. Roberts,

Mr. W. G. Lamb,

Mr. B. R. Huske,

Mr. George C. Royall.

## TRUSTEES OF THE DIOCESE.

The Rt. Rev. Robert Strange, D. D., *ex-officio*.

Mr. William Calder,

Mr. John W. Atkinson.

## TRUSTEES OF THE UNIVERSITY OF THE SOUTH (to 1910).

The Rt. Rev. Robert Strange, D. D., *ex-officio*.

The Rev. R. W. Hogue,

Mr. F. H. Fechtig,

Mr. G. C. Royall.



## TRUSTEES AND COMMITTEES.

May,

## TRUSTEES OF ST. MARY'S SCHOOL, RALEIGH, N. C.

The Rt. Rev. Robert Strange, D. D., *ex-officio*.

The Rev. Robert B. Drane, D. D., (Term expires 1909.)

Mr. Frank Wood, (Term expires 1909.)

The Rev. T. P. Noe, (Term expires 1912.)

Mr. George C. Royall, (Term expires 1912.)

## BOARD OF MANAGERS OF THE THOMPSON ORPHANAGE,

(to 1908).

The Rev. I. W. Hughes,

Mr. J. J. Crosswell.

## DEPUTIES TO THE GENERAL CONVENTION.

The Rev. Nathaniel Harding,

Mr. Wilson G. Lamb,

The Rev. Robert B. Drane, D. D.,

Mr. William Calder,

The Rev. James Carmichael, D. D.,

Mr. Benjamin R. Huske,

The Rev. F. N. Skinner.

Mr. G. H. Roberts.

## SUPPLEMENTARY DEPUTIES.

The Rev. Richard W. Hogue,

Mr. John W. Atkinson,

The Rev. Wm. E. Cox,

Mr. R. R. Cotten,

The Rev. J. H. Griffith, Jr.,

Mr. W. B. Shepard,

The Rev. A. W. Seabreass.

Mr. George C. Royall.

1907.

REGULAR COMMITTEES.

## ***Regular Committees Appointed by the Bishop.***

### COMMITTEE ON CANONS (Permanent).

The Rev. J. Carmichael, D. D., Chairman.

The Rev. R. W. Hogue,

Mr. F. R. Rose,

The Rev. A. W. Seabrease,

Mr. W. D. Pruden.

### COMMITTEE ON THE STATE OF THE CHURCH (Permanent).

The Rev. T. P. Noe, Chairman.

Mr. J. T. Worthington,

The Rev. Edward Wootten,

Mr. F. M. Grice.

The Rev. William E. Cox,

### COMMITTEE ON RELATIONS TO AND COMMUNICATIONS FROM THE GENERAL CONVENTION (Permanent).

The Rev. F. N. Skinner, Chairman.

The Rev. A. W. Seabrease,

Mr. W. B. Shepard.

### COMMITTEE ON ELECTIONS.

The Rev. T. P. Noe,

Mr. E. K. Willis,

Mr. W. J. Laughinghouse.

### COMMITTEE ON NEW PARISHES.

The Rev. J. H. Griffith, Jr.,

Mr. J. P. Haskitt,

Mr. D. M. Partrick.

### COMMITTEE ON UNFINISHED BUSINESS.

The Rev. J. B. Gible,

Mr. R. R. Cotten,

Mr. Oscar Hardy.

### COMMITTEE ON GENERAL CLERGY RELIEF.

The Rev. N. C. Hughes,

Mr. G. L. Swindell,

The Rev. J. H. Griffith, Jr.,

Mr. John G. Bragaw, Jr.

The Rev. C. F. Smith,

### EAST CAROLINA SUNDAY SCHOOL COMMISSION.

The Rev. Wm. E. Cox,

Mr. N. C. Cordon,

The Rev. R. W. Hogue,

Mr. S. M. Boatwright,

The Rev. L. G. H. Williams,

Mr. Geo. C. Royall.

### EXAMINING CHAPLAINS.

The Rev. James Carmichael, D. D.,

The Rev. Nathaniel Harding,

The Rev. Robert B. Drane, D. D.,

The Rev. A. W. Seabrease,

The Rev. N. C. Hughes.

### SPECIAL COMMITTEES.

May,

### Special Committees.

ON THE EVANGELIZATION OF THE JEWS. (Appointed 1905.)

The Rev. R. W. Hogue,

The Rev. A. W. Seabrease,

Mr. J. Victor Grainger.

ON BUILDING THE BISHOP'S RESIDENCE. (Appointed 1905.)

Mr. Thomas D. Meares.

Mr. J. Allen Taylor.

Mr. Walter G. MacRae.

ON MISSIONARY THANK-OFFERING OF 1907. (Appointed 1905.)

The Rev. Nathaniel Harding.

Mr. Wilson G. Lamb.

The Rev. Robert B. Drane, D. D.,

Mr. George C. Royall,

The Rev. R. W. Hogue.

Mr. B. R. Huske.

TO RAISE FUNDS FOR THE BISHOP'S RESIDENCE.

The Rev. J. B. Gible,

Mr. J. G. Bragaw, Jr.,

The Rev. L. G. H. Williams.

Mr. J. H. Hill, Jr.,

Mr. J. H. Anderson.

Mr. J. Victor Grainger.

The Rev. E. R. Bennett.

Mr. H. G. Wood.

The Rev. W. G. Avant.

Mr. R. H. Lane.

The Rev. W. Burton Suthern, Jr.,

1907.

CLERGY LIST.

## ***Alphabetical List of the Clergy, May 1, 1997.***

### **BISHOP.**

\*The Rt. Rev. Robert Strange, D. D., Wilmington, N. C.

### **PRIESTS.**

The Rev. \*Avant, William George, Archdeacon of Colored Work,  
P. O. New Bern, N. C.

\*Bennett, Edmund Robert, Rector S. Mark's, Wilmington.  
P. O. Wilmington, N. C.

Bradin, Benjamin M. P. O. Morristown, Tenn.

\*Carmichael, James, D. D., Rector *Emeritus* of S. John's,  
Wilmington, Examining Chaplain. P. O. Wilmington  
N. C.

\*Cox, William Edward, Rector of S. Paul's, Greenville;  
S. John's, Pitt County; S. James', Ayden; and S. Luke's,  
Winterville. P. O. Greenville, N. C.

\*Drane, Robert Brent, D. D., Rector S. Paul's and S. John  
Evangelist's, Edenton; in charge of Missions at Rocka-  
hock and Coleraine. Examining Chaplain. P. O. Eden-  
ton, N. C.

\*Eborn, Luther, Rector S. David's, Scuppernon (Christ  
Church, Creswell); S. Luke's, Roper; S. Andrew's, Co-  
lumbia; and S. James', Belhaven. P. O. Creswell, N. C.

\*Gibble, John Benners, Rector S. Thomas', Windsor; S.  
Martin's, Hamilton; Grace, Woodville; S. John's, Win-  
ton; S. Mary's, Gatesville; in charge of S. Mark's Me-  
morial, Roxobel; S. Barnabas', Murfreesboro. P. O.  
Windsor, N. C.

\*Griffith, John Hammond, Jr., Rector S. Mary's, Kinston;  
in charge of Grace Mission, Trenton. P. O. Kinston,  
N. C.

\*Harding, Nathaniel, Rector S. Peter's, Washington; in  
charge of Zion, Beaufort County; S. Thomas', Bath, and  
Missions adjacent. President of the Council and of the  
Standing Committee. Dean of the Convocation of Eden-  
ton. Examining Chaplain. P. O. Washington, N. C.

\*Hogue, Richard W., Rector of S. James', Wilmington.  
P. O. Wilmington, N. C.

\*Hughes, Isaac Wayne, Rector S. John's (S. Philip's Mis-  
sion), Fayetteville; and S. Stephen's, Red Springs.  
Dean of Convocation of Wilmington. P. O. Fayetteville,  
N. C.

---

Those marked\* (\*) were present in the Council.

## CLERGY LIST.

May,

- \*Hughes, Nicholas Collin, Rector Trinity School, Chocowinity; Trinity Church, Beaufort County; and Calvary Chapel, Beaufort County. Examining Chaplain. P. O. Chocowinity, N. C.
- \*Lassiter, Benjamin Skinner, Rector Holy Trinity, Hertford; Grace Church, Plymouth; and Church of the Advent, Williamston. P. O. Hertford, N. C.
- Matthias, William, D. D. P. O. Mt. Holly, N. J.
- \*Noe, Thomas Pasteur, Rector Good Shepherd, Wilmington. P. O. Wilmington, N. C.
- \*Seabrease, Alexander W., Rector S. Paul's, Wilmington. Examining Chaplain. P. O. Wilmington, N. C.
- \*Skinner, Frederick Nash, assistant S. John's, Fayetteville; Rector Christ Church, Hope Mills; and S. Thomas', Cumberland County. Secretary of the Council and Registrar. P. O. Fayetteville, N. C.
- \*Smith, Claudius F., Rector Christ Church, Elizabeth City; in charge of S. John's, Weeksville, and S. Joseph's, Camden C. H. P. O. Elizabeth City, N. C.
- \*Suthern, W. Burton, Jr., Rector S. Joseph's, Fayetteville. P. O. Fayetteville, N. C.
- \*Taylor, Junius L., Rector S. Cyprian's, New Bern; in charge of S. Augustine's, Kinston. P. O. New Bern, N. C.
- \*Ticknor, Frank B., Rector Chapel of the Cross, Aurora; S. John's, Beaufort County; in charge of Mission of the Redeemer, Edward. P. O. Aurora, N. C.
- \*Williams, Luther G. H., Rector Christ Church and All Saints' Chapel, New Bern; in charge of S. Thomas', Craven County; and Mission at Stonewall. P. O. New Bern, N. C.
- \*Wootten, Edward, Evangelist of the Convocation of Wilmington. P. O. Wilmington, N. C.

## DEACONS.

- The Rev. Barber, Samuel Swann. P. O. Swan Quarter, N. C.
- \*King, James H., in charge of St. John Evangelist's, Edenton; and S. Philip's, Elizabeth City. P. O. Edenton, N. C.
- \*Noe, Alex. C. D., in charge of S. George's, Hyde Co., Missions at Fairfield and Makelyville. P. O. Wysocking, Hyde Co., N. C.
- Pritchett, Charles Benjamin, Augusta, Ga.
- \*Wood, Wm. Thurber, in charge of S. Paul's Mission, Washington. P. O. Washington, N. C.



1907.

LIST OF CLERGY AND CANDIDATES.

## *List of Clergy in Order of their Ordination.*

### BISHOP.

The Rt. Rev. Robert Strange, D. D., consecrated November 1, 1904.

### PRIESTS.

The Rev. James Carmichael, D. D., September 12, 1865.

Edward Wooten, September 20, 1868.

Luther Eborn, May 23, 1869.

A. W. Seabreeze, May 23, 1869.

Nathaniel Harding, December 19, 1875.

Robert Brent Drane, D. D., October 29, 1876.

William Matthias, D. D., June 13, 1877.

B. M. Bradin, June 8, 1879.

B. S. Lassiter, July 27, 1879.

F. B. Ticknor, March, 1884.

Frederick N. Skinner, January 24, 1889.

C. F. Smith, December 23, 1890.

J. B. Gible, June 23, 1893.

N. Collin Hughes, April 3, 1894.

Isaac W. Hughes, April 3, 1894.

Edmund R. Bennett, December 20, 1896.

John H. Griffith, Jr., October 16, 1898.

William G. Avant, October 15, 1899.

Thomas P. Noe, September 9, 1900.

Richard W. Hogue, December 23, 1900.

Luther G. H. Williams, June 11, 1902.

William E. Cox, October 1st, 1905.

J. L. Taylor, January 28, 1906.

W. B. Suthern, Jr., June —, 1906.

### DEACONS.

The Rev. Samuel S. Barber, July 27, 1856.

Charles B. Pritchett, September 25, 1898.

James H. King, June 17, 1906.

Wm. Thurber Wood, June 17, 1906.

Alexander C. D. Noe, February 3, 1907.

### CANDIDATES FOR HOLY ORDERS.

The Rev. C. B. Pritchett, admitted Sept. 18, 1895.

The Rev. James H. King admitted August 30, 1903.

The Rev. William T. Wood admitted May 27, 1904.

Mr. William J. Gordon admitted March 28, 1905.

---

LIST OF CLERGY AND CANDIDATES.

---

May,

The Rev. Alex. C. D. Noe admitted June 2, 1905.

Mr. Lee L. Hargrave admitted June 2, 1905.

Mr. J. W. Herritage admitted Jan. 5, 1906.

Mr. B. F. Huske admitted Jan. 5, 1906.

Mr. Walter R. Noe admitted Jan. 5, 1906.

Mr. Charles D. Malone admitted April 17, 1907.

Mr. Joseph Williams admitted April 17, 1907.

## POSTULANTS.

Joseph W. Fulford admitted February 7, 1905.

Edmund L. Malone admitted April 8, 1905.

W. Fenner Gaylord admitted May 18, 1905.

1907. PARISHES, MISSIONS AND DATE OF ADMISSION.

## List of Parishes and Organized Missions

AND THE DATES OF THEIR ADMISSION INTO UNION WITH THE COUNCIL.

PARISHES.		
Location.	Name.	Date of Admission.
1. Aurora,	CHAPEL OF THE CROSS,	1888
2. Bath,	S. THOMAS',	1823
3. Beaufort,	S. PAUL'S,	1856
4. Beaufort County,	TRINITY (P. O. Chocowinity),	1823
5. Beaufort County,	ZION (P. O. Bunyan),	1823
6. Belhaven,	S. JAMES',	1868
7. Bonnerton,	S. JOHN'S,	1833
8. Clinton,	S. PAUL'S,	1854
9. Edenton,	S. PAUL'S,	1817
10. Elizabeth City,	CHRIST CHURCH,	1826 or 1830
11. Fayetteville,	S. JOHN'S,	1817
12. Fayetteville,	S. JOSEPH'S,	1873
13. Gatesville,	S. MARY'S,	1855
14. Goldsboro,	S. STEPHEN'S,	1854
15. Greenville,	S. PAUL'S,	1847
16. Hamilton,	S. MARTIN'S,	1873
17. Hertford,	HOLY TRINITY,	1848
18. Hope Mills,	CHRIST CHURCH,	1873
19. Hyde County,	S. GEORGE'S (P.O. Lake Landing)	1869
20. Kinston,	S. MARY'S,	1868
21. Lenoir County,	HOLY INNOCENTS' (Strabane),	1871
22. New Bern,	CHRIST CHURCH,	1817
23. New Bern,	S. CYPRIAN'S,	1884
24. Pitt County,	S. JOHN'S (P. O. Grifton; R.F.D.)	1845
25. Plymouth.	GRACE,	1843
26. Roper,	S. LUKE'S,	1842
27. Scuppernong,	S. DAVID'S (P. O. Creswell),	1848
28. Southport,	S. PHILLIP'S,	1851
	(Re-admitted)	1904
29. Vanceboro,	S. PAUL'S,	1836
30. Washington,	S. PETER'S,	1824
31. Williamston,	CHURCH OF THE ADVENT,	1850
32. Wilmington,	GOOD SHEPHERD,	1907
33. Wilmington,	S. JAMES',	1817
34. Wilmington,	S. JOHN'S,	1860
35. Wilmington,	S. PAUL'S,	1859
36. Wilmington,	S. MARK'S,	1872

PARISHES, MISSIONS AND DATE OF ADMISSION.		May,
37. Windsor,	S. THOMAS',	1843
38. Winton,	S. JOHN'S,	1877
39. Woodville,	GRACE,	1855

## ORGANIZED MISSIONS.

		Organized.
1. Ayden,	S. JAMES',	1901
2. Columbia,	S. ANDREW'S,	1905
3. Edenton,	S. JOHN EVANGELIST'S,	1881
4. Edward,	REDEEMER,	1906
5. Elizabeth City,	S. PHILIP'S,	1906
6. Kinston,	S. AUGUSTINE'S,	1899
7. Maxton,	S. MATTHEW'S,	1893
8. Roxobel,	S. MARK'S,	1892
9. Snow Hill,	S. BARNABAS',	1884
10. Winterville,	S. LUKE'S,	1906
11. Trenton,	GRACE,	1885

## UNORGANIZED MISSIONS.

Name.	Location.	Clergy in Charge.
S. THOMAS',	Atkinson,	Rev. Edward Wootten.
HOLY INNOCENTS',	Avoca,	
S. CLEMENTS',	Beaufort,	
CALVARY,	Beaufort County,	Rev. N. C. Hughes.
S. JUDE'S,	Boardman,	Rev. E. Wootten.
S. JOSEPH'S,	Camden C. H.,	Rev. C. F. Smith.
S. THOMAS',	Craven County,	Rev. L. G. H. Williams.
S. THOMAS',	Cumberland Co.,	Rev. F. N. Skinner.
S. GABRIEL'S,	Faison,	Rev. E. Wootten.
EMMANUEL,	Farmville,	Rev. E. Wootten.
S. PETER'S,	{ P.O. Sunbury, }	
	{ Gates County, }	
FAIRFIELD,	Hyde County,	Rev. A. C. D. Noe.
SWAN QUARTER,	Hyde County,	Rev. A. C. D. Noe.
WACCAMAW,	Lake Waccamaw,	Rev. E. Wootten.
S. JOHN'S,	Makelyville,	Rev. A. C. D. Noe.
S. BARNABAS',	Murfreesboro,	Rev. J. B. Gible.
S. STEPHEN'S,	Red Springs,	Rev. I. W. Hughes.
S. JOHN'S,	South Mills,	
	Stonewall,	Rev. L. G. H. WILLIAMS
S. JOHN'S,	Weeksville,	Rev. C. F. Smith.

## PAROCHIAL MISSIONS.

Bath,	S. Thomas' Parish,	S. Matthew's, Yeatesville.
Belhaven,	S. James' Parish,	S. Augustine's, Pantego.
Edenton,	S. Paul's Parish,	Rockahock Mission.

---

1907. . . . . PARISHES, MISSIONS AND DATE OF ADMISSION.

---

Fayetteville,	S. John's Parish,	S. Philip's Mission.
Hertford,	Holy Trinity Parish,	Chapel, Good Shep., Winfall.
Scuppernon,	S. David's Parish,	Christ, Church, Creswell.

I certify that the above list of Parishes, Organized Missions and other Missions in the Diocese of East Carolina, is the "Official List," as reported by the Committee in 1901, with the changes ordered by the Councils of 1903-4, 1906, and 1907.

FREDERICK N. SKINNER,  
Secretary of the Council.



***Delegates Elected to Seats in Council of 1907.***

## PARISHES.

Those marked (\*) were present.

Aurora, CHAPEL OF THE CROSS, Rev. F. B. Ticknor.  
W. T. Bryan,  
C. S. Dixon,  
B. T. Bonner,  
T. M. Bonner.

Bath, S. THOMAS', Rev. N. Harding.

Beaufort, S. PAUL'S, \_\_\_\_\_  
N. W. Taylor, Frank Longest,  
Alonzo Thomas, N. L. Carrow,  
Claude Wheatley, M. R. Geoffroy.

Beaufort County, TRINITY, Rev. N. C. Hughes.  
Frederick Wolfenden, W. E. F. Patrick,  
\*N. Collin Hughes, Jr., J. B. Patrick,  
I. H. Hughes, R. T. Wilson.  
W. H. Patrick.

Beaufort County, ZION, Rev. N. Harding.  
Horace A. Cutler, J. H. Braddy,  
Julius S. Cutler, M. H. Cutler,  
J. McAlligood, C. E. Tankard,  
Howard Alligood, W. H. Braddy.

Belhaven, S. JAMES', Rev. L. Eborn.  
E. L. Roper, \*G. L. Swindell,  
W. M. Toler, A. G. Shavender,  
F. S. Jarvis, Thomas Llewellyn,  
James W. Smith, Fritz Fritzson.

Bonnerton, S. JOHN'S, Rev. F. B. Ticknor.  
W. M. Butt, M. M. Gray,  
T. C. Butt, L. C. Tripp,  
W. H. Tripp, L. D. Bonner, Jr.  
A. Tuton.

Clinton, S. PAUL'S, \_\_\_\_\_  
Dr. F. H. Holmes, Dr. R. H. Holliday,  
\*D. M. Partrick, T. M. Ferrell,  
J. A. Ferrell, T. H. Partrick.

1907.

DELEGATES AND ALTERNATES.

Edenton,	S. PAUL'S, Rev. R. B. Drane, D. D.
Frank Wood,	*W. D. Pruden,
*E. H. Lewis,	M. Makeley,
M. H. Dixon,	L. F. Zeigler,
W. B. Shepard.	H. G. Wood.

Elizabeth City,	CHRIST CHURCH, Rev. C. F. Smith.
*H. T. Greenleaf, Sr.,	J. C. B. Ehringhaus,
*J. B. Flora,	C. W. Grice,
*F. M. Grice,	H. T. Greenleaf, Jr.,
W. W. Griffin.	J. C. Spicer.

Fayetteville,	S. JOHN'S, Rev. I. W. Hughes.
*B. R. Huske,	J. H. Anderson,
*F. R. Rose,	J. J. Crosswell,
E. J. Hale,	Samuel W. Timminghast,
W. H. Pope.	James S. McNeill.

Fayetteville,	S. JOSEPH'S, Rev. W. B. Southern, Jr.
D. F. Watson.	R. W. Thaggard.

Gatesville,	S. MARY'S, Rev. J. B. Gibble.
Daughtry Gatling,	E. R. Roberts,
Riddick Gatling,	T. G. Hayes,
Wm. R. Cowper.	B. F. Willey.

Goldsboro,	S. STEPHEN'S, —————
*D. S. Davis,	E. C. Bain,
J. A. Washington,	J. H. Hill, Jr.,
B. R. King,	A. L. Bell,
*G. C. Royall.	J. M. Allen.

Greenville,	S. PAUL'S, Rev. W. E. Cox.
*R. R. Cotten,	H. A. White,
*Henry Harding,	N. W. Jackson,
W. B. Brown,	W. A. Brown,
F. M. Wooten.	R. C. Flanagan.

Hamilton,	S. MARTIN'S, Rev. J. B. Gibble.
J. P. Boyle,	S. L. Ewell,
*B. L. Long,	B. L. Upton,
J. E. Edmundson,	John Martin,
J. L. Barnhill.	S. L. Moore.

Hertford,	HOLY TRINITY, Rev. B. S. Lassiter.
T. F. Winslow,	Robert Cox,
C. W. Gaither,	Watson Winslow,
Dr. R. W. Smith,	Frank Nixon,
W. L. F. Babb.	W. B. Hudson.

## DELEGATES AND ALTERNATES.

May,

Hope Mills,	CHRIST CHURCH,	Rev. F. N. Skinner.
C. A. Bodenhamer,		W. B. Johnson,
John F. Lord,		J. W. Wishart,
J. J. Stone,		John A. Frye,
*C. B. Creel.		D. E. Barbour.
Hyde County,	S. GEORGE'S,	Rev. A. C. D. Noe.
Henry S. Gibbs,		Thomas B. Spiner,
S. T. Gaskins,		L. J. Weston,
Walter R. Gibbs,		Edgar Gibbs,
O. T. Credle.		H. C. Baxter.
Kinston,	S. MARY'S,	Rev. J. H. Griffith, Jr.
*S. H. Abbott,		W. T. Hines,
*J. P. Haskitt,		E. B. Marston,
*G. V. Cowper,		Wm. E. Mewborn,
*D. F. Wooten.		A. L. C. Hill.
Lenoir County, HOLY INNOCENTS',		
*N. B. Whitfield,		James R. Hardy,
*M. W. Uzzell,		C. A. Herring,
*Oscar Hardy,		Jasper Newman,
*J. G. Whitfield.		W. L. Hardy, Jr.
New Bern,	CHRIST CHURCH,	Rev. L. G. H. Williams.
*G. H. Roberts,		J. H. Green,
*H. R. Bryan,		Harold Whitehurst,
*C. L. Stevens,		W. H. Oliver,
*W. G. Boyd.		W. S. West.
New Bern,	S. CYPRIAN'S,	Rev. J. L. Taylor.
*C. C. Roach,		A. Y. Banks,
*A. A. Richmond,		Israel Harris, Sr.,
John H. Fisher.		George Cooper.
Pitt County,	S. JOHN'S,	Rev. W. E. Cox.
*J. T. Worthington,		E. E. Powell,
*Dr. Wm. C. Whitfield,		Wm. J. Kilpatrick,
T. H. Flemming,		E. A. Johnson,
Walter F. Harding.		*Wm. J. Laughinghouse.
Plymouth,	GRACE,	Rev. B. S. Lassiter.
F. A. Boyle,		
Clarence Latham,		
L. P. Hornthal.		
Roper,	S. LUKE'S,	Rev. L. Eborn.
*Thomas W. Blount,		
Edgar Spruill,		
N. C. Vail,		
N. B. Mizell.		

1907.

DELEGATES AND ALTERNATES.

Scuppernong, Dr. W. H. Hardison, T. A. Swain, S. S. Woodley, Dr. J. L. Hassell.	S. DAVID'S, Rev. L. Eborn. D. Spruill, A. G. Walker, H. H. Phelps, E. F. Swain.
Southport, Vanceboro,	S. PHILIP'S, Rev. E. Wootten. S. PAUL'S, —————
Washington, *Dr. W. A. Blount, T. Harvey Myers, *Norman C. Cordon, J. G. Bragaw.	S. PETER'S, Rev. N. Harding. *J. G. Bragaw, Jr., Frank H. Bryan, W. B. Morton, *E. K. Willis.
Williamston, *W. G. Lamb, John Lamb, F. F. Fagan, B. T. Cowper.	ADVENT, Rev. B. S. Lasiter, W. G. Lamb, Jr., J. M. Sitterson, J. G. Staton.
Wilmington, *J. H. Burriss, J. A. Gregory, *D. D. Barber, A. G. Alderman.	GOOD SHEPHERD, Rev. T. P. Noe. J. C. McAlister, D. A. Rowan, R. J. Sellers, R. S. Pridgen.
Wilmington, *John W. Atkinson, James I. Metts. *William Calder, *William L. DeRosset.	S. JAMES', Rev. R. W. Hogue. S. M. Boatwright, H. C. Prince, J. W. Murchison.
Wilmington, H. G. Smallbones, George S. LeGrand, J. Hicks Bunting, R. H. Screven.	S. JOHN'S, ————— H. F. Wilder, Wm. McLeod, W. G. James, T. B. Willard.
Wilmington, Wilmington, Alan E. Jackson, Emmett L. Bentley, Robert H. Lane.	S. PAUL'S, Rev. A. W. Seabrease. S. MARK'S, Rev. E. R. Bennett. Charles H. Mallette, Harry B. Nixon, Edward Story.
Windsor, E. S. Askew, Francis D. Winston, Dr. C. J. Sawyer, E. W. Gray.	S. THOMAS', Rev. J. B. Giblee. F. M. Dunstan, R. W. Askew, Jr., W. F. Ruth.

## DELEGATES AND ALTERNATES.

May,

Winton,	S. JOHN'S, Rev. J. B. Gible.
H. B. Knox,	E. L. Banks,
J. A. Northcutt,	W. W. Rogers.
Dr. W. B. Pollard,	
J. G. Newsome.	

Woodville,	GRACE, Rev. J. B. Gible.
Stephen Urquhart,	John O. Grant,
John Hill Spivey.	D. G. Ward.

## ORGANIZED MISSIONS.

Ayden,	S. JAMES', Rev. W. E. Cox.
H. G. Burton.	*W. E. Hooks.

Columbia,	S. ANDREW'S, Rev. L. Eborn.
R. C. Parsons.	F. L. W. Cahoon.

Edenton,	S. JOHN EVANGELIST'S, Rev. J. H. King.
A. W. Lewton.	J. A. Bright.

Edward,	REDEEMER, Rev. F. B. Ticknor.
*W. B. Redditt.	

Elizabeth City,	S. PHILIP'S, Rev. J. H. King.
-----------------	-------------------------------

Kinston,	S. AUGUSTINE'S, Rev. J. L. Taylor.
J. O. Clark.	J. G. Banton.

Maxton,	S. MATTHEW'S, Rev. E. Wootten.
---------	--------------------------------

Roxobel,	S. MARK'S MEMORIAL, Rev. J. B. Gible.
----------	---------------------------------------

Snow Hill,	S. BARNABAS', Rev. E. Wootten.
John Harvey.	L. V. Morrill.

Winterville,	S. LUKE'S, Rev. W. E. Cox.
--------------	----------------------------

Trenton,	GRACE, Rev. J. H. Griffith, Jr.
T. D. Warren.	George C. Herritage.

Those marked (\*) were present in the Council.



1907.

SCALE OF ASSESSMENT.

## Scale of Assessment.

FOR THE CURRENT YEAR UPON THE PARISHES, MISSIONS  
AND CONGREGATIONS OF THE DIOCESE.

### PARISHES.

Aurora, Chapel of the Cross \$	36	Lenoir Co., Holy Innocents'\$	12
Bath, S. Thomas'.....	12	New Bern, Christ Church	270
Beaufort, S. Paul's.....	30	New Bern, St. Cyprian's..	12
Belhaven, S. James'.....	18	Pitt Co., S. John's.....	36
Bonnerton, S. John's.....	18	Plymouth, Grace Church..	12
Beaufort Co., Trinity.....	20	Roper, S. Luke's.....	12
Beaufort Co., Zion.....	24	Scuppernong, S. David's..	48
Clinton, S. Paul's.....	36	Southport, S. Philip's.....	12
Edenton, S. Paul's.....	100	Vanceboro, S. Paul's.....	6
Elizabeth C., Christ Church	100	Washington, S. Peter's....	180
Fayetteville, S. John's....	270	Williamston, Advent... ..	30
Fayetteville, S. Joseph's..	18	Wilmington, Good Shepherd	10
Gatesville, S. Mary's.....	18	Wilmington, S. James'....	600
Goldsboro, S. Stephen's...	75	Wilmington, S. John's.....	100
Greenville, S. Paul's.....	48	Wilmington, S. Paul's.....	60
Hamilton, S. Martin's.....	18	Wilmington, S. Mark's....	18
Hertford, Holy Trinity....	60	Windsor, S. Thomas'.....	36
Hope Mills, Christ Church	18	Winton, S. John's.....	6
Hyde Co., S. George's.....	36	Woodville, Grace Church..	20
Kinston, S. Mary's... ..	40		
			\$2,475

### MISSIONS.

Ayden, S. Luke's.....\$	12	Kinston, S. Augustine's....\$	5
Atkinson .....	5	Murfreesboro, S. Barnabas'	5
Avoca, Holy Innocents'....	12	Red Springs, S. Stephen's.	5
Boardman .....	10	Roxobel, S. Mark's.....	16
Columbia .....	5	Snow Hill, S. Barnabas'...	6
Craven Co., S. Thomas'....	6	Swan Quarter.....	6
Creswell .....	5	Trenton, Grace Church,...	12
Cumberland Co., S. Thomas'	12	Waccamaw .....	5
Fairfield .....	12	Weeksville, S. John's.....	6
Faison, S. Gabriel's.....	12	Winfall .....	5
Farmville .....	5	Yeatesville .....	5
Maxton, S. Matthew's.....	5		
			\$ 177

The foregoing scale is only recommendatory in so far as applicable to the Mission Stations.

## PLEDGES.

May,

**PLEDGES**

FOR DIOCESAN MISSIONS MADE AT THE COUNCIL OF 1907.

Aurora, Chapel of the Cross\$	25.00	*Wilmington, S. John's.\$	73.00
*Bath, S. Thomas'.....	10.00	*Wilmington, S. Paul's...	30.00
*Beaufort, S. Paul's.....	17.00	Wilmington, S. Mark's...	15.00
Beaufort Co., Trinity....	22.50	Windsor, S. Thomas'....	36.00
Beaufort Co., Zion.....	20.00	Winton, S. John's.....	25.00
Belhaven, S. James'.....	15.00	Woodville, Grace.....	25.00
Bonnerton, S. John's.....	10.00		
*Clinton, S. Paul's.....	20.00	Ayden, S. James'.....	10.00
Edenton, S. Paul's.....	60.00	Columbia, S. Andrew's...	10.00
Elizabeth City, Christ Ch.	75.00	*Edenton, S. J. Evangelists',	
Fayetteville, S. John's...	100.00	Edward, Redeemer.....	10.00
*Fayetteville, S. Joseph's	10.00	*Elizabeth C., S. Philip's.	
Gatesville, S. Mary's....	35.00	*Kinston, S. Augustine's.	
Goldsboro, S. Stephen's..	50.00	Maxton, S. Matthew's....	2.00
Greenville, S. Paul's.....	40.00	Roxobel, S. Mark's.....	20.00
Hamilton, S. Martin's....	10.00	Snow Hill, S. Barnabas'..	7.00
Hertford, Holy Trinity...	40.00	Winterville, S. Luke's....	10.00
Hope Mills, Christ Church	10.00	*Trenton, Grace.....	
Hyde Co., S. George's....	20.00		
Kinston, S. Mary's.....	20.00	Atkinson, S. Thomas'....	2.00
Lenoir C., Holy Innocents'	12.50	*Avoca, Holy Innocents'.	
New Bern, Christ Church	150.00	Boardman, S. Jude's....	6.00
New Bern, S. Cyprian's..	15.00	Cumberland Co., S. Th's'	5.00
Pitt Co., S. John's.....	30.00	Fairfield .....	7.00
Plymouth, Grace.....	13.00	Faison, S. Gabriel's.....	5.00
Roper, S. Luke's.....	12.00	*Farmville, Emmanuel...	
Scuppernong, S. David's.	22.00	Murfreesboro, S. Barnabas'	6.00
*Southport, S. Philip's...	7.00	Red Springs, S. Stephen's	5.00
*Vanceboro, S. Paul's....	5.00	Swan Quarter.....	5.00
Washington, S. Peter's..	75.00	Waccamaw .....	5.00
Williamston, Advent.....	20.00	Weeksville .....	5.00
Wilmington, Good Sheph'd	25.00		
Wilmington, S. James'..	333.00		\$1653.00

(\*) No Pledges made; amounts are former apportionment.

1907.

ASSESSMENT OF PARISHES AND MISSIONS.

## *List of Assessments on Parishes and Missions for General Missions.*

Aurora, Ch. of the Cross..\$	10.00	Scuppernong, S. David's..\$	10.00
Bath, St. Thomas'.....	5.00	Vanceboro, S. Paul's.....	5.00
Beaufort, S. Paul's.....	12.50	Washington, S. Peter's..	70.00
Beaufort Co., Belhaven..	5.00	Washington, S. Luke's...	10.00
Beaufort Co., S. John's...	5.00	Williamston, Advent.....	10.00
Beaufort County, Trinity.	10.00	Wilmington, S. James'..	250.00
Beaufort County, Zion...	10.00	Wilmington, S. John's...	37.50
Clinton, St. Paul's.....	15.00	Wilmington, S. Paul's....	25.00
Cumberland Co., S. Thom.	5.00	Wilmington, S. Mark's...	10.00
Edenton, S. Paul's.....	50.00	Windsor, S. Thomas'.....	10.00
Elizabeth C., Christ Ch.	35.00	Winton, S. John's.....	5.00
Fayetteville, St. John's...	75.00	Woodville, Grace.....	5.00
Fayetteville, S. Joseph's..	10.00	Edenton, S. John Evan...	5.00
Gatesville, S. Mary's.....	10.00	Maxton, S. Matthew's....	2.50
Goldsboro, S. Stephen's..	25.00	Snow Hill, S. Barnabas'.	7.50
Greenville, S. Paul's.....	15.00	Trenton, Grace.....	5.00
Hamilton, S. Martin's....	5.00	Avoca, Holy Innocents...	5.00
Hertford, Holy Trinity...	25.00	Craven Co., S. Thomas'..	5.00
Hope Mills, Christ Church	5.00	Faison, S. Gabriel's.....	5.00
Hyde Co., S. George's....	10.00	Murfreesboro, St. Barnabas'	5.00
Kinston, S. Mary's.....	20.00	Roxobel, S. Mark's.....	5.00
Lenoir Co., Holy Innoc'ts'	5.00	Stonewall .....	2.00
New Bern, Christ Church	100.00	Lake Waccamaw.....	5.00
New Bern, S. Cyprian's..	10.00	Weeksville, S. John's....	2.00
Pitt County, S. John's....	10.00	Wilmington, Good Shep..	5.00
Plymouth, Grace.....	10.00	Ayden, S. James'.....	2.00

The foregoing is the scale of assessments for General Missions, made by the Bishop of the Diocese at Fayetteville on February 6, 1906, in accordance with the custom heretofore followed.



# **JOURNAL OF PROCEEDINGS, COUNCIL OF 1907.**

---

## **FIRST DAY.**

KINSTON, N. C., Saturday, May 18th, 1907.

The Twenty-fourth Annual Council of the Protestant Episcopal Church in the Diocese of East Carolina met in St. Mary's Church at 8:30 o'clock p. m.

The Rt. Rev. the Bishop of the Diocese called the Council to order, and opened its sessions with the Creed and Prayers.

The Secretary called the roll, when twenty-one (21) Clergymen, and twenty-three (23) Delegates from fourteen (14) Parishes and one (1) Organized Mission, answered to their names.

(For the names of those present, see Clergy List, pages 11 and 12 and List of Delegates; pages 18-22).

A quorum being present, the Council was organized by the election of the Rev. Nathaniel Harding, President, and the Rev. F. N. Skinner, Secretary.

The Bishop appointed the following Committees:

**ELECTIONS:** Rev. T. P. Noe, Mr. E. K. Willis, Mr. W. J. Laughinghouse.

**NEW PARISHES:** Rev. J. H. Griffith, Jr., Mr. J. P. Haskitt, Mr. D. M. Partrick.

**UNFINISHED BUSINESS:** Rev. J. B. Gible, Mr. R. R. Cotten, Mr. Oscar Hardy.

On motion of Rev. Mr. Griffith, it was

*Resolved*, That the business sessions of this Council shall be from 9:30 a. m. to 12:30 p. m., and from 3:30 p. m. to adjournment.

On motion, a recess was taken for Divine Services Sunday, and until 9:30 a. m. Monday.

---

## **SECOND DAY.**

WHITSUNDAY, May 19th, 1907.

At 11 o'clock, St. Mary's Parish Church was consecrated by the Rt. Rev. the Bishop of the Diocese. The request to



consecrate was read by Mr. G. V. Cowper; the Sentence of Consecration by Rev. F. N. Skinner. Morning Prayer was said by Revs. J. B. Gible and L. G. H. Williams. The Holy Communion was celebrated by the Rt. Rev. the Bishop, the Rev. Edward Wootten reading the Epistle, and the Rev. W. H. Meade, D. D., of the Diocese of North Carolina, the Gospel. The Conciliar Sermon was delivered by Rev. Wm. E. Cox, from the text, S. James iv:8. The Bishop was assisted in the administration by Revs. R. B. Drane, D. D., and J. H. Griffith, Jr., Rector of the Parish. The offerings of the congregation were received for the Memorial to Rev. Robert Hunt, to be placed in the old Church at Jamestown, Virginia.

At 5:30 p. m. the Bishop conducted a "Quiet Hour".

At 8:30 o'clock, Evening Prayer was said by Revs. T. P. and A. C. D. Noe; and, after Confirmation, the Bishop delivered his Annual Address. The offerings of the congregation were received for Diocesan Mission.

(For the Bishop's Address see Appendix I.)

Divine services were held in S. Augustine's Church, at 11 o'clock, by Revs. W. G. Avant and W. T. Wood, Rev. E. R. Bennett preaching and celebrating the Holy Communion; and at 8:30 o'clock, Evening Prayer was said by Revs. W. B. Suthern, Jr., and J. H. King, Rev. W. G. Avant, preaching the sermon.

---

### THIRD DAY.

MONDAY in Whitsun-week, May 20th, 1907.

After Morning Prayer, said by Revs. F. B. Ticknor and N. C. Hughes, the Bishop called the Council to order at 9:30 o'clock.

The Secretary called the roll, when two (2) Clergymen, and seventeen (17) Delegates, not present Saturday, answered to their names.

1907.

REPORT OF STANDING COMMITTEE.

The Minutes of the preceding sessions were read and approved.

The Bishop appointed the following Committees:

CANONS: Revs. Dr. Carmichael, I. W. Hughes, and F. B. Ticknor, Messrs. Rose and Pruden.

STATE OF THE CHURCH: Revs. T. P. Noe, E. Wootten, and W. E. Cox, Messrs. Worthington and F. M. Grice.

GENERAL CONVOCATION: Revs. F. N. Skinner and A. W. Seabrease, and Mr. Shepard.

GENERAL CLERGY RELIEF: Revs. N. C. Hughes, J. H. Griffith, Jr., and C. F. Smith, Messrs. G. L. Swindell and J. G. Bragaw, Jr.

Rev. T. P. Noe read the report of the Committee on Elections, which was adopted:

REPORT OF COMMITTEE ON ELECTIONS.

The Committee on Elections recommend that the certificate from St. Martin's Parish, Hamilton, which was irregularly signed, be accepted.

THOMAS P. NOE,  
For the Committee.

On motion of Rev. Dr. Drane, it was

*Resolved:* That visiting Clergymen and Candidates for Holy Orders present be invited to seats in the Council.

Revs. W. H. Meade, D. D., Walter J. Smith, Supt. of Thompson Orphanage, and T. A. Cheatham, of the Diocese of North Carolina; Rev. McNeely DuBose, Rector of St. Mary's School, Raleigh, Rev. C. L. Arnold, of the Diocese of Michigan, and Mr. C. D. Malone, a candidate for Holy Orders, took seats in the Council.

Rev. Mr. Harding read the

REPORT OF STANDING COMMITTEE.

KINSTON, N. C., May 20th, 1907.

*To the Council of the Diocese of East Carolina:*

The duly elected members of the Standing Committee met in Christ Church, New Bern, May 17th, 1906, and organized by the election of Rev. Nathaniel Harding, President, Rev. J. Carmichael, D. D., President *pro tem*, and Rev. F. N. Skinner, Secretary.

## REPORT OF THE TRUSTEES OF THE DIOCESE.

May,

Four other meetings were held during the year—all in Wilmington. William Thurber Wood, James Henry King and Alex. C. D. Noe were recommended to the Bishop for Ordination to the Diaconate; and consent was given to the shortening of the time of Mr. Noe's candidateship.

Consent was given to the consecration of Rev. Charles Scadding as Bishop of the Diocese of Oregon; and of the Rev. Beverly Dandridge Tucker, D. D., as Bishop Co-adjutor of the Diocese of Southern Virginia.

Charles Daniel Malone and Joseph Williams, Postulants, were recommended to the Bishop for admission as candidates for Holy Orders. And, in the case of Mr. Malone, the Committee recommended that his application for dispensation from "Latin and Greek and other branches of learning not strictly Ecclesiastical" be granted.

Notification was received from the Bishop of the admission of C. D. Malone as a Postulant, Feb. 22nd, 1907; and of the admission of C. D. Malone and Joseph Williams, as candidates for Holy Orders, April 17th, 1907.

NATHANIEL HARDING, *President*.

ATTEST: F. N. SKINNER, *Secretary*.

The Treasurer presented his printed report.

Rev. Dr. Carmichael made a verbal report for the Committee on Canons, and offered the following resolutions:

*Resolved*, That to the Committee on Canons be referred the Constitution and Canons as at present existing for the purpose of carefully considering any changes that may be deemed necessary or expedient in either, bringing them into such harmonious form as that there shall be no conflict the one with the other—the Committee to report to the next Council.

In regard to a Canon on Sunday Schools:

"The Committee respectfully report that in their opinion it is inexpedient to formulate any Canon on the said subject."

Col. DeRosset offered as an amendment to the first resolution: "that the report of the Constitution and Canons shall be in printed form"; which was adopted; and the resolutions as amended, were adopted.

Mr. Atkinson read the

## REPORT OF THE TRUSTEES OF THE DIOCESE.

On the 22nd of December, 1906, the Bishop of the Diocese announced to the Trustees that, upon the resignation of the office of Treasurer by Col. W. L. DeRosset, he had by virtue of the authority

conveyed by Section 3 of Article VIII. of the Constitution, appointed Mr. Thomas D. Meares, of Wilmington, Treasurer *ad interim* until the meeting of this Council.

Your Trustees thereupon directed that a bond in the sum of ten thousand dollars should be required of the appointee for the faithful discharge of the duties of the office. Such bond, with satisfactory personal sureties, was accepted on the 28th of December, and the retiring Treasurer was directed to turn over his books, cash and securities to the new incumbent.

Your Trustees desire here to express their regret at the retirement of a faithful officer who has long served the Church in a responsible position with zeal and ability, and especially for the physical cause which prompted his resignation.

On the second of May the Bishop reported having received a deed to the Trustees for a lot in Washington, N. C., upon which it is purposed to build a church for colored people.

Upon the recommendation of residents there interested, consent of the Trustees was given for the sale of the old church lot at Red Springs, the proceeds to be put into another lot, or building, for use of the Mission there.

Attention is called to our still having on storage the books bequeathed to the Diocese by the late Bishop Watson. It is presumed that our Bishop will soon be able to place some of them in his library at the new See House. Your instructions are asked as to the disposition of such of them as shall not be so used.

ROBERT STRANGE,  
WILLIAM CALDER,  
JOHN WILDER ATKINSON,

The Secretary read the following reports:

#### REPORT OF COMMITTEE ON RELATIONS TO AND COMMUNICATIONS FROM THE GENERAL CONVENTION.

The Committee on Relations to, &c., the General Convention recommend that the proposed amendment to Section 6 of Article I. of the Constitution, presented last year (See Journal of 1906, pages 32, 33) be adopted by this Council.

The resolution with reference to the appointment of a day, during the sessions of the General Convention of 1907, for the consideration of Sunday School work, which was referred to this Committee at the last Council (See page 46, Journal of 1906), was forwarded to the Chairman of the Joint Commission on Sunday School Work. In reply, the Secretary of this Commission writes that most important meetings, under the auspices of the American church S. S. Institute, the Joint Diocesan Lessons Committee, the Federation of Sunday

## REPORTS OF COMMITTEES.

May,

School Institutes, and the Virginia Sunday School Commission, will be held in All Saints' Church and Parish House, Richmond, Oct. 10th and 11th.

Respectfully submitted,

F. N. SKINNER,

A. W. SEABREASE.

## REGISTRAR'S REPORT.

The Registrar of the Diocese respectfully reports, that the great accumulation of Journals of other Dioceses were shipped to Wilmington to be kept with the Bishop Watson Library. This action was taken by direction of the last Council. With the exception of Journals of the past year, there has been no addition made to "the collections in his hands," save of several copies of "The Church Intelligencer," a paper published in Raleigh, in 1861. These papers were recently received from the Rev. L. L. Williams, of Gonzales, Texas.

The record which Canon 8 requires the Registrar to keep has been brought up to the beginning of this Conciliar year.

Rectors, Vestrymen, and others interested in the preservation of the history of their respective Parishes or Churches, are again asked to aid the Registrar in collecting materials "relative to the history of the Diocese and of particular Parishes."

Respectfully submitted,

F. N. SKINNER, *Registrar*.

## REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON THE ERECTION OF THE BISHOP'S HOUSE.

WILMINGTON, N. C., May 15th, 1907.

*To the Council:*

The Committee on the erection of the Bishop's House regrets that it can not report the completion of the work, owing to delays from several causes, principally perhaps that of slow transportation.

It is hoped that the Bishop will be able to move into the house next month. The cost has exceeded the earlier expectations of the committee, owing to changes and improvements, the necessity for which became apparent as the work progressed. We now think the cost will approximate \$14,000. No alterations or changes have been made, however, in the original calculations which were in the neighborhood of \$11,500, except such as the committee thought were advisable from an economic standpoint. We have constantly borne in mind the fact that we were building an official residence, not probably ever to be sold and that the work now done should be of the most permanent character, avoiding future expenses in repairs.

Respectfully submitted,

J. ALLEN TAYLOR, *Chairman*,

THOS D. MEARES.



---

1907. REPORT OF TRUSTEES OF ST. MARY'S SCHOOL.

---

Rev. Dr. Drane made a verbal report for the Trustees of St. Mary's School, and it was ordered that the report, when received, should be incorporated in the Minutes.

REPORT OF THE TRUSTEES OF ST. MARY'S SCHOOL.

*To the Council of the Diocese of East Carolina:*

The undersigned, President of the Board of Trustees of St. Mary's School, Raleigh, respectfully submits the following report, as required by the Act of the General Assembly incorporating said Board.

The annual report of the Treasurer of the Corporation for the year ending May 1st, 1907, is in substance as here follows:

Balance on hand May 1st, 1906.....	\$ 67.54
New subscriptions paid in.....	115.00
Interest on old subscriptions.....	14.35
Paid on principal of old notes, etc.....	155.00
Repaid cash advanced to " <i>Auditorium Fund</i> ".....	10.50

---

\$ 362.39

Paid traveling expenses of the President on business of the Board. ....	\$ 43.00
Eight Medals for "Daughters of St. Mary's".....	28.00
Repaid (in part) money advanced by Rector from School funds .....	115.00
Postage and stationery .....	2.00
Salary of Secretary and Treasurer.....	100.00
Balance on hand May 1st, 1907.....	74.39

---

\$ 362.39

During the year the Treasurer has received from Mr. Frank B. Dancy something over thirteen thousand dollars for the erection of the Auditorium and the establishment of the two Scholarships in memory of the late Miss Eliza Battle Pittman, in fulfilment of the bequest under the will of her mother, Mrs. Pittman of Tarborough, as was more fully reported to the Convention last year. These funds have been kept entirely separate from the other funds of the Corporation, and no report is at this time made of them, since the Auditorium at the date of this account is not completed, and the accounts are still unsettled. A full account of the same will be laid before the Convention in the next annual report of the Board. It is confidently believed that the Auditorium will before the ap-

proaching Commencement of the School be entirely finished, and available for use in the interesting exercises of that occasion.

The school year just drawing towards its close has been a prosperous and satisfactory year. It opened with its full complement of teachers and officers, and with an enrolment of 139 house pupils and 52 day pupils. The total enrolment for the year has been 150 of the former and 68 of the latter, a total of 218 during the year. The house pupils were distributed by Dioceses as follows: North Carolina 49, East Carolina 33, Asheville 11, South Carolina 27; with 30 from Dioceses outside the Carolinas.

The health of the school family has been good throughout the year; and the routine of instruction and discipline has run smoothly.

The business condition of the School is most satisfactory. The receipts of the School have paid all its expenses; and have moreover provided for the erection and equipment of a steam laundry adequate to the needs of the School; and will further furnish the means for defraying the cost of putting seats in the Auditorium, and for paying a very considerable balance for its building and equipment above the amount received from Mr. Dancy. As this report must be made before the close of the school year accurate figures cannot be given; but so far as can now be estimated the receipts from the School will, after paying its proper expenses, amounting to something near thirty thousand dollars, and twenty-five hundred dollars for the steam laundry, enable the Trustees to pay something like four thousand dollars to complete and furnish the *Auditorium*. And after all this is paid we count upon having in hand a balance of about five thousand dollars, being practically the balance with which we began the present fiscal year.

The Trustees desire to place on record their very high appreciation of the faithful services of the Rev. McNeely DuBose, who retires from the rectorship of St. Mary's with the close of the present school year. Mr. DuBose feels that his vocation is for more exclusively pastoral and priestly work. But he may certainly carry with him, in returning to parochial work, the consciousness of a good work nobly and effectively done in building up and advancing this important institution of Christian culture. His administration of the School has been marked by most important progress and development in the material and business interests of the School, and he leaves marks of his work behind him which time shall not soon obliterate. The Chapel owes very much of what it has become to his zeal and good taste; the steam laundry is specially his work, and indeed the whole property speaks of his faithful care and watchful interest. The business of the School has been closely looked after, and it is believed that its affairs have never been in so thoroughly satisfactory a condition as they are at this time.

1907.

REPORT OF TRUSTEES OF ST. MARY'S SCHOOL.

And in the higher interests of religious culture we feel that we owe very much to Mr. DuBose. He has not only made the Chapel beautiful and seemly with its appropriate appointments and furniture, but he has done much to add to the reverence and edifying character of the service therein rendered, and to bring to bear upon the School the elevating and stimulating influence of the doctrinal and devotional system of the Church. He has done good work here; we believe he will do good work wherever in God's providence he may be called to labor.

The Trustees have not as yet been able to find a satisfactory successor to Mr. DuBose in the rectorship of the School, but they are happy to report that in the person of Mrs. Leonora W. Sheib, they have provided the School with a Lady Principal every way competent to discharge successfully and acceptably the duties of that most important position. A native of the South, and the widow of a distinguished professor in Tulane University, she has received the best social and academic education of our Southern Institutions, supplemented by the technical training of the most approved Northern Teachers' College—that which forms one of the departments of Columbia University, New York.

The Trustees must repeat their recommendations of last year's report. The great needs of the school are still the same.

A new building, or a very extensive "annex" to the present Main Building, to afford greater and better facilities for preparing and serving the meals. We have entirely outgrown our present dining room, kitchen, pantries, etc. We need at least thirty thousand dollars to supply this pressing need.

We need additional dormitories, and living apartments for teachers and scholars.

We need an endowment to enable us to develop the School upward, and to occupy that higher educational ground where alone an opportunity lies.

We complete this year the first decade of the existence of St. Mary's School as an institution owned and controlled by the Church. At our coming Commencement we propose to celebrate this first decade by opening the Eliza Battle Pittman Memorial, the Auditorium of the School, on Wednesday evening, May 29th. Upon this occasion the Governor of the State will be present and make an address. The Bishop of Georgia will also honor us with his attendance, and will deliver an address on the Christian Education of Woman.

Thursday, May 30th, the Chapel will be consecrated, the sermon being preached by Bishop Bratton, of Mississippi.

Friday, May 31st, the exercises of the Commencement will be held in the *Auditorium*, and the closing service in the Chapel. The

## REPORTS OF COMMITTEES.

May,

Trustees cordially and earnestly invite to these exercises all who are interested in our great work and in our great School.

JOS. BLOUNT CHESHIRE,

President of the Board of Trustees of St. Mary's School.

May 9th, 1907.

Rev. Dr. Drane read the

## REPORT OF STUDENTS' AID COMMITTEE.

The Treasurer's report already printed and now in your hands, shows the Students' Aid Fund to have received a cash balance carried over from last fiscal year .....\$ 91.83  
And in offerings from 35 of the Parishes and Missions.... 110.89

\$ 202.72

Your committee appropriated to W. R. Noe..... 100.00  
And that leaves cash in hand on May 1st, the beginning of  
this fiscal year..... 102.72

Grateful recognition is here made of help received from The Virginia Educational Society.

There are on the official list 4 postulants and 5 candidates.

We recommend a compliance with the requirements of the Canon of Offerings.

ROBT. B. DRANE,

For the Committee.

May 20th, 1907.

Rev. I. W. Hughes read the

## REPORT OF THE BOARD OF MANAGERS OF THE THOMPSON ORPHANAGE.

It is gratifying to report that the year just closed has been one of marked character in certain points of excellence at The Thompson Orphanage. The health of the children has been for the most part, good, the offerings have been steady, and rather more than usually generous, while several gifts—special—and bequests have been made. Although the expenses have been greater than usual there is an encouraging balance to tide over the summer months—a period of comparative slackness in gifts and offerings.

There has been a cheering increase in the circulation of The Messenger of Hope, and a profit has resulted in consequence.

In the twelve months just past thirty children have been received into the Institution—twelve from North Carolina, nine from East Carolina, eight from the District of Asheville, and one returned



1907.

REPORTS OF COMMITTEES.

for a short time. Twenty-eight have either found suitable homes, or returned to their friends; and of this number fourteen were from North Carolina, twenty from East Carolina, nine from District of Asheville, and one from Southern Virginia.

"The present number in the Institution is seventy—forty being from North Carolina, twenty-four from East Carolina, nine from the District of Asheville, and one from Southern Virginia, a granddaughter of the late Rev. Geo. B. Wetmore, for many years a faithful Missionary in North Carolina."

A much-needed roof has been put on the Chapel—of slate, substantial and permanent.

A special gift of fifty dollars has been made by "Mrs. Philips, of Tarboro, for a set of book-cases for the Library, in memory of her husband, the late honorable Frederick Philips; two shares of Vance Cotton Mill stock, of Salisbury, by Maj. W. A. Smith, of Ansonville, the annual dividends of which are to be applied to the purchase of books for the Library; \$866.34, from the late Arthur Wrixon, of Warrenton, England, and \$1,000 from the late C. A. Rice, of Salisbury."

A new house built for the farm-hand yields safe returns. Sanitary conditions are to be greatly improved by connection, through the city authorities' consent, with the City's sewer main. The City is not only pushing itself out to the Orphanage property, but threatens to encircle it. A part of the land, therefore, unfit for cultivation is to be used for building suitable tenement houses with monies recently received, it having been shown both that a gratifying profit can be made, and that the management can the better control the immigration.

The buildings of the Thompson Orphanage are sadly in need of repair *at least*—preferably substitution. The admirable Thompson Orphanage Guild, of S. Peter's, Charlotte, has inaugurated a movement that it is hoped will meet the hearty approval not only of the whole Church in the State, but its cordial co-operation. This movement is that every Parish in the State shall have a Guild, branch of the State Guild, whose special and only function shall be to raise money for the erection of a new building, or buildings, for the Orphanage. All monies to be kept and invested by the management of the State Organization until twenty, or twenty-five thousand dollars shall have been acquired. If this institution is to go forward and do its best work, new buildings are imperative. We would, therefore, make two specific recommendations: First, that the Rector of each Parish should just before the letting-down of the summer-season each year impress upon his congregation the necessity for remembering *current needs* of the Orphanage.

Second, that as soon as this Guild for the new buildings shall



---

REPORT OF SUNDAY SCHOOL COMMISSION.

---

May,

have been fully organized every Parish shall be urged to earnestly co-operate.

ISAAC WAYNE HUGHES,  
J. J. CROSSWELL,

Rev. Mr. Cox read the

REPORT OF THE EAST CAROLINA SUNDAY SCHOOL  
COMMISSION.

The resolution providing for the establishing of this Sunday School Commission stipulated that "It shall be the duty of this Commission to study the problem of Religious Education, to investigate its conditions and needs, with a view especially of raising the standard of religious instruction in the Sunday Schools of this Diocese."

In pursuance of this requirement we have exercised ourselves in studying the field, doing but little active work during the past year. The Commission held one meeting at St. James' Rectory, Wilmington, on January the 9th, and organized by electing Rev. W. E. Cox permanent Chairman and Mr. S. M. Boatwright Secretary and Treasurer. Four members of the Commission were present at this meeting. The other two members had not been notified that such meeting would be held, because it was held in connection with the Convocation of Wilmington rather unexpectedly, and without formal notice to any member.

It was the sense of this meeting that the first duty of the Commission was and is to create Sunday School sentiment and enthusiasm in the Diocese. Whatever plan, system or method we might try to put into practice would be but dead machinery without a quickened sense of the value and necessity of the Sunday School itself, and without a zealous enthusiasm in the use of every method that promises to strengthen the School work. Among the men of our Church there seems to be a deplorable indifference to any kind of Sunday School work. There are exceptions to this, but as a rule the women do what is done. Our first work, therefore, is to stir the whole Church to a quickened sense of its responsibility along this line. With this end in view the secretary was instructed to secure the name and address of every Superintendent in the Diocese, and to ask the several clergymen to have these Superintendents sent as delegates to the Council. Arrangements were then made, with the approval of the Bishop, for a Sunday School night at this Council, a prominent feature of which should be an address by some leading and enthusiastic Sunday School worker. We venture the hope that this address will go far toward arousing those who have heretofore been indifferent, and stimulate an aggressive movement all through the Diocese. The question of systems and methods

1907.

REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON FINANCE.

will be easy when we are filled with this enthusiasm, for the moment we recognize the paramount importance of the Sunday School and determine to make it a power in the Church we will begin to find methods, and we will pursue the search until we have the best methods. Sunday School sentiment! Sunday School enthusiasm! That is the watchword now.

Respectfully submitted,  
WM. E. COX, *Chairman*,  
For the Committee.

Rev. Mr. Gible read the report of the special committee to raise funds for the Bishop's House, and the resolution appended, was, on motion, referred to the committee on Finance.

REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE TO RAISE FUNDS FOR THE  
BISHOP'S HOUSE.

*To The Council:*

We, the undersigned, being the committee appointed by the Bishop to devise ways and means for raising \$12,000, the amount necessary to build the Episcopal residence in Wilmington, beg leave to report as follows:

I. Immediately after the adjournment of Council last May, we met, the Bishop being present, and prorated what we deemed fair and just apportionments upon the Parishes and Missions, on the old basis of financial assessment, and immediately, by printed circular, notified the Clergy to read the various amounts to their respective congregations and to ask their prompt and immediate consideration preparatory to an actual campaign on the part of the Committee.

II. Attached, is a list of said apportionments and the amounts collected and paid over to the Treasurer of the Diocese up to May 20th, 1907.

III. We recommend the adoption of the following resolution.

*Resolved:* That the scale of apportionments as made by the Bishop's House Committee, remain as a Diocesan financial obligation against said Parishes and Missions until it shall have been paid and added to the Permanent Episcopal Fund.

Respectfully submitted,

REV. JOHN BENNERS GIBBLE, *Chm.*

REV. L. G. H. WILLIAMS.

REV. R. W. HOGUE,

N. C. CORDON,

REV. E. ROBT. BENNETT,

REV. W. B. SUTHERN, JR.,

REV. W. G. AVANT,

Committee.

BISHOP'S HOUSE FUND.		May,
BISHOP'S HOUSE FUND.		
	Assessed.	Paid.
St. James', St. John's, St. Paul's, and Chapel of the Good Shepherd—Wilmington.....	\$ 4,000.00	\$
Christ Church—New Bern.....	1,200.00	
St. John's—Fayetteville .....	1,200.00	109.50
St. Peter's—Washington .....	1,000.00	255.50
St. Luke's—Washington County .....	50.00	50.00
St. Paul's—Edenton .....	500.00	321.00
Christ Church—Elizabeth City.....	500.00	222.50
St. Stephen's—Goldsboro .....	350.00	23.50
St. Paul's—Greenville .....	250.00	30.00
St. Mary's—Kinston .....	200.00	40.00
Church of the Advent—Williamston.....	200.00	
Holy Trinity—Hertford .....	200.00	68.00
St. David's—Scuppernon .....	160.00	18.50
St. Thomas'—Windsor .....	150.00	39.50
St. John's—Pitt County .....	150.00	20.55
St. George's—Hyde County .....	150.00	
St. Paul's—Clinton .....	120.00	
Chapel of the Cross—Aurora.....	120.00	
St. Paul's—Beaufort .....	100.00	41.20
St. Mary's—Gatesville .....	100.00	62.25
Trinity—Chocowinity .....	80.00	10.00
Zion—Beaufort County .....	80.00	
St. Martin's—Hamilton .....	75.00	75.00
Grace—Woodville .....	75.00	75.00
St. John's—Bonnerton .....	60.00	5.00
St. James'—Belhaven .....	60.00	20.00
Christ Church—Hope Mills .....	60.00	
Holy Innocents'—Lenoir County .....	50.00	38.00
Grace—Plymouth .....	50.00	
Holy Innocents'—Avoca .....	50.00	40.50
St. Thomas'—Atkinsen .....	50.00	
St. Andrew's—Columbia .....	50.00	16.00
St. Stephen's—Red Springs .....	50.00	
Grace—Trenton .....	50.00	
St. Barnabas'—Snow Hill .....	50.00	40.00
St. Thomas'—Bath .....	40.00	
St. Philip's—Southport .....	40.00	
St. Paul's—Vanceboro .....	25.00	
St. John's—Winton .....	25.00	
—————Dawson .....	25.00	
St. Gabriel's—Faison .....	25.00	5.00
St. Mark's—Roxobel .....	25.00	8.50
St. John's—Weeksville .....	25.00	

1907. REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON NEW PARISHES.

St. Matthew's—Maxton .....	20.00	
St. Barnabas'—Murfreesboro .....	20.00	4.00
—————Yatesville .....	20.00	
St. Jude's—Boardman .....		50.00
—————Fairfield .....	10.00	
St. Luke's—Winterville .....		6.25

COLORED WORK.

St. Mark's—Wilmington .....	100.00	20.00
St. Cyprian's—New Bern .....	75.00	40.00
St. Joseph's—Fayetteville .....	75.00	25.75
St. John's—Edenton .....	25.00	5.00
St. Philip's—Elizabeth City .....	25.00	
St. Augustine's—Kinston .....	10.00	3.00
B. R. Huske .....		2.50

\$12,200.00 \$1,804.10

Less expenses of Committee..... 12.60

Net amount credited ..... \$1,791.50

Mr. Partrick read the

REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON NEW PARISHES.

We, the Committee on New Parishes, having examined the papers in the matter of the organization of the Parish of the Good Shepherd, Wilmington, find that all requirements of the Constitution and Canons refering thereto (Canon 13) have been complied with and performed.

We, therefore, recommend the admission of said Parish of the Good Shepherd into full union, and that the lay delegates be accorded seats in this Council.

Respectfully submitted,

JNO. H. GRIFFITH, JR.,

J. P. HASKITT,

D. M. PARTRICK,

Committee.

The resolution was adopted; and Mr. J. H. Burriss and Mr. D. D. Barber, delegates elected by the Parish of the Good Shepherd, took their seats in the Council.

Mr. Huske read the report of the Committee on the Missionary Thank Offering; which was referred again to the Committee, and their report was made the special order for 4 p. m. to-day.

Col. DeRosset presented to the Diocese, for use in the Bishop's residence, a complete bound file of Journals of North Carolina, and of East Carolina to 1905; and, on motion of Rev. Mr. Hogue, the grateful thanks of the Council were given him by a rising vote.

Rev. Mr. Hogue offered the following resolution, and on his motion, it was referred to the Committee on Finance:

*Resolved*, That this Council request the Treasurers of the Parishes of the Diocese to send to the Diocesan Treasurer all monies collected for the erection of the Episcopal residence.

Rev. Mr. Hogue read the

#### REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON THE EVANGELIZATION OF THE JEWS.

The Chairman of this Committee attended, by invitation, the Convention of the Third Missionary District in Asheville, where a resolution was passed authorizing the appointment of a Committee to represent the District in the work of the Evangelization of the Jews. The Chairman of our Diocesan Committee was made the Chairman of the Committee of the Missionary District. Your Chairman begs leave to state that he is keeping in touch with the general work of the Church among the Jews and has in prospect the holding of a special service and the securing of special action on the part of the General Convention.

R. W. HOGUE, *Chairman*.

Mr. Calder was substituted for Mr. Rountree on the Committee on Missionary Jurisdiction for Colored Work.

The report of the Executive Missionary Committee was made the special order for 4:30 p. m. to-day.

Rev. T. P. Noe read report of the Committee on the State of the Church, pending discussion of which, the Council took a recess to 3:30 p. m.

#### REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON THE STATE OF THE CHURCH.

Your Committee respectfully report that their labors in arriving at an accurate report of the State of the Church has been rendered not only burdensome but in large part, futile, on account of the indifference manifested by those persons whose duty it is to make proper reports as required by Canon.

Judging from the statement of the Treasurer, the address of the



1907.

COMMUNICATION.

Bishop and the imperfect reports, we are convinced that with few exceptions, the work of the Diocese shows an encouraging forward movement, for which we feel grateful to Almighty God.

The Committee, deeply sensible of the importance of a proper and accurate tabulation of statistics not only to show our relative strength but also to encourage us in our efforts to do greater things, desire to submit herewith a list of Parishes and Missions that have not yet submitted any report: Beaufort County, Trinity; Goldsboro, St. Stephen's; Lenoir County, Holy Innocents'; Wilmington, St. John's; Avoca, Holy Innocents'; Beaufort, St. Clement's; Beaufort County, Calvary; Cronley; Elizabethtown; Sladesville, Hyde County; Swan Quarter, Hyde county; Weeksville, St. John's. And we unanimously offer the following resolutions:

I. That the Committee be instructed to call upon the Parishes and Missions that have not yet made reports to do so at once.

II. That the Secretary be instructed to print under a special caption a list of Parishes and Missions that have been remiss in making reports.

III. That the Bishop of the Diocese be requested to send, at or near the beginning of Lent, to each Minister, or in case of vacancy, of the Senior Warden of the Parish or Mission, a list of questions, covering all Canonical requirements, with request to reply at once.

T. P. NOE,

For the Committee.

MONDAY, 3:30 P. M.

The Council re-assembled, the Bishop presiding.

On motion, Rev. Dr. Carmichael was excused from further attendance.

The resolutions offered by the Committee on the State of the Church were adopted—(Later, the motion to adopt the *second* resolution was reconsidered, and the resolution was tabled.)

The Secretary read the following communication:

DIOCESE OF CALIFORNIA.

FIFTY-SEVENTH ANNUAL CONVENTION.

(Extract from proceedings of second day, January 23, A. D. 1907.)

On motion of the Rev. John Bakewell, D. D., the following Memorial of Gratitude and its appended resolution were adopted by a

rising vote, and their adoption was followed by singing the Long Metre Doxology:

CALIFORNIA'S MEMORIAL OF GRATITUDE.

God having been our refuge and strength, and very present help in trouble though the foundations of the earth were moved and the flame consumed the heavens, in this holy and beautiful house called by his Triune Name and spared by His Merciful Hand, the clergy and laity of the Diocese of California, with the House of Churchwomen in Convention assembled offer unto the Lord of heaven and earth this our memorial of Praise and Thanksgiving:

In that He hath spared our lives amid the perils of the late terrible calamity which hath visited this section of our State;

Because, while many of our churches, smitten to the dust appeal to Him in their humiliation, others remain standing as evidences of His love and witnesses to His protection;

In that He in whose hand are all the treasures of the earth hath raised up for us friends in the time of our great necessity, by whose bountiful offerings the losses of our clergy have been alleviated, temporary houses of worship have been constructed, our charitable institutions restored and a Sustenation Fund provided for;

And in that He hath put it into the hearts of the Board of Missions of the American Church to inaugurate a movement whereby our church edifices, through the present and future liberality of God's people may ultimately be rebuilt in their former beauty and permanency;

For these and all other blessings of His merciful providence we praise and magnify His Holy Name.

To our brothers and sisters in the Lord, to the Board of Missions, and to the Bishops, clergy, and laity who by their unbounded liberality have been the instruments of God's bounty toward us we offer our heartfelt thanks. May the blessings of the good God rest upon them.

The Lord was not in the earthquake nor in the fire, but in the still small voice which in that dreadful hour spoke to our consciences—and still doth speak in words of warning and of comfort.

Moved by His mercies we consecrate ourselves afresh to His faithful service,

In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost.

To the above memorial unanimously adopted at a joint session of the House of Clerical and Lay Deputies, and the House of Churchwomen, assembled in Convention in Trinity Church, San Francisco, January 23rd, 1907, the following resolution was appended:

*Resolved*, That the Secretary of the Convention be instructed to transmit copies of this memorial, bearing his signature and that of the Secretary of the House of Churchwomen, to the Board of Mis-

---

1907. REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON UNFINISHED BUSINESS.

---

sions, to the Bishops who assisted in the Relief Fund, and to the Church papers.

MARDON D. WILSON,  
*Secretary of Convention.*

ANNIE L. WOODWARD,  
*Secretary of House of Churchwomen.*

DIOCESE OF CALIFORNIA.

STANDING COMMITTEE.

TRUSTEES OF THE EASTMAN EDUCATIONAL FUND.

May 8, 1907.

*Reverend and Dear Sir,*

In behalf of the deputies to General Convention from the Diocese of California, I beg leave to call your attention to the fact that the Diocese of California at its last Convention, passed a memorial to General Convention asking permission to use the Revised Version in the Lessons at Morning and Evening Prayer.

I beg that you will present the matter at the Convention of your Diocese asking the Convention to take such action as it deems fit.

I am yours truly,

EDWARD L. PARSONS.

On motion of Rev. Mr. Skinner, it was

*Resolved:* That the Bishop's Address be referred to the Committee on the State of the Church; and that that portion of the Address relating to work among the negroes be referred to the Committee on Missionary Jurisdiction for Colored Work.

Rev. Mr. Skinner offered the following resolution, which was, on his motion, referred to the Committee on Canons:

*Resolved:* That Canon 19, Section 3, be amended by striking out in line 3, the word "traveling."

Rev. Mr. Gible read the

REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON UNFINISHED BUSINESS.

The Committee on Unfinished Business respectfully report that the only unfinished business is the appointment of the East Carolina Sunday School Commission. (See Journal of 1906, page 45.)

J. B. GIBBLE, *Chairman.*

OSCAR HARDY,

R. R. COTTEN.

Mr. Huske read the report of the Committee on the M. T. O., and the appended resolution was adopted:

#### REPORT OF COMMITTEE ON MISSIONARY THANK OFFERING.

Your Committee on the Missionary Thank-Offering beg leave to report, That they have requested Mr. B. R. Huske, of Fayetteville, to act as Treasurer of the fund and all Committees are requested to forward offerings to him, to be in time forwarded to the Treasurer of the Diocese. They request the passage of the following resolution:

*Resolved*, That it is the sense of the Council that Special services be held on Sunday, August 18—next, being the Sunday nearest the anniversary of the day on which the Sacrament of baptism was administered to Virginia Dare, in all Parishes and Mission Stations where it is possible to do so.

And that the men of the Church be urged to attend these services and present their offerings for the Missionary Thank Offering on that day.

B. R. HUSKE, *Secretary*,

For the Committee.

By invitation, Rev. Mr. DuBose addressed the Council on St. Mary's School.

The Bishop appointed as the Committee on "The Mission Herald," to whom was referred that portion of the Bishop's Address relating to that paper: Revs. J. B. Gible, T. P. Noe and W. E. Cox, Dr. W. A. Blount, Mr. D. S. Davis.

Rev. T. P. Noe offered the following resolution, which was, on his motion, referred to the Committee on Canons:

*Resolved*: That Canon 18, Section 3, be amended to read: "Each Clergyman shall report to the Bishop, through the Secretary, at least ten(10) days before the meeting of each Annual Council, &c."

On motion of Mr. Greenleaf, it was

*Resolved*: That the Report of the Committee on revising the Constitution and Canons be printed and a copy be furnished by the Secretary of the Council to each Parish 30 days before the next meeting of the Council

On motion of Rev. T. P. Noe, it was

*Resolved*: That the Secretary of the Council be instructed to cor-

---

1907. REPORT OF EXECUTIVE MISSIONARY COMMITTEE.

---

rect the list of Parishes and Missions by dropping the names of Cronly, Sladesville and Elizabethtown.

On motion of Rev. Mr. Eborn, it was

*Resolved:* That the name of St. Luke's Parish, Washington county, be changed to that of St. Luke's Parish, Roper.

Rev. Mr. Harding read the

REPORT OF THE EXECUTIVE MISSIONARY COMMITTEE.

Your Committee in submitting this, their annual report, have first of all, to record their great sorrow that there is \$100 deficit in contributions for Diocesan Missions. Would that all our Parishes could be made to feel a greater degree of responsibility in the Mission work of our own Diocese; and be by some means brought into closer and more efficient relations with its Missionary work.

With the exceptions of Wilmington, Fayetteville, New Bern, Washington, Edenton and Elizabeth City, we have few if any self supporting parishes. If the church people of our Diocese read as we hope they do The Spirit of Missions they will see that our Bishop last fall made his visitation covering a period of 26 days, with only one short ride on the railroad.

Ours is a Diocese in name, but your committee believes has as much mission work to be done as will be found in many a Missionary Jurisdiction, and while we have in East Carolina a faithful band of Christian laborers, and while they do their work faithfully and well they can not do as effectively as might be done were they not often hampered by an inadequate support. Your committee has been enabled to make appropriations to the Missionaries of the Diocese just the same as in years gone by, while the actual cost of living has increased fully 20 per cent. Can we do more, brethren, to strengthen missions already established and plant others in our Diocese. We can, if our Members, Clerical and Lay, will see that our people are interested in the whole Mission Field, Foreign and Domestic, as well as in East Carolina. We beg to offer the following resolutions:

*Resolved,* That appropriations be made to the several Missionaries whom the Bishop shall select.

2nd: That each Clergyman be earnestly requested, once in the fall of each year, and once between the 1st of January and the assembly of the Council, annually, to present to his Parish or charge, the Missionary conditions and need of this Diocese, and earnestly urge their substantial co-operation in meeting the one and highly developing the other.

N. C. CORDON, *Secretary.*



## REPORT OF EXECUTIVE MISSIONARY COMMITTEE.

May,

On motion, the Council went into Committee of the Whole for discussion of the Missionary condition of the Diocese, the President in the Chair.

The Committee of the Whole rose; and the chairman reported that pledges for Missionary work of the Diocese had been made, as follows:

Aurora, Ch. of the Cr...	\$ 25.00	Wilmington, Good Shep..	25.00
Beaufort County, Trinity	22.50	Wilmington, S. James'..	333.00
Beaufort County, Zion...	20.00	Wilmington, S. Mark's..	15.00
Belhaven, S. James'.....	15.00	Windsor, S. Thomas'....	36.00
Bonnerton, S. John's....	10.00	Winton, S. John's.....	25.00
Edenton, S. Paul's.....	60.00	Woodville, Grace.....	25.00
Elizabeth C., Christ Ch..	75.00	Ayden, S. James'.....	10.00
Fayetteville, S. John's... 100.00		Columbia, S. Andrew's..	10.00
Gatesville, S. Mary's....	35.00	Edward, Redeemer.....	10.00
Goldboro, S. Stephen's..	50.00	Maxton, S. Matthew's....	2.00
Greenville, S. Paul's....	40.00	Roxobel, S. Mark's.....	20.00
Hamilton, S. Martin's... 10.00		Snow Hill, S. Barnabas'.	7.00
Hertford, Holy Trinity..	40.00	Winterville, S. Luke's... 10.00	
Hope Mills, Christ Ch..	10.00	Atkinson, S. Thomas'....	2.00
Hyde County, S. George's	20.00	Boardman, S. Jude's.....	6.00
Kinston, S. Mary's.....	20.00	Cumberland Co., S. Tho's'	5.00
Lenoir Co., Holy Inno..	12.50	Fairfield .....	7.00
New Bern, Christ Church	150.00	Faison .....	5.00
New Bern, S. Cyprian's..	15.00	Murfreesboro, S. Bar....	6.00
Pitt county, S. John's... 30.00		Red Springs, S. Stephen's	5.00
Plymouth, Grace.....	13.00	Swan Quarter .....	5.00
Roper, S. Luke's.....	12.00	Waccamaw .....	5.00
Scuppernong, S. David's.	22.00	Weeksville .....	5.00
Washington, S. Peter's..	75.00		
Williamston, Advent ....	20.00	Total .....	\$1,481.00

On motion, the Secretary was instructed to notify the Treasurer of these pledges, and to print the list in the Journal in place of the "Table of Apportionment for Diocesan Missions"; against the names of those not making pledges to place the amount of former apportionments.

The resolutions appended to the report of the Executive Missionary Committee were adopted.

On motion of Mr. Cordon, it was

*Resolved*, That the Treasurer of the Diocese forward at end of each quarter to the Secretary of Executive Missionary Committee

---

1907. REPORT (NO. 2) OF THE COMMITTEE ON CANONS.

---

report of amount paid by each Parish applicable on their pledge for Diocesan Missions and amount of arrearage.

On motion of Mr. Greenleaf, the Council accepted the invitation from Christ Church Parish, Elizabeth City, to hold the next annual meeting in that Parish.

On motion, the Council adjourned to 9:30 o'clock to-morrow morning.

Evening Prayer was said, at 8:30 o'clock, by Revs. I. W. Hughes and L. Eborn, and addresses were made on the Missionary Thank Offering by the Rt. Rev. the Bishop, Mr. B. R. Huske and Rev. R. W. Hogue. The offerings of the congregation were received for the Diocesan Church Building Fund.

Evening Prayer was said in S. Augustine's Church by Revs. W. T. Wood and W. B. Suthern, Jr., with a sermon by Rev. J. H. King.

---

FOURTH DAY.

TUESDAY IN WHITSUN-WEEK, May 21st, 1907.

Morning Prayer was said, at 9:15 o'clock, by Revs. J. B. Gible and L. G. H. Williams; after which the Bishop called the Council to order.

The Roll-call was dispensed with.

The minutes of yesterday were read and approved.

Rev. I. W. Hughes read the

REPORT (NO. 2) OF THE COMMITTEE ON CANONS.

The Committee on Canons, to whom was referred the resolutions offered by Rev. Mr. Skinner and Rev. Mr. Noe: the first proposing to amend Canon 19, Section 3, by striking out the word "traveling", in line 3, recommend that the same be adopted.

They also recommend the adoption of the second resolution, proposing to amend Canon 18, Section 3, so that this section shall read: "Each Clergyman shall report to the Bishop through the Secretary, at least ten days before the meeting of each Annual Council," &c.

I. W. HUGHES,

For the Committee.

Mr. Bragaw read the

# REPORT OF COMMITTEE ON GENERAL CLERGY RELIEF FUND.

The Committee on General Clergy Relief Fund respectfully submit the following report:

There have been sent to your Committee for their information two statements in detail of the several amounts contributed by Parishes and Missions within the Diocese to the General Clergy Relief Fund during the last fiscal year; one statement for the Treasurer of the Diocese, the other from Rev. Alfred J. P. McClure, Assistant Treasurer of the General Fund. In a number of particulars these statements do not correspond, some credits being given on each statement that do not appear on the other. The discrepancies are no doubt, owing to the facts that some remittances were made direct to Mr. McClure, without passing through the hands of the Treasurer, and that remittances were made to the Diocesan Treasurer so late in the year that they had not reached Mr. McClure by the time he submitted his statement to the Committee. As Mr. McClure's statement includes items that cannot appear on our Treasurer's report we insert or will append it as a part of our report.

The totals given by him are: From Parishes and Missions and miscellaneous, \$337.75; from individuals, \$45.55; aggregating, \$383.40. To be added to his aggregate are the following items that are on the Diocesan Treasurer's report and not on Mr. McClure's:

Trinity, Beaufort county, \$10.53; Zion Parish, Beaufort County, \$1.34; Christ Church, New Bern, \$24.24; Grace Church, Plymouth, \$1.00; St. John's, Wilmington, \$2.50; St. Mark's, Wilmington, 25 cents; St. Stephen's, Red Springs, \$1.00; St. James, Ayden, \$1.00; St. Luke's, Winterville \$1.00; Church of the Advent, Williamston, \$1.00; total, \$43.86; which with the \$383.40 acknowledged by Mr. McClure, makes \$427.26. There are still according to the statement submitted by our Treasurer twenty-seven parishes and missions that have made no contribution to the Fund.

Mr. McClure reports beneficiaries in this Diocese six; amount appropriated within the year, \$860.

We feel that in estimating the difference between the amounts given by this Diocese and that received, the Diocese should have credit for the interest on the Capital Fund of \$6520, which we turned over to the General Fund. This interest at 5 per cent. would be \$326. But even so, what we have received is \$106.74 more than we have given. This balance ought to be on the other side. Certainly if our Church people could be aroused to the peculiarly strong claims the object of this Fund has upon their sympathy and their conscience they would respond more

---

1907. REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON FINANCE.

---

generously. It is impossible to include in this report citations from the literature sent to us by Mr. McClure bearing upon the subject. But certainly most pathetic is the case of those—and there are many such—who after having toiled through youth and manhood in the Master's cause on insufficient support, are left in their almost helpless old age or disability well-nigh in a state of pauperism. There is perhaps nothing that men give to more freely than the actual suffering of the deserving. Such is the situation of the old, infirm and disabled Clergy. We ask our brother Clergy to present earnestly and vigorously the cause of their needy brethren and we believe largely increased contributions will come.

Signed by the Committee.

N. C. HUGHES, *Chairman*,  
LUTHER EBORN,  
JNO. H. GRIFFITH, JR.,  
JNO. G. BRAGAW, JR.

Mr. Calder read report of Committee on Finance and the appended resolutions were adopted:

REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON FINANCE.

The Committee on Finance respectfully report that they have, through a sub-committee, examined the report of the Treasurer of the Diocese, and have compared the same with his vouchers for disbursements, all of which we have found to be correct.

We have also examined the securities in his hands belonging to the several Diocesan Funds, and the balance of cash, and find them to correspond with his statement, which properly accounts for all changes made during the fiscal year.

Canon 21 prescribes that "It shall be the duty of every clergyman of the Diocese to call on the Parishes and Mission Stations under his charge for contributions (by collections or otherwise) at least once in every quarter in aid of the current Missionary Fund, and at least once in every year in the aid of the Relief Fund, the Church Building Fund, the Students Aid Fund, and the Theological Department of the University of the South, and to see that all such contributions are promptly remitted to the Treasurer of the Diocese."

The contributions during the year to these several Funds have been as follows :

To Diocesan Missions.....	\$1,061.35	against	\$1,178.35	last year
To General Clergy Relief Fund	311.49	against	232.04	last year
To Students' Aid Fund.....	110.89	against	120.24	last year
To Church Building Fund.....	114.24	against	74.14	last year
To University of the South....	158.42	against	129.41	last year
To Episcopal & Contingent Fund	2,444.99	against	2,035.67	last year
<hr/>				
Total.....	\$4,201.38	against	\$3,769.85	last year



The increase of \$409.32 for the Episcopal and Contingent Fund is more than last year by fully twenty per cent., which was the average amount of increase asked for, and it is gratifying that this response has enabled us to meet the enhanced salaries then voted, and leave a balance of \$1,066.84 with which to begin the new year, practically the same as last year.

The income of this Fund was \$4,322.61 and disbursements \$4,409.48.

There has been an increase also of \$148.56 in the contributions to the three objects outside the Diocese, but at the expense of our own Diocesan Missions and Students' Aid Funds, these two showing a decrease of \$126.33. We suggest for your consideration whether such discrepancy should exist or continue.

The annual review of these statistics is rather discouraging. That our four thousand communicants should contribute an average of only twenty-eight cents per capita for the spread of the Gospel within our own borders or, eliminating the three largest contributors, only twenty cents; and a total of eighteen cents per capita for aiding students preparing for the ministry, relief of our aged clergy, building churches, and supporting our own Theological school, shows that our people are not awake to their responsibilities, or are indifferent to their opportunities.

What will our clergy do to arouse them, and what response may we expect from our laity?

Brethren, we have a goodly heritage in one of the fairest lands given to man, where the Church was earliest planted by our English forefathers, and where it flourished beyond all others in the first centuries of our national life. Its roots still live among our people, and silent nave and pulpit, once eloquent with praise and prophecy, invite you to occupy many vacant parishes of former days.

Shall we not, in this commemorative year, arouse ourselves and revivify the Church in this historic Diocese?

In addition to the above, contributions amounting to \$3,477.00 passed through the Treasurer's hands for various objects which have not been heretofore reported, and we are persuaded that a more strict compliance with the resolution of the last Council directing that amounts for "all purposes outside the Diocese be sent to the Diocesan Treasurer" would show more fully what our people have done, and be both instructive and inspiring.

For more full details of our finances we invite your careful perusal of the report of the Treasurer, containing some timely suggestions which we endorse and commend.

The following Parishes failed to contribute to any of the four Funds as required by canon, viz: St. Thomas, Bath; St. Paul, Beaufort; St. Paul, Clinton; Holy Innocents, Lenoir County; St. Philip, Southport and St. Paul, Vanceboro.



1907.

REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON FINANCE.

Of the remaining Parishes two contributed to only two of the Funds, and three parishes contributed to three.

Several of those named have been persistently delinquent year after year, and we suggest whether some action in regard to such should not be taken under Section 4, Article IV, of the Constitution, or Section 1 of Canon 16.

We feel distinctly encouraged by the result of the effort to repair the inroad made upon the Permanent Episcopal Fund by the building of the new residence for the Bishop. Verbal reports from various centers assure us that enough money has been actually collected, and positive promises secured, to make certain the payment of at least five thousand dollars during the first year of our campaign, and we believe that with persistent endeavor, and renewed enthusiasm, the whole amount will be ultimately secured—probably within the next two years. We earnestly recommend that committees be instructed to push the work in every quarter of the Diocese, believing our people will generously respond to a proper presentation of this urgent need.

We recommend the adoption of the following resolutions:

*Resolved 1.* Upon the completion of the Bishop's house the Trustees of the Diocese are instructed to issue the note of the Diocese, payable to the Treasurer, for an amount equal to the net cost of the same, bearing interest at four per cent. per annum, which note shall be carried as a debt due the Permanent Episcopal Fund.

*Resolved 2.* That the Council approves and endorses the apportionment put upon the several parishes and stations for raising the amount necessary to replace in the Permanent Episcopal Fund the cost of the Episcopal residence, and the Bishop is requested to continue the committee heretofore appointed for that purpose and to renew the same annually until the debt is canceled; said committee to have authority to employ such aid as they may deem best to further their efforts.

*Resolved 3.* Upon the certification by the Trustees of the value of the lot upon which the Bishop's house is erected the Treasurer is directed to carry such amount as a part of the property belonging to the Permanent Episcopal Fund of the Diocese.

*Resolved 4.* That the scale of assessments on the Parishes and Missions for the Episcopal and Contingent Fund during the current year be the same as fixed last year except that the assessment upon St. James Parish, Wilmington, be made six hundred dollars, the said Parish agreeing to pay the arrears of \$150 now appearing against it. Also that the assessment on Christ Church, Elizabeth City, be \$100; St. John, Winton, be six dollars, and the Parish of the Good Shepherd, Wilmington, ten dollars.

The Committee on Finance to whom was referred the resolution in regard to collections for building the Bishop's house, respectfully

## RESOLUTIONS.

May,

offer the following resolution as a substitute for the original, and move its adoption:

*Resolved*, That the Committees in the several parishes having in charge the collection of money for building the Bishop's house are requested to push forward the business and to remit the proceeds to the Diocesan Treasurer as rapidly as possible.

WILLIAM CALDER,

For the Committee.

Mr. Bragaw was substituted for Mr. Cordon, and Mr. J. Victor Grainger for Mr. N. N. Davis, on the Committee to raise funds for the Bishop's House.

Rev. Mr. Cox read the Report of the Special Committee on the Missionary Jurisdiction for the Negro, the consideration of which was made the Special Order for 3.00 p. m. to-day.

On motion of Mr. Huske, it was

*Resolved*, That the Council recommends that the Parishes and Mission Stations of the Diocese, endeavor to raise an amount equal to at least double the apportionment for General Missions for the Missionary Thank Offering, to be presented at the General Convention in October next.

Mr. Thomas D. Meares was elected Treasurer of the Diocese.

Revs. N. Harding, J. Carmichael, D. D., and F. N. Skinner, Messrs. W. L. DeRosset and G. H. Roberts were elected the Standing Committee.

Messrs. W. G. Lamb, J. P. Haskitt and N. C. Cordon were elected members of the Executive Missionary Committee.

Rev. Dr. Drane, Mr. G. V. Cowper and Mr. W. D. Pruden were elected the Students' Aid Committee.

Revs. J. H. Griffith, Jr., and L. G. H. Williams, and Mr. W. D. Pruden were elected the Church Building Committee.

Messrs. William Calder, W. G. Lamb, G. H. Roberts, B. R. Huske and G. C. Royall were elected the Committee on Finance.

The Revs. Nathaniel Harding, Robert B. Drane, D. D.,

1907.

REPORT ON JURISDICTION OF NEGROES.

and James Carmichael, D. D., Messrs. Wilson G. Lamb, William Calder, B. R. Huske and George H. Roberts, were elected Deputies to the General Convention.

Messrs. John W. Atkinson, R. R. Cotten, W. B. Shepard and G. C. Royall were elected Supplementary Lay Deputies.

Messrs. William Calder and John W. Atkinson were elected Trustees of the Diocese.

Rev. R. W. Hogue, Messrs. F. H. Fechtig and G. C. Royall were elected Trustees of the University of the South for a term of three years.

Rev. T. P. Noe was elected Trustee of St. Mary's School, Raleigh, in place of Rev. R. W. Hogue, resigned.

The Council took a recess to 3:00 p. m.

Tuesday, 3:00 P. M.

The Council re-assembled, the Bishop presiding.

The Special Order, the report of the Committee on Missionary Jurisdiction for the Negro, was taken up and the appended resolutions were adopted.

REPORT OF THE SPECIAL COMMITTEE ON MISSIONARY JURISDICTIONS FOR NEGROES.

Pursuant to the call of its Chairman, your Committee on Missionary Jurisdictions for the Negroes met with the following members present: Rev. Nathaniel Harding, Chairman; Rev. W. E. Cox, Secretary; Messrs. W. G. Lamb, W. D. Pruden and Wm. Calder, and Rev. Messrs. W. G. Avant, E. R. Bennett and W. B. Southern, Jr.

On motion of Mr. Lamb, the Negro members of the Committee were invited to address the Committee first. In response Rev. Mr. Avant, for the Negro members of the Committee, read a paper favoring the erection of Missionary Jurisdictions for their race under negro Missionary Bishops, which paper is attached hereto as a part of this report.

"The Special Committee on Missionary Jurisdiction for the Negro respectfully report that it has carefully considered the duty assigned it and has endeavored to learn the opinion of the Negro Churchmen in the Diocese of East Carolina, and also discussed both in pri-

vate, and in public, that which is best for the Church upon this subject.

We find that where the subject is understood, the consensus of opinion favors the Missionary Jurisdiction with a Negro Missionary Bishop in charge, and believe such action will be the means of doing great good for the church in general and the Negro in particular.

We hold that it is the best thing, for the proper and full development of true character, and manhood among any people, to place the responsibility, by giving to them every part of the Church's ministry. Trusting them fully with the things of God.

We therefore conclude, that the Church will do much good in general under the present embarrassing conditions, and show fully her greatness in meeting actual necessities, by creating Missionary Jurisdictions and consecrating Negro Bishops.

The Committee recommends that the Council of East Carolina now assembled, memorialize the General Convention in accordance with the purport of this report.

Respectfully submitted,

E. R. BENNETT,  
W. B. SUTHERN, JR.,  
SOL. T. EVANS,  
A. E. JACKSON,  
W. GEO. AVANT."

Rev. Mr. Bennett and Rev. Mr. Avant both spoke in favor of the action proposed.

After a free, frank and kindly conference, in which present conditions and future prospects among the Negroes were candidly discussed, the Committee as a whole expressed itself as favorable to Missionary Jurisdictions for the Negroes under Negro Missionary Bishops, and the following resolutions were adopted and are presented for the consideration of the Council:

I. That we recommend the erection of Missionary Jurisdictions, made up of the Negroes in different contiguous Dioceses, under Negro Missionary Bishops, on equality with any other Missionary Jurisdiction in the Church.

II. That for the highest good of the Negroes themselves, and as a means of giving to them the assistance and sympathetic co-operation of the white race, we recommend that, as a point of contact in addition to that of the General Convention, the Bishops of the several Dioceses within the territory comprising such Negro Missionary Jurisdiction shall be constituted a Board of Advisors to the Negro Missionary Bishop of that Jurisdiction.

III. That we deem it advisable for the General Convention to take immediate action on this question, and that our deputies to



1907.

PROCEEDINGS.

the General Convention be instructed to present these resolutions to the General Convention. Signed,

REV. NATHANIEL HARDING,  
REV. WM. E. COX,  
W. G. LAMB,  
W. D. PRUDEN,  
WM. CALDER,  
REV. W. G. AVANT,  
REV. E. R. BENNETT,  
REV. W. B. SUTHERN, JR.,  
Committee.

On nomination by the Bishop, Mr. George Rountree was elected Chancellor of the Diocese.

Rev. F. N. Skinner was elected Registrar.

Rev F. N. Skinner was elected Deputy to the General Convention; and Revs. R. W. Hogue, Wm. E. Cox, J. H. Griffith, Jr., and A. W. Seabrease were elected Supplementary Clerical Deputies.

On motion of Mr. Royall, the Treasurer was instructed to pay the Sexton of St. Mary's Church, Five dollars.

Saturday, May 23rd, 1908, at 9 p. m., was selected as the time for the next Annual Council.

Rev. Mr. Gible read the Report of the Committee on "*The Mission Herald*," and the appended resolutions were adopted:

We, your Committee, to whom was referred that portion of the Bishop's Address, relating to the *Mission Herald*, respectfully report:

That we have conferred with the Rev. Wm. E. Cox, the present Editor and Business Manager, to whose indomitable zeal and energy, its present financial status and usefulness is due, and find that the actual paying subscription list amounts to approximately \$200 per annum and the receipts from advertisements to approximately \$25.00 per annum, making the total earnings approximately \$225.00 per annum. The cost of maintenance covering printing, paper, mailing, &c., to approximately \$166.00. In view of these facts and looking forward to the magazine's greater usefulness and influence, which will require more time and labor, and inasmuch as the Convocation of Edenton has voluntarily offered to relinquish all right to the publication of the *Mission Herald*, provided, the Council adopts it as the official organ of the Diocese, we offer the following resolutions:



---

 REPORT OF TRUSTEES OF THE UNIVERSITY OF THE SOUTH. May,
 

---

1. That we accept this generous offer with thanks and adopt the *Mission Herald* as the official organ of the Diocese.

2. That the Reverend Wm. E. Cox be elected Editor in Chief and that two associate editors be elected.

J. B. GIBBLE,

For the Committee.

On motion of Rev. Mr. Hogue, it was

*Resolved*, That this Council extend its hearty endorsement and warm sympathy to the American Peace Society and that a Committee be appointed to offer its services in the valuable work of that Society.

*Resolved*, That the Bishop be requested to authorize a special prayer in behalf of the Peace Movement, to be used at his discretion.

Rev. Mr. Hogue read the

REPORT OF THE TRUSTEES OF THE UNIVERSITY OF THE SOUTH.

Your Clerical Trustee to Sewanee, has but a brief report to make in view of the address to be given at the service to-night.

He attended the meeting of the Board of Trustees last year as he has each year of his trusteeship. He regrets to say that neither of the lay-trustees has attended the Board Meeting during the last five years and, as he learns, for many previous years. This is a more unfortunate fact than may at first glance appear. It weakens the report of the Trustees to the Diocese by giving it the coloring of a report of an alumnus of Sewanee, it necessarily narrows the knowledge and cripples the interest and support of the body of the laity and it deprives Sewanee of the benefit of the services of our lay members in the important legislation of the Board of Trustees. It is our duty to the Diocese and to the Theological Seminary for which our Diocese is sponsor, that we should remedy this situation. The only remedy which your Trustee sees is the election of lay delegates, who will pledge themselves to attend, if possible, and the payment of the expenses of these delegates by the Diocese for a few years at least.

At the meeting of the Board last year great encouragement was given by the facts that our Seminary had a larger number of students than ever before in its history, that the students were of unusually high calibre and that this Diocese had in training more young men than it has ever had before.

During the past two years two books have been pub-

1907.

RESOLUTION

lished from the pen of Dr. W. P. DuBose, Dean of the Seminary, which have received the widest and highest commendation and which would be a valuable addition to the library of every Clergyman in the Diocese. They are the "Gospel of St. Paul" and the "Gospel in the Gospels."

Your Trustee feels that the department will suffer a signal loss if the Chaplain, Rev. W. A. Guerry, accepts his election as Bishop Co-adjutor of South Carolina.

Perhaps the greatest need of the University as a University has been a better equipped scientific department and it is gratifying to report that this department has just received a gift of sixty thousand dollars from Mr. Andrew Carnegie, contingent upon the raising by the University of a sum about the equivalent of Mr. Carnegie's gift. This fact brings an indirect message to us since the unfailing and generous support of the Theological department will give the University a freer hand in the effort to raise the sum to be secured.

Your Trustee had intended asking for a support from this Diocese more nearly in keeping with the benefits received by the students from the Diocese and with the support given by every other Diocese represented. He refrains from presenting a resolution to this effect, in deference to the other objects that at this time call for the liberal contributions of the people of the Diocese. He asks only that each of our Clergy endeavor to increase the contribution of his Parish, not only because of our Canonical obligation, but because of the benefits given to our students—who pay no tuition whatever—and because of our privilege in directing the affairs, moulding the Churchmanship and sharing the ownership of the Theological Seminary at Sewanee.

R. W. HOGUE, *Clerical Trustee.*

The Bishop appointed as the East Carolina Sunday School Commission, Revs. W. E. Cox, R. W. Hogue and L. G. H. Williams, Messrs. N. C. Cordon, S. M. Boatwright and G. C. Royall.

Rev. Mr. McMasters was introduced by the Bishop and addressed the Council on the work of the N. C. Sabbath Association.

On motion of Rev. Mr. Cox, it was

*Resolved*, That we express our appreciation of and hearty sympathy with this and other movements for a better observance of the Lord's Day.

By invitation, Rev. Walter J. Smith addressed the Council on the Thompson Orphanage.

## RESOLUTIONS.

May, 1907.

On motion of Mr. Rose, it was

*Resolved*, That the Thanks of this Council is hereby sincerely tendered to the Rector, Vestry and people of St. Mary's Parish and also to the good people generally of the city of Kinston for the unbounded hospitality and attention which has made the Council one of the most delightful for many years.

The Secretary was instructed to print 1,200 copies of the Journal.

On motion of Rev. T. P. Noe, it was

*Resolved*, That all amounts contributed by Parishes and Missions for all purposes outside of the Parish or Mission be sent to the Diocesan Treasurer, and that he be required to include these amounts in his report.

Recess was taken till after service to-night.

---

Evening Prayer was said, at 8:30 o'clock, by Revs. C. L. Arnold and F. B. Ticknor, and addresses were made by Rev. T. P. Noe on "Sewanee"; Rev. W. E. Cox and Mr. S. S. Nash on Sunday School Work. The offerings of the congregation were received for the Students' Aid Fund of the Diocese.

After service, the minutes of to-day were read and approved. The Bishop addressed the Council, and after the singing of the *Gloria in Excelsis*, said the closing prayers, pronounced the Benediction, and declared the Council adjourned.

FREDERICK N. SKINNER,

*Secretary*

[Note.—After the Council adjourned, the Bishop made the following changes in appointment of committees, viz., Rev. R. W. Hogue was taken from the "Committee to raise funds for the erection of the Bishop's House," and was substituted for Rev. I. W. Hughes (transferred to Ex. Missionary Committee) on the Committee on Canons.—Secretary.]

---

APPENDIX A.

---

EPISCOPAL ADDRESS

---





## **BISHOP'S ADDRESS.**

MY DEAR BRETHREN:—When I look on this great gathering of Clergy, of delegates to the Council, of devoted sons and daughters of our Church, of interested Christian friends of other Churches; all coming to worship God and to hear the Bishop tell of his year's work, carry them in his travels through the Diocese, give them his Godly advice on matters connected with the progress of the Church at home and abroad—when I recall the thronging congregation this morning crowding this beautiful and commodious Church to its utmost capacity, engaging with enthusiastic sympathy in our noble opening service, when I am still conscious of and thankful for the uplift of the quiet hour of deep devotion in the soft, sweet gloaming: Ah, friends, when all these thoughts fill my mind and heart I can say to you—you will agree with me—that we have made no mistake in coming together for a holy Sunday, in beginning our Council with the great worship of the Lord's Day.

Before I go forward into my account of the year's work let me offer my hearty congratulations to the Rector, vestry and congregation of St. Mary's for the completion of their comfortable and beautiful Church; let me compliment them on their courage, zeal and good judgment, and let me express my sincere gratification in helping them this day of the Consecration to bring their fine work to this happy end.

I began my work for the conciliar year last May with a brief visit to Hampton to discuss with some prominent, Godly men, North and South, the matters of importance to the whole Church. The morning of the second Sunday in May found me at Snow Hill in St. Barnabas' Church, where I preached, confirmed three persons and administered the Holy Communion. That afternoon I drove to Farmville and preached that night in the little Church, crowded to its doors, confirming one person. Monday I drove to Greenville and went thence by train to New Bern for the Council. That Council was one of the best I have ever attended: In-

teresting, enthusiastic and progressive. I spent the Sunday after the Council at two interesting Missions near New Bern; Stonewall and Oriental. The last Sunday in May I preached the Baccalaureate sermon at the Agricultural and Mechanical College and spent most of the following week in Raleigh attending the Commencements of St. Mary's and St. Augustine Schools. The first Sunday in June went to Chocowinity preaching the Commencement sermon to the boys at Trinity school; and the Sunday after was at Boardman, Columbus County, where I preached morning and night and confirmed two persons. I found here much enthusiasm among our own people and much interest in the Church among other Christian people, the outcome of an earnest teaching Mission conducted by Rev. Louis G. Wood, of Charleston. The morning of June 17th, the first Sunday after Trinity, I ordained in St. Mark's, Wilmington, James Henry King and William Thurber Wood to be Deacons. I sent Wood to Washington to open a Mission among the colored people there; and I put King in charge of the Missions of St. John the Evangelist, Edenton, and St. Philip's, Elizabeth City. Missionary work at Fremont, Wallace, Lumberton and Burgaw, and my annual visit to the University of the South brought me to the 10th of July.

July, August and September was spent chiefly near Lawrenceville, Va., resting, studying, writing.

Fall work opened on September 28th at St. John's, Pitt County, with a three day's Mission. A few days at home, and then the rest of October, excepting part of one week at the Missionary Conference in Asheville, was spent with Mr. Gible in his large and interesting field; an eight day's Mission in Windsor and two or three days apiece in Hamilton, Woodville, Roxobel, Murfreesboro, Winton and Gatesville. I found the Church alive and growing in all these places, interest and hope filling the hearts of the people, all responding to and grateful for the zeal, the energy and the

1907.

BISHOP'S ADDRESS.

tact of their new Rector. If more of our good, strong men would stay in the country, giving themselves for years to that scattered work, the Church would grow and prosper in all of our Southern Dioceses and men would no more reproach us for being the Church for only large cities and wealthy people. November was my fullest month, visiting Chocowinity, Vanceboro, Washington, Zion, Bath, Yeatesville, Pinetown, Aurora, Bonnerton, Edward, Belhaven, Leachville, Sladesville, Fairfield, St. George's, Swan Quarter, Roper, St. David's, Cresswell, Columbia. The travel all of this month was by horse and buggy through splendid Autumn woods, or sailing along the wide rivers and across the broad estuaries of Albemarle and Pamlico Sounds. Points of special note are: the fine confirmation class and uplifting service at St. Peter's, Washington, the strong progressive work which the young negro Deacon, William Wood, is doing in Washington, introducing the Church to the people of his race, Mr. Ticknor's large confirmation class at Aurora and Bonnerton and the Mission at Edward, the interesting first service in our little new Church in Fairfield and the kindly feeling of the whole community towards the Episcopal Church. During December I visited Edenton, St. Paul's, in the morning and St. John the Evangelist at night, Avoca, Plymouth, Hertford, Weeksville, Christ Church and St. Philip's, Elizabeth City, St. Peter's, Gates County, Williamston, Ayden, Winterville, Greenville, Goldsboro and Warsaw. Rev. Claudius F. Smith took charge of Christ Church, Elizabeth City, the first of October. The zeal and devotion of the new Rector and the interest and harmony of the people cheered their Bishop's heart and gave him just grounds for hoping that Elizabeth City would soon become one of the strongest parishes in our Diocese. Mr. Lasser presented a good class in Hertford; the people have put electric lights and handsome new pews in the Church: both

material and spiritual evidence of strong and vigorous Church life. The first three Sunday mornings in January I preached a course of sermons on happiness in St. James, Wilmington, preaching in the other Churches at night. January 8th to 10th took part in the Convocation of Wilmington in the Church of the Good Shepherd. January 22nd to the 25th I attended a Conference of the Southern Bishops and some of the Northern Bishops in Washington, D. C. The matter before us was the colored work in the Church with special reference to a Missionary Jurisdiction and a colored Bishop. The first Sunday in February I ordained Alex C. D. Noe to the Diaconate in the Church of the Good Shepherd, Wilmington. The middle of February he took charge of the work in Hyde County. I have already had good account of him. The eleven days from the 7th to the 18th of February were passed in South Carolina making visitations for Bishop Capers. I spent the 20th in Raleigh at a meeting of the Trustees of St. Mary's trying to elect a Rector.

Mr. DuBose resigned in December, his resignation to take effect at the end of this school term. In this connection I quote from the report of the Board of Trustees with my own personal endorsement: "The Trustees desire to place on record their very high appreciation of the faithful services of the Rev. McNeely DuBose who retires from the Rectorship of St. Mary's at the close of the present school year. Mr. DuBose feels that his vocation is for more exclusively pastoral and priestly work, but he may certainly carry with him in returning to parochial work the consciousness of a good work nobly and effectively done in building up and advancing this important institution of Christian culture. His administration of the school has been marked by most important progress and development in the material and business interests of the School, and he leaves marks of his



1907.

BISHOP'S ADDRESS.

work behind him which time shall not soon obliterate. The Chapel owes very much of what it has become to his zeal and good taste: the steam laundry is specially his work, and indeed the whole property speaks of his faithful care and watchful interest. The business of the School has been closely looked after and it is believed that its affairs have never been in so thoroughly satisfactory a condition as they are at this time. And in the higher interests of religious culture we feel that we owe very much to Mr. DuBose. He has not only made the Chapel beautiful and seemly with its appropriate appointments and furniture, but he has done much to add to the reverence and edifying character of the service therein rendered, and to bring to bear upon the School the elevating and stimulating influence of the doctrinal and devotional system of the Church. He has done good work here: we believe he will do good work wherever in God's providence he may be called to labor." The Trustees determined that day to have a Lady Principal of St. Mary's who should be the Rector's agent in the personal management of the teachers and pupils. Subsequently the Trustees met and elected to this position Mrs. Leonora W. Sheib, a Southern gentlewoman, born in Louisiana, trained in the best schools of Kentucky and Virginia, the widow of a distinguished professor of Tulane University, a graduate since her husband's death of the Teacher's College of Columbia University, New York, a practical teacher for the past three years. Mrs. Sheib is about forty years old and comes to us with high recommendations from Mrs. Walker, the head of the Cathedral School in Washington, President Alderman and Bishop Sessums. They all declare her to be a woman of the highest character, culture and ability, with special gifts for administration and discipline. After coming to Raleigh and looking carefully into the work expected of her, she has accepted the call and will assume her high and important position next



fall. We expect to elect a Rector at our meeting the 29th of this month. With the Rector whom we hope to elect and with Mrs. Sheib as Lady Principal we look forward to great good things for St. Mary's School.

I was in Beaufort the last Sunday and Monday in February, visiting the parish and examining into St. Paul's School. I found the school in good condition with more pupils than ever before, Mrs. Geffroy managing it with energy and good judgment, assisted by a fine corps of devoted teachers. The vestry and I agreed on a plan for the calling and support of a Rector, whom I hope to see in charge before very long; and we also agreed with Mrs. Geffroy in a satisfactory arrangement for the management of St. Paul's School. My visit was interesting and encouraging.

The first Sunday in March was a lovely spring day in Chapel Hill, and I enjoyed it physically, mentally and spiritually, preaching in the morning in our own little Church and at night in the University Chapel. Ah, my friends, it stirred me to the depths of my being and called forth all that was best in me to stand before that throng of eager faces, active minds and aspiring hearts, and to speak to them my message from the Master. I want to say right here to all my people that from personal experience I know that the religious and moral influences of the University are strong and that its mental force is of the highest order. We ought to thank God that we have such a place in our own State to send our boys. My own son goes there in the next two years and every young man looking to the Holy Ministry in this Diocese shall do his academic work chiefly at the University.

Goldsboro being without a Rector I gave them the second Sunday. Mr. Horsfield had resigned in February to go to Oxford. A Christian gentleman, a clear and scholarly preacher, a wise and sympathetic Parish priest; Mr. Horsfield will be missed in his parish and in the Diocese. I gave

1907.

BISHOP'S ADDRESS.

him his Letter Dimissory with personal regret and my sincere good wishes for usefulness and happiness in his new parish.

One week in March was devoted to my visit to Chicago, where I preached on the third Sunday night the Hale Sermon on the subject "Church Work among the Colored People in the South." When earnest men in the North ask us to tell them what we of the South see and know of this matter, I think it is our duty to go and speak. The latter part of Lent I made my official visitation to St. John's, St. Mark's, St. James', and the Church of the Good Shepherd, Wilmington. After my service in the Church of the Good Shepherd Monday night, March 26th, the Mission was organized into a parish, in my presence, according to the Canons of the Diocese. Rev. Thomas P. Noe came from Beaufort to the Chapel of the Good Shepherd last June. Under his wise, steady and loving leadership the Mission has so grown and strengthened, has become so conscious of its own life and vigor that it now desires to be a parish; and it has given good evidence to the Bishop and to the Rector and vestry of St. James of its ability to live its own life and do its own work. Good Friday and Easter were spent in New Bern, administering on Easter Day the rite of Confirmation in the morning in Christ's Church and at night at St. Cyprian's. The Rev. J. L. Taylor came from Petersburg to become the Rector of St. Cyprian's in December. I have also put him in charge of the colored Mission in Kinston. He is doing good and faithful work in both Parish and Mission. I am glad to state that through Mr. Taylor's influence I had a satisfactory interview with Mr. Isaac A. Smith who had been excommunicated by Rev. Mr. Avant in September, 1906, and the excommunication confirmed by me in December of the same year. As the result of this conversation I put Mr. Smith on probation; and I ordered him restored to the Com-

---

BISHOP'S ADDRESS.

---

May,

---

munion the first Sunday in May. Visitations to Fayetteville in St. John's and St. Joseph's and the Missions adjacent, St. Thomas in the country, St. Philip's, Campbelton, Hope Mills, Red Springs and Maxton kept me busy the first half of April and the latter part was occupied with Pollocksville, Trenton and Holy Innocents.

The Rev. C. L. Arnold came from Detroit the middle of April to give us two months work in the Diocese, holding Missions and doing missionary work with special reference to the opening and advance of the Church in the towns along the Atlantic Coast Line between Wilson and Wilmington. I earnestly hope that he will accept the call to Goldsboro; and I shall be happy to give him charge of the Missionary work he has now in hand. Dr. Carmichael resigned the charge of his Parish, St. John's, Wilmington, the Monday after Easter. He took this trying step simply because he thought he was doing justice to his Parish, but against the united protest of his vestry. He realized his inability on account of his age and physical weakness to do his full work. He leaves a harmonious Parish, regretting the severance of the ties that have bound together Rector and people for twenty-five years. I am glad to state that our dear brother will continue to live in Wilmington and will give the Bishop and the Diocese the benefit of his wise counsel.

Col. DeRosset resigned the office of Treasurer of the Diocese last December. This action was due entirely to physical infirmity; and while I recognize the wisdom of the step I yet accepted Col. DeRosset's resignation with sincere regret. No man is more devotedly attached to the Church than he and no man has given to the Church more earnest, honest and efficient service. At the death of his honored father he succeeded him to this useful and important office. A DeRosset has been the Treasurer of the Diocese since its beginning, twenty-four years ago, and the present sound financial con-

1907.

BISHOP'S ADDRESS.

dition of our Diocese is a tribute to their honesty and ability. Our prayers and good wishes go with our dear brother in his well deserved, if enforced, retirement. I appointed Mr. Thomas D. Meares to succeed Col. DeRosset as Treasurer until this meeting of the Council. He has undertaken the duties of the office with zeal and ability and I feel sure that the Council will act wisely to elect him Treasurer of the Diocese.

SUMMARY.

Have visited within the Diocese, Parishes and Missions	
and new places, some twice.....	80
Confirmed, presented by Rev. Mr. Cox .....	18
presented by Rev. Mr. Gibble .....	12
presented by Rev. Mr. Harding .....	27
presented by Rev. Mr. N. C. Hughes....	2
presented by Rev. Mr. W. T. Wood.....	11
presented by Rev. Mr. Ticknor .....	25
presented by Rev. Mr. Eborn .....	13
presented by Rev. Mr. Lassiter .....	12
presented by Rev. Mr. Smith .....	18
presented by Rev. Mr. King .....	7
presented by Rev. Mr. Horsfield .....	6
presented by Rev. Mr. Hogue .....	26
presented by Rev. Dr. Carmichael .....	2
presented by Rev. Mr. Bennett .....	12
presented by Rev. Mr. Noe .....	11
presented by Rev. Mr. Williams .....	15
presented by Rev. Mr. Taylor .....	11
presented by Rev. Mr. I. W. Hughes....	13
presented by Rev. Mr. Skinner .....	4
presented by Rev. Mr. Suthern .....	11
presented by Rev. Mr. Seabrease .....	4
presented by myself .....	20
Total .....	280

BISHOP'S ADDRESS.	May,
Ordained deacons .....	3
Clergy at present in Diocese.....	26
Outside the Diocese Canonically connected.....	3
Candidates for Orders.....	7
Postulants .....	3
Lay Readers, about.....	52

I am happy to tell you that the general condition of the Diocese both financially and spiritually is good and encouraging. In spite of our increased expenditures, the increased contributions enable us to keep still a good balance to our credit in the Episcopal and Contingent Fund. The missionary work is growing, vacant fields are filling up and good work of all kinds is going forward in Parish and Missions. The general Church is moving on steadily with no great loss or calamity in physical affairs, with no disturbance in matters of doctrine and faith.

In November, 1905, the Convocation of Edenton elected the Rev. W. E. Cox, editor of the *Mission Herald*. Mr. Cox has justified the expectation of the brethren who elected him. The paper has vastly improved; the circulation largely increased and it is now paying its own way. I think the time is now come for this Council to recognize the *Mission Herald* and to make it with the consent of the Convocation of Edenton the organ of the Diocese. I want it to go into every family of the Diocese, to become our medium of communication, so that every part of the Diocese can know what all the other parts are doing, so that the general knowledge will increase the common interest, and so deepen the life and increase the growth of the whole Diocese. I would suggest a resolution making the *Mission Herald* our Diocesan paper, electing Mr. Cox editor in chief and electing two associates from other sections of the Diocese.

My brethren, I have come to the conclusion that we ought



1907.

BISHOP'S ADDRESS.

at this Council to make an effort to increase our offerings for the missionary work of the Diocese. Our apportionment for Diocesan Missions was made some fourteen years ago and it has remained stationary ever since. We have just let it stay there; have talked very little about it and have even fallen behind in its payment this year. I propose to do away altogether with the apportionment as it is, to make the Missionary work of the Diocese the special order of the Council for some convenient hour; to discuss this matter in all its bearings and then to have Rectors and delegates, especially delegates, pledge their Parishes for a certain amount for that year, hoping that as we grow in numbers and wealth we shall grow in contributions. The Missionary Work is the life of the Diocese. Commencing with Mr. Noe, ordained in February, I shall have in the next fifteen months six young deacons at work in the Diocese, fresh from the Seminary. You must help me to take care of them. I would advise also that one-half of the Lenten offerings of the children be devoted to the missionary work of our own Diocese. I am most desirous that our Diocese shall become at no distant day independent of the Mission Board, and these two steps which I have advised will advance us no mean way in that direction.

A word or two of the men's thank offering, the offering which the men of the Church shall make next October in Richmond in grateful praise and high honor to our God for His goodness to us as a people, for His blessing on us as a Church for the past three hundred years. When we think of that tiny colony landing on our shores three hundred years ago last Monday and see what we are now; when we call to mind the struggles and privations, the suffering, sickness and death of the early pioneers who made this land and civilization possible for us, when we consider the position our country holds to-day and what it has done for the world these

hundred years or more; when we realize what it means to be born in such a land, the citizen of such a State; when we understand what this Church of ours has done in making this people, and what it can do, if we her-children stand loyally and generously by her then, ah then, we must lift up our hearts in gratitude to God from Whom all these good things come, then we must show our gratitude by an offering of our substance, yes, such an offering as David gave when he would *buy* rather than *accept* as a gift the threshing floor of Araunah, an offering that *cost* him something to make. I trust that East Carolina will do as well in this great offering as she has been doing in the general missionary work of the Church.

A last and important matter I wish to lay before you at a greater length. It is the question of a Negro Missionary Jurisdiction and a Negro Bishop. In discussing this I largely repeat what I have said elsewhere.

Let us turn aside for a moment to consider the general conditions of the Negro and their relation to the white people. We have to-day about the same relative proportion of blacks to whites in the whole country as we had in 1860, about 12 per cent.; and we have nearly the same in the South, about 40 per cent. What is to become of the Negro for the next fifty years? No man would dare suggest an answer looking farther ahead than that: God only knows. Some say he will amalgamate with the whites. Many thought so immediately after the war who do not think or say so now. No, after forty years the separation between the races is clearer, wider, and more distinct than ever before. The thoughtful black men do not desire amalgamation; and the white men will not have it. Some say the Negro will be colonized. I think there is less reason in this answer even than in the former. The negroes do not wish to go; and we cannot force them. Think of the difficulty of deporting forcibly nine

1907.

BISHOP'S ADDRESS.

million people! No; as Dr. Booker T. Washington says, "This problem is not to be solved by deportation or by amalgamation." The negroes are here to stay with us, and the bulk of them will stay in the South.

For years there has been a movement of the negroes from the country to the towns and cities of the South, and from the Southern cities to the Northern. I think they are coming and will continue to come North in sufficient numbers for our brethren of the North to learn to know them, to sympathize with us in our problem and to have something of a problem themselves, and to feel that we must all work together towards its true and final solution. The negroes are dividing into two distinct classes more decidedly, it seems to me, than any other nationality in our country; and I hope they will continue to keep and increase this distinction. A minority are improving, are taking advantage of education, are advancing in morality and industry, are acquiring property and becoming worthy citizens. These few are setting a standard and are giving us hope of what the negro can and may become. The majority are not improving, but rather retrograding. They are looking on liberty as license; they are thinking that a little education will give them the privilege of living without manual labor; they are making higher wages the way to less work rather than the way to a higher standard of life. They are shiftless, immoral and criminal. Now, as I study this race so dividing in the great laboratory of Nature, under the law of God which works on so justly, oft times apparently so cruelly, always for the general good of man, I look forward with the hope that the smaller better class will increase and that the larger lower class will decrease. The better class will increase as all good things do and will increase in the providence of God and with the help and sympathy of true good men. The larger meaner class of negroes will steadily

diminish in two directions; the first by movement of their best into the higher class, swelling that slowly into the majority; the second by the stern sloughing off of their worst by the diseases which spring from idleness, self-indulgence, filth and immorality.

What we white men of the North and South ought to do to encourage and help this better class of negroes is, in brief phrases, this: First, to keep our faces as flint against all social intermingling that looks toward amalgamation. Then, across this chasm, which both races frankly accept, to join hands with those trying to lift and better themselves, cheering, encouraging and helping them. We must give them full protection in their life, liberty and pursuit of happiness; we must give them even handed justice in law and in politics; we must give them equality of opportunity in earning their bread, in making their homes, in educating their children; we must give them every chance and all cheer and sympathy in seeking the fulfillment of the aspirations of the human heart among their own people.

I tell you, my dear brethren, with all the emphasis I can use, that we Christian men of the South must have some definite, reasonable policy towards this weaker race in our midst. As men we cannot drift; as men of faith and courage we cannot throw up our hands in despair. This policy I suggest hath in it hope and is founded on the eternal principles of justice. I claim your adherence to it, until you can show me a better. We *must* see; I thank God that many of us are coming to see more and more clearly that it will not do to have forty per cent. of the people of our Southern land sullen and suspicious, discontented and hopeless; but that we can only go forward at our best pace towards a happy and noble civilization with both races cheerful and hopeful, sympathizing with each other in their peculiar perplexities, trust-



1907.

BISHOP'S ADDRESS.

ing their brother man on earth and their Father God in Heaven.

Keeping clearly in mind these conditions, what ought we Christians in the Church of God do to help and strengthen this smaller higher class and to persuade many of the larger lower class to join this higher. In the first place, we must frankly acknowledge the hard facts of the case, and as far as possible put to one side theories. We are confronted by a condition, as far as I read and study, absolutely new in the history of mankind. We have no exact precedent to guide us; but I believe that the Church of the living God is wise enough and great enough to meet this emergency and to adjust itself to its real conditions. The underlying practical fact is this: there must be separation, not *from*, but *in* the Church between the two races, for the growth of the Church among white men and black men, and for the development of Christian manhood among the black men. Having settled and agreed on that fact, how are we to effect that separation so as to do justice to the negro? How shall we keep him still in the One Holy Catholic Church in the United States of America and bestow on him Her priceless blessings; how shall we keep him close enough to receive the sympathy, the support and the guidance of the white race; and yet put him far enough apart to grow and to strengthen, to meet responsibility and to make character, to develop a manly independence and to cultivate a brave and sober initiative? We have long given up the point of contact in the one Parish Church, and have made the separation there; we are now giving up the point of contact in the Diocesan Council and are making the separation there. Now what more shall we do? The true answer to my mind is, make the point of contact the General Convention, and make the separation, not by superior and inferior Councils in the same Diocese under the one Bishop, but by the erection of a Missionary Jurisdiction, made up



out of the colored people in different Dioceses under their own Bishop, on equality with any other Missionary Jurisdiction in the Church. We must have Missionary Jurisdiction in the South—one, or at most, two to begin with—composed of the negroes of two or more contiguous Dioceses, which shall be a part of the general Church, independent of the Bishops and Councils of those Dioceses, bearing the same relation to the General Convention that the white Missionary Jurisdictions bear. That is to say, they shall have their representatives to the House of Clerical and Lay Delegates and their Bishops in the House of Bishops. The negro Clergy and laity would thus meet together in their Missionary Convocation; they would become responsible for their own success or failure; they would discuss, resolve and do their own committee work; they would have large missionary gatherings, which would make a deep impression on the negroes living in the city where the Convocation meets.

Of what race should be the Bishop of this negro Missionary Jurisdiction? There are two answers to this question. One answer comes from those in the Church who still cling to the theory that there must be no race division whatever in the Church, that there must be under all conditions conceivable or inconceivable, one Bishop in the same territory to all kinds, classes and races of people. No, say they, no negro Bishop. Whatever be your divisions in Councils or Convocations or Conventions let one white Bishop be the bond of unity. The same answer comes as a practical matter from men who differ widely from the above theory. It comes from those who look too much, it seems to me, at the mass of the negroes, the lower majority of whom I have spoken; it comes from those who are hopeless of doing much for or with the negroes, who regard them as children, careless and unreliable, with different aspirations from those that actuate the white man; no negro is fit to be the Bishop.

1907.

BISHOP'S ADDRESS.

The other answer comes from the men who think that we are confronted by facts, not theories, and that theories must be given up in the face of opposing facts; who think that the Church in her wisdom must rise up to meet this opportunity and responsibility, must adapt and adjust her system to the facts; who say that if a Negro Bishop is acknowledged to be the best means to Christianize and save the negroes, then we must have a negro Bishop. This answer, again, comes from those who are looking more closely at the *few* better advancing negroes, thinking of them as men, with manly hopes and powers and aspirations, believing that races must be lifted by their own race leaders, that they can only truly understand and follow their own heroes. We say, "Remember Frederick Douglas, look at Booker Washington, know that wonderful Presbyterian Missionary, William H. Shepherd, consider the African Methodist Bishops, strong men, leaders of their fellows, against whom no murmur of scandal is raised. Surely among our own men in the Church, or our system is woefully at fault, we can find one or two honest, true, able, pure men fit to be Bishops to their own race." Such a man would be a Bishop indeed to his race, such a Bishop as no white man can possibly be. He will enter as only a negro can enter into their perplexities, their hopes and their joys, sharing really in their social life, of which their religious life forms so great a part. He and his people will be a real part of the Holy Catholic Church, all worshipping according to her incomparable liturgy, all living under the same Canon law. He and his Deputies will come into close contact with their white brethren in the General Convention. He will meet with the white Bishops, from whom his Jurisdiction is taken, in brotherly conference as his Council of Advice. In this double relation, in this position of high responsibility, he will stand forth as a true mediator between the races, pleading with both for peace,

---

BISHOP'S ADDRESS.May, 1907.

---

harmony, justice. From such friendly contact and advice from the highest and most friendly white men he will go forth among his own people as their Apostle, their true Bishop and Father in God.

TABLE OF ABSTRACTS FROM PAROCHIAL REPORTS.

		NAME OF PARISH OR MISSION.	Missions.	Church Edifices Including Chapels.	Sittings in Churches and Chapels.	Free Sittings.	Baptisms			Whole number of Baptized Persons.	Confirmed Persons.				
LOCATION.							Children.	Adults.	Total.		Reported Last Year.	Confirmed Since.	Added Otherwise.	Lost by Death or Otherwise.	Total
1	Aurora .....	Chapel of the Cross	1	1	200	200	2	2	80	60	8		2	66	
2	Bath .....	S. Thomas'	1	2	250	250	2	2	198	113	2		3	112	
3	Beaufort .....	S. Paul's	1	2	550	550	1	1	246	133				133	
4	Beaufort county .....	Trinity	1	1	300	300			64	40	1	3	4	40	
5	Beaufort county .....	Zion	1	2	250	250	1	1	209	164	2		4	162	
6	Belhaven .....	S. James'	1	2	180	180	8	1	139	82	4	2	2	86	
7	Bonnerton .....	S. John's	1	1	150	150			70	33	16		0	29	
8	Clinton .....	S. Paul's	1	1	250	250			77	50	1		2	49	
9	Edenton .....	S. Paul's	1	1	300	300	6	1	7	206	127	2	1	128	
10	Elizabeth City .....	Christ Church	2	3	800	800	6	2	8	254	19	4	19	198	
11	Fayetteville .....	S. John's	1	2	850	850	21	4	25	828	505	14	2	7	514
12	Fayetteville .....	S. Joseph's	1	1	250	250	4	1	5	244	137	11		1	147
13	Gatesville .....	S. Mary's	1	1	125	125	1	1	1	46	31	1	3	35	
14	Goldsboro .....	S. Stephen's	1	1	300	300	6		6	138	7		3	142	
15	Greenville .....	S. Paul's	1	1	250	250	1	1	1	135	77	1	5	3	80
16	Hamilton .....	S. Martin's	1	1	200	200			55	53			1	52	
17	Hertford .....	Holy Trinity	1	2	300	3 0	6	1	7	147	110	8		3	115
18	Hope Mills .....	Christ Church	1	1	100	100	2	2	2	120	69	1		12	58
19	Hyde county .....	S. George's	1	1	250	250	4	4	4	142	86	4		45	45
20	Kinston .....	S. Mary's	1	1	350	350	10	1	11	206	112	1	11	10	114
21	Lenoir county .....	Holy Innocents'	1	1	250	250	1	1	1						
22	New Bern .....	Christ Church	1	2	600	250	12	1	13	611	320	15	2	2	335
23	New Bern .....	St. Cyprian's	1	1	250	250	9	2	11	125	11		36	100	
24	Pitt county .....	S. John's	1	1	250	250	3	2	5	120	77	8	1	3	83
25	Plymouth .....	Grace	1	1	400	400	4	4	7	40	4	2	10	36	
26	Scuppernong .....	S. David's	1	2	500	500	7	7	172	78	2	3	3	80	
27	Southport .....	S. Philip's	1	1	250	250	1	1	1	20	20	1		21	
28	Vanceboro .....	S. Paul's	1	1	180	180			48	37			2	35	
29	Washington .....	S. Peter's	1	1	450	450	18	5	23	400	269	22	5	286	
30	Washington county .....	S. Luke's	1	2	300	300	1	1	2	126	68	5		1	72
31	Williamston .....	Advent	1	1	150	150	2	2	2	69	50			11	39
32	Wilmington .....	S. James'	1	3	900	180	17	2	19	876	546	25	12	25	558
33	Wilmington *	S. John's	1	2	500	500									
34	Wilmington .....	S. Paul's	1	1	300	300	2	2	2	90	4	3	15	82	
35	Wilmington .....	S. Mark's	1	1	350	350	7	2	9	365	215	12	6	5	228
36	Windsor .....	S. Thomas'	1	1	200	200	2	1	3	77	56	2		1	57
37	Winton .....	S. John's	1	1	125	125	2	2	2	24	20	3	2	3	22
38	Woodville .....	Grace	1	1	100	100			35	35				26	
39	Wilmington .....	Good Shepherd	1	1	250	250	27	5	32	368	148	12	32	4	188
ORGANIZED MISSIONS.															
40	Ayden .....	S. James'	1	1	250	250	4	4	30	19	7		2	24	
41	Columbia .....	S. Andrew's	1	1	150	150	2	2	41	7	2			20	
42	Edenton .....	S. John Evangelist's	1	1	200	200	2	1	3	37	3		3	37	
43	Edward .....	Redeemer	1				10	9	19	30				18	
44	Elizabeth City .....	S. Philip's	1	1	150	150	1	2	3	29	4		1	32	
45	Kinston .....	S. Augustine's	1	1	175	175	2	2	2	27		4	16	15	
46	Maxton .....	S. Matthew's	1	1	300	300			12	8		1		7	
47	Roxobel .....	S. Mark's Memorial	1	1	100	100			30	14	1			15	
48	Snow Hill .....	S. Barnabas'	1	1	200	200	2	2	4	20	17	2		19	
49	Winterville .....	St. Luke's	1	1	200	200	2	1	3	25	14	5	6	5	17
50	Trenton .....	Grace	1	1	150	150			35	17	1			18	
UNORGANIZED MISSIONS.															
51	Atkinson .....	S. Thomas'	1	1	250	250			22	16			1	15	
52	Avoca *	Holy Innocents'	1	1	100	100									
53	Beaufort *	S. Clement's	1	1	200	200									
54	Beaufort county .....	Calvary	1	1	200	200			6	5			1	4	
55	Boardman .....	S. Jude's	1						14	9	2			11	
56	Craven county .....	S. Thomas'	1	1	100	100			9					8	
57	Cumberland county .....	S. Thomas'	1	1	200	200			25	18			3	15	
58	Fairfield .....	St. Peter's	1	1	200	200			22	7	2			9	
59	Falson .....	S. Gabriel's	1	1	300	300			12	8	1			9	
60	Farmville .....	Emmanuel	1	1	200	200	2	2	21	16			1	15	
61	Gates county .....	S. Peter's	1	1	125	125			15		3		1	10	
62	Makelyville .....	S. John's	1	1	200	200			90	16				16	
63	Murfreesboro .....	S. Barnabas'	1	1	80	80	2	2	9	7				7	
64	Red Springs .....	S. Stephen's	1	1					10	2				12	
65	Stonewall .....	"Bay River"	1	1	100	100									
66	Waccamaw .....		1						18					7	
67	Washington .....	S. Paul's	1				5	3	8	24		11		16	
68	Watha .....		1				1	1	2	9				2	
69	Archdeacon of Col	ored Work					10	6	16						
* No report received (From last report.)		TOTALS.	43	76	16640	15520	233	65	298	7366	4600	272	107	304	4940
		LAST YEAR.	35	75	15860	14740	246	62	308	6640	4380	286	120	155	4747



TABLE OF ABSTRACTS FROM PAROCHIAL REPORTS—Continued.

LOCATION.	NAME OF PARISH OR MISSION.	Communicants.							Number of			
		Reported last year.	Added since.	Total.	Lost by			Present Number.	Services.	Celebrations.	Marriages.	Burials.
					Removal.	Death.	Dropped.					
1	Aurora .....	60	8	68	2			66	68	12	3	4
2	Bath.....	111	2	113	3			110	12	1	3	4
3	Beaufort .....	94		94				94	100	7		
4	Beaufort county.....	30	3	33	4			29	15	14	1	1
5	Beaufort county.....	163	2	165	4			161	12	2		
6	Belhaven .....	56	4	60	1			59	32	15	2	4
7	Bonnerton .....	33	16	49	20			29	24	6		1
8	Clinton.....	41	1	42	2			40	5	2		
9	Edenton.....	108	2	110		2		108	266	49	3	6
10	Elizabeth City.....	137	23	160	18	1		141	160	13	3	1
11	Fayetteville.....	465	17	482	4	3		475	413	77	9	21
12	Fayetteville.....	87	11	98	1			97	176	61	1	
13	Gatesville.....	28	1	29				29	23	11		
14	Goldsboro.....	138	7	145	2		1	142	200	60	1	5
15	Greenville.....	76	6	82	2	1		79	102	16	3	4
16	Hamilton.....	54		54		5		48	26	11		1
17	Hertford.....	98	8	106	3	13		90	150	14		4
18	Hope Mills.....	62		62	9	2		50	30	12	1	5
19	Hyde county.....	86	4	90			45	45	23	1		
20	Kinston.....	76	8	84	7	3		74	111	19	3	6
21	Lenoir county.....	46	7	53	2			51	5	3	6	1
22	New Bern.....	311	15	326	2			324	273	60	2	6
23	New Bern.....	125	11	136	33	3		100	186	47	9	8
24	Pitt county.....	74	9	83	3			80	31	6		6
25	Plymouth.....	40	4	44	1		7	36	26	12		1
26	Scuppernon.....	51	5	56	2			54	54	24	1	8
27	Southport.....	20	1	21				21	15	10		1
28	Vanceboro.....	37		37	2			35	14	4		4
29	Washington.....	254	22	276	2	5		269	154	83	5	19
30	Washington county.....	43	4	47	1			46	26	13		1
31	Williamston.....	45	1	46	3	4		39	50	12	1	3
32	Wilmington.....	532	37	569	12	13	5	539	336	127	7	15
33	Wilmington *											
34	Wilmington.....	74	4	78			6	72	154	17	1	3
35	Wilmington.....	213	17	230	2	4		224	332	102	4	9
36	Windsor.....	49	5	54				54	99	12	2	4
37	Winton.....	17	5	22				22	20	14		1
38	Woodville.....	21	6	27	1			26	24	12		1
39	Wilmington.....	98	60	158	2			156	190	15	1	16
ORGANIZED MISSIONS.												
40	Ayden.....	19	7	26	1	1		24	12	2		3
41	Columbia.....	23	2	25	3			22	24	4		
42	Edenton.....	37	3	40	3			37	117			3
43	Edward.....							18	18	3		1
44	Elizabeth City.....	23	4	27	1			26	49			
45	Kinston.....	27	4	31	14	2		15	42	12		
46	Maxton.....	8	1	9	2			7	7	4		
47	Roxobel.....	14	1	15				15	24	10		
48	Snow Hill.....	17	2	19				19	12	12		1
49	Winterville.....	14	8	22	3	2		17	12	3	1	2
50	Trenton.....	17	1	18				18	22	6		2
UNORGANIZED MISSIONS.												
51	Atkinson.....	16		16	1			15	7	5		
52	Avoca *.....											
53	Beaufort *.....											
54	Beaufort county.....	4		4	1		3	4	8			
55	Boardman.....	9	2	11				11	29	12		
56	Craven county.....									1		
57	Cumberland county.....	18		18	2	1		15	12	1	1	1
58	Fairfield.....	9		9				9	21	1		
59	Faison.....	8	1	9				9	10			
60	Farmville.....	16		16	1			15	8	2		1
61	Gates county.....	7	3	10				10	3	1		
62	Makelyville.....								2	1		
63	Murfreesboro.....	7		7				7	20	9		
64	Red Springs.....	10	2	12				12	10			1
65	Stonewall.....											
66	Waccamaw.....	7		7				7	6	10	1	
67	Washington.....			1				1	177	3		1
68	Watha.....	2		2				2				
69	Archdeacon of Colored								72	20		
* No report received (From last report.)		TOTALS.....										
		LAST YEAR.....										
		4365	877	4742	87	81	92	317	4460	4661	1058	79
		4029	394	4423	99	74	118	291	4236	4818	1060	184



# TABLE OF ABSTRACTS FROM PAROCHIAL REPORTS—Continued.

	LOCATION.	NAME OF PARISH OR MISSION.	Sunday Schools.		Parish Schools		Industrial Schools.	
			Number. Teachers and Officers.	Pupils.	Number. Teachers.	Pupils.	Number. Teachers.	Pupils.
1	Aurora	Chapel of the Cross	1	5	27			
2	Bath	S. Thomas'	1	7	60	1	15	395
3	Beaufort	S. Paul's	1	5	40			
4	Beaufort county	Trinity	1	9	90			
5	Beaufort county	Zion	2	8	56			
6	Belhaven	S. James'	1	4	20			
7	Bonnerton	S. John's	1	8	52			
8	Clinton	S. Paul's	1	9	68			
9	Edenton	S. Paul's	2	15	260			
10	Elizabeth City	Christ Church	1	6	83	1	2	84
11	Fayetteville	S. John's	1	3	11			
12	Fayetteville	S. Joseph's	1	10	50			
13	Gatesville	S. Mary's	1	5	35			
14	Goldsboro	S. Stephen's	1	6	40			
15	Greenville	S. Paul's	1	10	70			
16	Hamilton	S. Martin's	1	7	55			
17	Hertford	Holy Trinity	1	6	30	1	4	26
18	Hope Mills	Christ Church	1	10	65			
19	Hyde county	S. George's	1	9	78	1	1	90
20	Kinston	S. Mary's	2	28	175			
21	Lenoir county	Holy Innocents'	1	10	60			
22	New Bern	Christ Church	1	7	35			
23	New Bern	S. Cyprian's	1	7	65			
24	Pitt county	S. John's	1	5	45			
25	Plymouth	Grace	1	2	10			
26	Scuppernong	S. David's	1	6	20			
27	Southport	S. Philip's	1	19	147			
28	Vanceboro	S. Paul's	1	5	26			
29	Washington	S. Peter's	1	5	40			
30	Washington county	S. Luke's	1	27	185			
31	Williamston	Advent	1	7	35			
32	Wilmington	S. James'	1	18	158			
33	Wilmington	S. John's	1	6	24			
34	Wilmington	S. Paul's	1	4	12			
35	Wilmington	S. Mark's	1	4	10			
36	Windsor	S. Thomas'	1	27	261	1	1	25
37	Winton	S. John's	1	3	15			
38	Woodville	Grace	1	2	10			
39	Wilmington	Good Shepherd	1	7	35			
ORGANIZED MISSIONS.								
40	Ayden	S. James'	1	3	18			
41	Columbia	S. Andrew's	1	4	60	1	1	72
42	Edenton	S. John Evangelist's	1	6	30			
43	Edward	Redeemer	1	6	90			
44	Elizabeth City	S. Philip's	1	4	36			
45	Kinston	S. Augustine's	1	4	18			
46	Maxton	S. Matthew's	1	2	10			
47	Roxobel	S. Mark's Memorial	1	5	40			
48	Snow Hill	S. Barnabas'	1	3	15			
49	Winterville	S. Luke's	1	2	10			
50	Trenton	Grace	1	2	10			
UNORGANIZED MISSIONS.								
51	Atkinson	S. Thomas'	1	2	10			
52	Avoca *	Holy Innocents'						
53	Beaufort	S. Clement's						
54	Beaufort county	Calvary						
55	Boardman	S. Jude's						
56	Craven county	S. Thomas'						
57	Cumberland county	S. Thomas'						
58	Fairfield							
59	Faison	S. Gabriel's						
60	Farmville	Emmanuel	1	2	18			
61	Gates county	S. Peter's						
62	Makelyville	S. John's						
63	Murfreesboro	S. Barnabas'						
64	Red Springs	S. Stephen's	1	4	22			
65	Stonewall	" Bay River "						
66	Waccamaw							
67	Washington	S. Paul's	1	3	30			
68	Watha							
69	Archdeacon of Colored work							
* No report received (From last report)								
TOTALS.....			54	386	2955	6	24	572
LAST YEAR.....			51	358	2868	5	21	506
						2	15	90
						2	15	105

TABLE OF ABSTRACTS FROM PAROCHIAL REPORTS—Continued.

LOCATION.	NAME OF PARISH OR MISSION.	CONTRIBUTIONS.						
		Parochial.	Parochial.	Parochial.	Parochial.	Parochial.	Parochial.	Total.
		Rector's Salary.	Communion Alms.	Missions.	Charities.	Parochial Expenses.	Other Objects.	Total.
1 Aurora .....	Chapel of the Cross	\$ 300 00				109 50		409 50
2 Bath .....	St. Thomas'	15 00						15 00
3 Beaufort .....	St. Paul's.	85 00				119 00		204 00
4 Beaufort county .....	Trinity .....	22 50						22 50
5 Beaufort county .....	Zion .....	60 25						60 25
6 Belhaven .....	St. James'	129 47				24 00		153 47
7 Bonneton .....	St. John's	100 00					22 00	122 00
8 Clinton .....	St. Paul's.	18 53						18 53
9 Edenton .....	St. Paul's.	1115 25	14 63	15 00	6 00	130 18	267 91	1548 97
10 Elizabeth City .....	Christ Church .....	751 00	61 00	23 34	14 00	130 29	634 17	1613 80
11 Fayetteville .....	St. John's	1300 00	89 66	751 25	35 00	1240 47	60 00	3476 38
12 Fayetteville .....	St. Joseph's	183 26	7 59	10 57		235 65	138 36	575 43
13 Gatesville .....	St. Mary's	200 00				10 00		210 00
14 Goldsboro .....	St. Stephen's	800 00				232 00		1032 00
15 Greenville .....	St. Paul's	600 00				94 59	100 00	794 59
16 Hamilton .....	St. Martin's	1-0 00				52 10		202 10
17 Hertford .....	Holy Trinity	350 00				110 00	536 00	1016 00
18 Hope Mills .....	Christ Church .....	101 47				36 51	9 00	146 98
19 Hyde county .....	St. George's.	175 00	2 74					177 74
20 Kinston .....	St. Mary's	550 00	35 37		100 00	90 00	1500 00	2275 37
21 Lenoir county .....	Holy Innocents'		5 00				160 00	165 00
22 New Bern .....	Christ Church .....	1200 00	60 11		226 89	1214 04	1230 25	3931 29
23 New Bern .....	St. Cyprian's	111 07	5 38	34 00	10 00	82 85		243 30
24 Pitt county .....	St. John's	225 00	15 12			129 45		369 57
25 Plymouth .....	Grace .....	175 00				50 00		225 00
26 Scuppernon .....	St. David's	174 61				24 00		198 61
27 Southport .....	St. Philip's	40 00				10 00	10 00	60 00
28 Vanceboro .....	St. Paul's	45 00						45 00
29 Washington .....	St. Peter's	1500 00	67 44		49 65	282 28	454 50	2353 87
30 Washington county .....	St. Luke's.	150 00				26 00		176 00
31 Williamston .....	Advent .....	160 00			50 00	60 00		270 00
32 Wilmington .....	St. James'	2500 00	460 00	1567 00	141 00	2854 00	1038 00	8560 00
33 Wilmington * .....	St. John's					142 93		1059 00
34 Wilmington .....	St. Paul's	916 67				710 30	180 00	1356 74
35 Wilmington .....	St. Mark's	400 12	15 77		50 55	235 78	13 00	498 78
36 Windsor .....	St. Thomas'	250 00				152 97		212 97
37 Winton .....	St. John's	60 00				9 60	16 75	86 35
38 Woodville .....	Grace .....	60 00				265 53	188 47	591 50
39 Wilmington .....	Good Shepherd	137 50						
ORGANIZED MISSIONS.								
40 Ayden .....	St. James'	65 35				14 39	10 72	90 46
41 Columbia .....	St. Andrew's	100 00				24 00		124 00
42 Edenton .....	St. John Evangelist's	48 05				27 16	100 00	175 21
43 Edward .....	Redeemer .....	33 40				5 00		38 40
44 Elizabeth City .....	St. Philip's	42 50				17 17		59 67
45 Kinston .....	St. Augustine's.		10 00		6 00		16 57	32 57
46 Maxton .....	St. Matthew's	15 0						15 00
47 Roxobel .....	St. Mark's Memorial	60 00				55 20		115 20
48 Snow Hill .....	St. Barnabas'	100 00	20 00			5 00		125 00
49 Winterville .....	St. Luke's					5 00	85 00	40 00
50 Trenton .....	Grace .....	93 75				35 00		128 75
UNORGANIZED MISSIONS.								
51 Atkinson .....	St. Thomas'	30 00	5 00					35 00
52 Avoca * .....	Holy Innocents'							
53 Beaufort * .....	St. Clement's							
54 Beaufort county .....	Calvary .....							
55 Boardman .....	St. Jude's	175 00				20 00		195 00
56 Craven county .....	St. Thomas'							
57 Cumberland county .....	St. Thomas'	23 00						23 00
58 Fairfield .....								
59 Faison .....	St. Gabriel's	75 00				125 00	20 00	220 00
60 Farmville .....	Emmanuel .....	25 00				50 00		75 00
61 Gates county .....	St. Peter's							
62 Makelyville .....	St. John's	2 84						2 84
63 Murfreesboro .....	St. Barnabas'	60 00				8 70	18 85	87 55
64 Red Springs .....	St. Stephen's	41 00					15 00	56 00
65 Stonewall .....	"Bay River"							
66 Waccamaw .....		50 00	12 00					62 00
67 Washington .....	St. Paul's.	10 08			1 16	44 75	32 26	88 25
68 Watha .....		4 00						4 00
69 Archdeacon of Col .....	ored Work							
* No report received (From last report.)		TOTALS .....	16165 67	886 81	2401 16	680 25	9300 39	6826 81
		LAST YEAR .....	15510 40	882 66	1263 56	947 22	9091 01	6317 27

TABLE OF ABSTRACTS FROM PAROCHIAL REPORTS—Continued.

CONTRIBUTIONS.																
DIOCESAN.								EXTRA DIOCESAN.								
Episcopal and Contingent Fund.	Missions.	Clergy Relief.	Students' Aid.	Church Building.	University of the South.	Other Objects.	Total.	General Missions.	Foreign Missions.	Domestic Missions.	Education for the Ministry.	Infirm Clergy Widows and Orphans.	Other Objects.	Total.		
% 36 00	% 15 23	% 2 61	% 2 00	% 2 00	% 2 00	% .....	% 59 84	% .....	% .....	% .....	% .....	% .....	% 10 00	% 10 00		
5 00	5 79						10 79	1 94						1 94		
30 00	17 00	6 93	4 60	77	98	41 20	101 48	77 37					7 33	84 70		
20 00	8 00	10 53	3 50	5 00	4 00	5 00	56 03						5 65	5 65		
24 00	5 01	1 34					30 35	13 42						13 42		
18 00	10 21	4 36	2 71	2 95	1 45	20 00	50 63	13 36					10 00	23 36		
18 00	10 00					5 00	33 00	14 25						14 25		
2 50	12 14						14 64									
100 00	59 79	3 50	8 83	7 57	11 05	71 36	261 90	159 47	2 00	17 10			201 68	380 25		
174 31	61 00	10 05	8 00	8 00	8 00	14 00	333 36	56 00	109 14				52 00	217 14		
270 00	76 00	9 15		4 00	3 00	16 26	378 41	138 10	37 00	118 30			155 98	449 38		
18 00	10 00	1 00	1 00	1 00	59		31 59	10 00						10 00		
18 00	11 00	5 71	3 09	3 35	1 01	64 58	106 74	12 27					24 23	36 50		
101 00	6 25	1 50	1 50	1 50	1 00		112 75									
48 00	17 08	7 54	6 40	6 39	3 90	38 11	127 42	66 76					79 98	146 74		
18 00	10 00	4 40	1 96	3 33	1 31	78 11	117 11	26 16					34 12	60 28		
65 00	33 00	2 00	2 77	8 40	3 82		114 99	25 00					78 00	103 00		
18 00	6 68	1 00	1 00	1 00	72		28 40	9 93					75	10 70		
36 00	20 00			2 74			58 74	10 00						10 00		
40 00	17 00		1 00	1 50	1 00	20 00	80 50	43 00				13 42	100 00	156 42		
12 00						40 00	52 00	15 50						15 50		
270 00	100 00	24 24	7 24	10 21	15 96	100 40	528 08	81 64		14 40				96 04		
12 00	10 00	50	50	50	50	40 00	64 00	10 00						10 00		
36 00	20 00	2 00	2 00	2 00	2 00	44 85	108 85	22 60					25 00	47 60		
12 00	4 65	1 00	1 00	1 00	1 00	175 00	195 65	10 00						10 00		
29 09	9 56	4 64	55	3 81	45	21 75	69 85	13 51					5 75	19 26		
8 00	4 00	5 00					17 00	2 00						2 00		
180 00	103 25	32 70	11 50		15 45	189 00	531 88	215 68	5 00	7 50	23 06	6 00	138 51	395 75		
12 00	10 00	1 52	1 12	10 64	1 06	50 00	86 34	11 72						11 72		
30 00	46 12	1 00	1 00	1 00	1 00	1 00	81 12	9 48						9 48		
600 00	333 00	151 74	25 00	10 00	50 00	45 00	1214 74	836 75	25 00	230 00		12 00	477 00	1580 75		
50 00	10 00		2 50		2 50		65 00	47 00				31 50	49 50	128 00		
18 00	11 31	25	25	25	25	20 00	50 31	11 00	5 00	5 00			35 00	56 00		
36 00	25 00	4 14	1 76	2 15	1 61	51 17	121 83	41 65					83 07	124 72		
3 00	5 00	1 60	2 10	2 50	1 75	1 40	17 35	21 29					13 58	34 87		
21 00	13 00	4 62	2 18	6 04	1 31	81 50	128 65	15 00					47 24	62 24		
.....	3 00	2 71	1 57	1 50	2 05	7 28	18 11	92 76					59 38	152 12		
.....	2 75	1 00	1 00	1 00	1 00		6 75		5 00				13 50	18 50		
3 00	9 65					21 45	34 10	4 09					1 00	5 09		
2 00	2 00	1 50	50	50	50	5 00	12 00			4 00				4 00		
.....	1 35						1 35	1 35						75		
2 00		25	25	25	25	3 00	6 00							1 35		
5 00							5 00	5 00						5 00		
16 50	4 25	3 55	1 10	1 56	2 00	13 03	41 99	19 00					20 13	39 13		
5 00							5 00			7 50		5 00		12 50		
.....	3 47	1 00	1 00	1 00	1 00	4 25	11 72	21 13		16 00			2 25	39 38		
.....																
5 00							5 00			4 00				4 00		
.....																
10 00							10 00					6 00		6 00		
.....	7 82	50	50	70	50		10 02	10 62						10 62		
.....	5 00						5 00			5 00				5 00		
.....	2 00						2 00	2 00						2 00		
.....	4 16						4 16									
5 00	1 97	2 17	50	50	45	4 00	14 59	1 46						1 46		
5 00		1 00	1 00	1 00	1 00		9 00	6 00						6 00		
.....							5 00			5 00				5 00		
.....								3 25						3 25		
.....																
2451 40	1168 49	320 25	114 48	114 70	150 14	1342 70	5657 16	2209 28	188 14	493 80	23 06	73 92	1730 61	4658 81		
1955 87	1346 65	287 20	122 39	74 14	140 37	1344 76	5271 88	2170 98	213 57	326 41	30 42	91 46	1201 24	4034 08		



TABLE OF ABSTRACTS FROM PAROCHIAL REPORTS—Continued.

				PAROCHIAL PROPERTY.							
LOCATION.	NAME OF PARISH OR MISSION.	Aggregate Contributions.	Of which Woman's Auxiliary.	Endwts. Support of Parish, Hospitals, other objects	Estimated Value of						
					Churches and Chapels.	Rectories.	Other Property.	Total.	Incumbrance	Insurance.	
1	Aurora .....	Chapel of the Cross	479 34			1 500	700		2 200	400	
2	Bath .....	S. Thomas'	27 73			1 000			1 000		
3	Beaufort .....	S. Paul's	390 18			3 000	1 500	15 000	19 500	3 500	6 500
4	Beaufort county	Trinity	84 18			600	1 000	1 600	3 200		
5	Beaufort county	Zion .....	104 02			1 000	1 200		2 200		
6	Belhaven .....	S. James'	236 51			2 500			2 500		
7	Bonnerton .....	S. John's	169 25			800			800		
8	Clinton .....	S. Paul's	33 17			3 000			3 000		1 500
9	Edenton .....	S. Paul's	2191 12	75 90		5 000	2 000		7 000		3 400
10	Elizabeth City ..	Christ Church	2164 30	67 00		14 000	10 500	8 000	32 500	850	5 550
11	Fayetteville .....	S. John's	4304 17	281 95		13 220	1 600	600	15 420		9 000
12	Fayetteville .....	S. Joseph's	617 02		3300	9 000			9 000		
13	Gatesville .....	S. Mary's	353 24	7 91		1 500			1 500		
14	Goldsboro .....	S. Stephen's	1144 75			10 000	2 500		12 500		
15	Greenville .....	S. Paul's	1068 75	145 00		5 000			5 000		2 000
16	Hamilton .....	S. Martin's	379 49	27 00		2 500			2 500		1 500
17	Hertford .....	Holy Trinity	1233 99	113 00		6 000	3 000	1 000	10 000		4 500
18	Hope Mills .....	Christ Church	186 08			600			600		500
19	Hyde county .....	S. George's	246 48			1 000	450	1 500	2 950		
20	Kinston .....	S. Mary's	2512 29	200 00		10 000	1 500		11 500		4 000
21	Lenoir county ..	Holy Innocents'	232 50			1 000		1 000	2 000	125	800
22	New Bern .....	Christ Church	4555 41	45 00		53 000	7 000		60 000	2 670	16 000
23	New Bern .....	S. Cyprian's	317 30			2 500	1 600		4 100		1 500
24	Pitt county .....	S. John's	526 02	75 00		2 000			2 000		1 000
25	Plymouth .....	Grace .....	430 65	13 00		8 000		800	8 800		2 500
26	Scuppernong .....	S. David's	287 72	7 00		3 300	1 000		4 300		
27	Southport .....	S. Philip's	79 00			4 000	2 000		6 000		
28	Vanceboro .....	S. Paul's	45 00			8 0			800		
29	Washington .....	S. Peter's	3281 50	264 89		10 000	5 000		15 000		
30	Washington Co. ..	S. Luke's	274 06			2 000			2 000		
31	Williamston .....	Advent .....	360 60	41 12		2 500	3 000		5 500		1 500
32	Wilmington .....	S. James'	11355 49	120 00	21500	50 000	8 000	7 000	65 000		54 690
33	Wilmington *	S. John's									
34	Wilmington .....	S. Paul's	1252 60	19 00		7 500	2 500		10 000		2 500
35	Wilmington .....	S. Mark's	1463 05	20 00		4 000	2 500	2 100	8 600		4 000
36	Windsor .....	S. Thomas'	743 33	36 85		2 000	2 500		4 500		3 200
37	Winton .....	S. John's	265 19	7 73		1 500			1 500		1 000
38	Woodville .....	Grace .....	277 24	44 24		3 000			3 000		1 000
39	Wilmington .....	Good Shepherd	761 73	16 40							
ORGANIZED MISSIONS.											
40	Ayden .....	S. James'	115 71	10 00		1 500			1 500		1 000
41	Columbia .....	S. Andrew's	163 19			950			950		
42	Edenton .....	S. John Evangelist's	191 21	6 00		1 200		800	2 000		1 000
43	Edward .....	Redeemer .....	39 15								
44	Elizabeth City ..	S. Philip's	62 37			1 000			1 000		500
45	Kinston .....	S. Augustine's	38 57			1 500		200	1 700		
46	Maxton .....	S. Matthew's	25 00			600			600		
47	Roxobel .....	S. Mark's Memorial	196 32	18 48		1 250			1 250		900
48	Snow Hill .....	S. Barnabas'	142 50			800			800		
49	Winterville .....	S. Luke's	91 10	16 00		1 000			1 000		
50	Trenton .....	Grace .....	128 75			1 000			1 000		
UNORGANIZED MISSIONS.											
51	Atkinson .....	S. Thomas'	44 00			700			700		
52	Avoca *	Holy Innocents'									
53	Beaufort *	S. Clement's									
54	Beaufort county	Calvary .....				300			300		
55	Boardman .....	S. Jude's	211 00								
56	Craven county ..	S. Thomas'				500			500		
57	Cumberland Co. ..	S. Thomas'	43 64			1 500			1 500		500
58	Fairfield .....					1 200			1 200		
59	Faison .....	S. Gabriel's	230 00			800			800		
60	Farmville .....	Emmanuel .....	79 00			800			800		500
61	Gates county .....	S. Peter's	4 16			500		125	625		
62	Makelyville .....	S. John's	2 84			500		25	525		
63	Murfreesboro .....	S. Barnabas'	103 60			1 500			1 500		
64	Red Springs .....	S. Stephen's	71 00								
65	Stonewall .....	"Bay River"									
66	Waccamaw .....		72 00								
67	Washington .....	S. Paul's	91 50			350			350		
68	Watha .....		4 00								
69	Archdeacon of	Colored work									
* No report, from last report		TOTALS .....	46587 06	1678 47	3300	21500	267 770	61 050	39 750	368 570	7 545 132540
		LAST YEAR .....	43954 08	1809 60		22700	255 570	47 550	26 400	329 52044	830 119900

---

REMARKS APPENDED TO PAROCHIAL REPORTS.

---

## *Remarks Appended to Parochial Reports.*

REV. W. E. COX, S. PAUL'S, GREENVILLE.

In addition to the regular report of my Parishes and Missions, I beg to report work as follows:

St. Martin's, Hamilton, two burials; at Emmanuel, Farmville, one burial and one service with sermon; at Holy Innocents, Lenoir County, three marriages. I also served Christ Church, Nashville, Tenn., six weeks as supply for the Rev. Dr. F. F. Reese, Rector, during which time I had twenty services, ten sermons, ten celebrations of the Holy Communion, and baptised one infant.

REV. JOHN B. GIBBLE.

S. THOMAS', WINDSOR: Since the last report the Parish has raised and invested \$349.45 for Church repairs, of which \$202.00 was contributed by the Guild.

S. MARY'S, GATESVILLE, has \$473.55 on hand toward repairing and furnishing the Church; of this amount the Woman's Guild has raised \$159.78.

S. PETER'S, (near) SUNBURY, GATES Co.: There is now in the hands of the Trustees of the Diocese \$925.15, which was raised for a new Church to be builded at Sunbury. The Easter offering of \$7.29 is to be used towards building a brick flue and taking out insurance on the building

S. MARTIN'S, HAMILTON: Since last report the insurance on the Church has been increased to \$1500.00 for three years.

S. BARNABAS', MUFREESBORO: There is about \$14.00 on hand toward building a brick flue, and just as soon as this is done the Church will be insured for \$900.00 for three years, as the premium for that amount has been promised. The debt on the Church building has been reduced to \$26.89.

S. JOHN'S, WINTON: The Church building has recently been insured for \$1,000.00 for three years. The Guild raised \$137.97, which was used towards carpeting, repairing and painting the Church.

GRACE, WOODVILLE: The Parish has \$77.50 on hand towards purchasing a new Church carpet.

REV. I. W. HUGHES.

FAYETTEVILLE: At S. Philip's Chapel, as Priest in charge, and at S. John's, during the absence of Rector, the Rev. F. N. Skinner, held 87 services, celebrated the Holy Communion 16 times, baptized 9 infants and 1 adult, had 3 marriages, officiated at 8 burials, and presented 3 candidates for Confirmation.



## REMARKS APPENDED TO PAROCHIAL REPORTS.

May,

## REV. N. C. HUGHES.

TRINITY SCHOOL, CHOCOWINITY, N. C.:—for year ending April 30, 1907: The total of the confirmed who have been pupils in the school this year is seventeen, of whom one was confirmed here.

Religious services are held daily. All boarders attend Sunday School in the school room three Sundays in the month, where they are taught by the teachers of the school. The Principal has Bible class for the whole school twice a month.

All contributions at school services are for General Missions. The total thus far is \$18.15. Remittance will be made at the end of the school year.

TRINITY, BEAUFORT CO: Trinity Parish Guild has recently been organized by the ladies of the Parish to raise funds for parochial purposes. The result of their work is gratifying. The money has not yet been applied.

CALVARY CHAPEL, BEAUFORT CO.: As the services given to this Mission seemed to me to entail more loss to others than gain to this Mission, I have left off my appointments here since February.

## REV. WM. MATTHIAS, D. D.

MOUNT HOLLY, N. J., reports that on September 23, 1906, he held services and preached to a devout and attentive congregation in S. Peter's Church, Medford, N. J.

## REV. T. P. NOE.

GOOD SHEPHERD, WILMINGTON: The Vestry of St. James' has agreed to give the real estate now used by the congregation of the Good Shepherd, viz., 1 church, 1 house, 2 halls, all worth about \$12,000.00, and the income of a fund of \$12,000.00 for the space of 10 years, to the Parish recently formed from the Mission of the Good Shepherd, as soon as said Parish shall be admitted by the Council as a regular Parish.

## REV. F. N. SKINNER.

FAYETTEVILLE: My work in S. John's Parish is included in the report of the Rector, Rev. I. W. Hughes. In addition to services, &c., reported, I have held 3 services, including 1 celebration of the Holy Communion, and married 2 couples in S. Paul's, Clinton, during the vacancy in the Rectorship of that Parish.

## REV. C. F. SMITH.

ELIZABETH CITY, N. C.: On January 24 services were held in S. Joseph's Church at Camden Court House, and appointments are made for every month. A Sunday School has also been organized there with a gratifying enrollment.

The Church has been closed for several years, but there seems to be a hopeful outlook at this place now.

1907.

STATISTICS OF THE DIOCESE, 1906-7.

REV. J. L. TAYLOR.

NEW BERN: My report covers only the four months I have been at S. Cyprian's—from December 15, 1906, to April 30, 1907.

REV. F. B. TICKNOR.

AURORA: The number of Communicants removed from S. John's, Bonnerton, is accounted for by the organization of the Mission at Edward out of former members of the Parish.

The Mission of the Redeemer, Edward, was organized by the Bishop in November, 1906, with eighteen communicants. Services are held in an upper room of the school house. They hope to begin work on a suitable Church building before long. The Rector of the Parishes of Aurora and Bonnerton was placed in charge January 1st.

I resigned charge of S. Paul's, Vanceboro, in December.

REV. LUTHER G. H. WILLIAMS.

NEW BERN: The Rector of Christ Church, New Bern, hopes to arrange shortly to give St. Thomas' Church, Craven Co., occasional services. Bishop Strange made a visitation April 1st, but had only a private Communion service. It is hoped that arrangements can be made shortly whereby the Rector of Christ Church, New Bern, may give occasional services at Stonewall.

REV. EDWARD WOOTTEN.

WILMINGTON:—Condensed report of General Missionary of Convocation of Wilmington, N. C.

Services regularly maintained, with a few exceptions on account of illness.

Baptisms and Confirmations reported in general make-up of reports:

Confirmations .....	5
Candidates awaiting visits of Bishop.....	6
Baptisms—Adults .....	3
—Infants .....	4

Some increase of finances, except Missionary salary; some falling off. Stipend inadequate, but supplemented as usual by earnings other than ministerial services. I wish Cronly and Elizabethtown to be dropped, as neither is served regularly. 1 burial at Cronly; no visits to Elizabethtown in years. 2 Sunday services held at St. Barnabas', Greensboro.

## REPORT OF THE WOMAN'S AUXILIARY.

May,

## STATISTICS OF THE DIOCESE 1906-7.

Clergy—Bishop 1, Priests 24, Deacons 5.....	30
Clergy—Non-Parochial .....	4
Clergy—Received .....	2
Clergy—Transferred .....	2
Lay Readers licensed .....	25
Postulants admitted 1; total Postulants .....	3
Candidates for Orders admitted 2; total Candidates....	11
Ordinations—Deacons 3, Priests —; total .....	3
Parishes in union with the Council .....	39
Missions, organized 11; unorganized 20; Parochial 6; total	37
Church edifices (including Chapels) .....	76
Number of sittings in Churches and Chapels .....	16,640
Number of Free sittings in Churches and Chapels.....	15,520
Churches whose sittings are wholly free .....	74
Churches consecrated .....	
Rectories, number of .....	22
Baptisms, Infant 233; Adults 65; total .....	298
Confirmations (Bishop's Address) .....	280
Communicants .....	4,460
Marriages .....	79
Burials .....	194
Sunday School Teachers .....	386
Sunday School Pupils .....	2,955
Parish School Teachers .....	24
Parish School Pupils .....	572
Industrial School Teachers .....	15
Industrial School Pupils .....	90
Contributions and offerings, Parochial .....	\$36,271.09
Contributions and offerings, Diocesan .....	5,657.16
Contributions and offerings, Extra-Diocesan .....	4,658.81
Contributions and offerings, total .....	\$46,587.06

1907.

REPORT OF THE WOMAN'S AUXILIARY.

# *Report of Contributions of the Woman's Auxiliary.*

MISS SUE E. COLLIER, GOLDSBORO, DIOCESAN SECRETARY.

ST. THOMAS', ATKINSON—Miss Mattie Hawes, Secretary, 9 members .....	(No report.)
CHAPEL OF THE CROSS, AURORA,—Mrs. F. F. Cherry, Secretary, 18 members .....	\$ 12.00
ST. JAMES', AYDEN—Mrs. C. H. Fair, Secretary, 11 members .....	12.50
ST. PAUL'S, BEACFORT—Mrs. N. P. Geffroy, Secretary....	19.00
ST. THOMAS', BATH—Mrs. N. E. Price, Secretary....	(No report.)
ST. PAUL'S, CLINTON—Mrs. A. McL. Graham, Secretary	10.00
ST. DAVID'S, CRESWELL—Mrs. Luther Eborn, Secretary....	7.00
ST. PAUL'S, EDENTON—Miss M. F. Skinner, Secretary, 20 members .....	75.90
ST. JOHN EVANGELISTS', EDENTON—Mrs. N. E. Jones, Secretary, 12 members .....	16.15
CHRIST CHURCH, ELIZABETH CITY—Mrs. T. S. Harney, Secretary, 25 members .....	88.00
ST. JOHN'S, FAYETTEVILLE—Mrs. E. J. Hale, Secretary, 38 members .....	263.95
ST. JOSEPH'S, FAYETTEVILLE—Mrs. L. E. Lanear, Secre- tary, .....	(No report.)
EMMANUEL, FARMVILLE—Mrs. J. F. Joyner, Secretary, (No report.)	
ST. STEPHEN'S, GOLDSBORO—Mrs. Edson Carr, Secretary, 21 members .....	108.00
ST. PAUL'S, GREENVILLE—Mrs. E. B. Ticklen, Secretary, 16 members .....	47.00
ST. MARY'S, GATESVILLE—Miss Helen Willey, Secretary, 5 members .....	7.91
ST. MARTIN'S, HAMILTON—Mrs. W. P. Jones, Secretary, 19 members .....	56.50
HOLY TRINITY, HERTFORD—Miss P. C. Norcom, Secretary, 30 members .....	63.50
ST. MARY'S, KINSTON—Mrs. C. B. Woodley, Secretary, 14 members .....	76.85
CHRIST CHURCH, NEW BERN—Mrs. R. Duval Jones, Secre- tary, 26 members .....	108.00
ST. CYPRIAN'S, NEW BERN—Mrs. J. E. Avant, Secretary, (No report) .....	2.00

REPORT OF THE WOMAN'S AUXILIARY.		May,
GRACE, PLYMOUTH—Mrs. Andrews, Secretary, 15 members .....		13.00
ST. MARK'S, ROXOBEL—Mrs. Edgar Powell, Secretary, 12 members .....		18.48
ST. PHILIP'S, SOUTHPORT—Miss Alice Guthrie, Secretary, (No report) .....		
GRACE, TRENTON—Mrs. Furney Brock,, Secretary,.... (No report.)		
ST. PETER'S, WASHINGTON—Miss E. M. B. Hoyt, Secretary, 54 members .....		108.99
ADVENT, WILLIAMSTON—Miss Hattie Thoner, Secretary, 22 members .....		29.12
ST. JAMES', WILMINGTON—Mrs. H. C. Price, Secretary, 48 members .....		515.50
ST. JAMES', WILMINGTON, (St. Cecilia's)—Mrs. D. M. Williams, Secretary, (No report) .....		
ST. JAMES', WILMINGTON, (St. Mary's)—Miss Mary F. Calder, Secretary .....		268.00
GOOD SHEPHERD, WILMINGTON—Miss Carrie Price, Secretary, 27 members .....		16.40
ST. JOHN'S, WILMINGTON—Mrs. J. Hicks Bunting, Secretary, 21 members .....		161.87
ST. PAUL'S, WILMINGTON—Mrs. G. P. Howey, Secretary, 11 members .....		69.00
ST. MARK'S, WILMINGTON—Mrs. A. D. Bentley, Secretary, .....		43.50
ST. THOMAS', WINDSOR—Mrs. Sol Cherry, Secretary, 22 members .....		48.85
ST. JOHN'S, WINTON—Miss Helen Rogers, Secretary, 8 members .....		7.73
GRACE, WOODVILLE—Mrs. M. B. Urquhart, Secretary,.....		44.24
ST. GEORGE'S, WYSOCKING, (Hyde Co.)—Mrs. R. B. Weston, Secretary (No report) .....		
MRS. A. A. WATSON .....		5.00
Total .....		\$2,323.94

## JUNIOR AUXILIARY.

Mrs. C. W. MELICK, ELIZABETH CITY, SECRETARY.

S. PAUL'S, BEAUFORT .....	2.00
ZION, BEAUFORT Co. ....	3.60
S. PAUL'S, EDENTON .....	45.80
S. JOHN EVANGELIST'S, EDENTON .....	8.50
CHRIST CHURCH, ELIZABETH CITY .....	67.25



---

1907. REPORT OF THE WOMAN'S AUXILIARY.

---

S. PHILLIP'S, ELIZABETH CITY .....	5.25
S. JOHN'S, NO. 1, FAYETTEVILLE .....	15.75
S. JOHN'S, NO. 2, FAYETTEVILLE .....	18.00
HOLY TRINITY, HERTEORD .....	51.00
S. MARY'S, KINSTON .....	133.32
CHRIST CHURCH, NEW BERN ... ..	14.00
S. MARK'S, ROXOBEL .....	6.20
S. PETER'S, WASHINGTON .....	61.25
ADVENT, WILLIAMSTON .....	10.00
S. JOHN'S, WILMINGTON .....	53.50
S. THOMAS', WINDSOR .....	20.85
<hr/>	
Total .....	\$ 515.82

---

BABIES' BRANCH.

MRS. J. B. GIBBLE, WINDSOR, SECRETARY.

S. PAUL'S, BEAUFORT .....	68
S. JOHN'S, FAYETTEVILLE .....	6.00
S. MARY'S, GATESVILLE .....	2.65
S. STEPHEN'S, GOLDSBORO .....	4.00
S. MARTIN'S, HAMILTON .....	1.87
S. MARY'S, KINSTON .....	2.40
S. MARK'S, ROXOBEL .....	2.06
S. PETER'S, WASHINGTON .....	9.52
ADVENT, WILLIAMSTON .....	2.00
S. JOHN'S, WILMINGTON .....	2.00
"A LITTLE HELPER," WILMINGTON .....	25.00
S. THOMAS', WINDSOR .....	11.82
Otherwise Reported .....	12.00
<hr/>	
Total .....	\$ 82.00

---

SUMMARY—Woman's Auxiliary .....	\$2,323.94
Junior Auxiliary .....	515.82
Babies' Branch .....	82.00
<hr/>	
Total .....	\$2,921.76



---

---

APPENDIX B.

---

TREASURER'S REPORT.

---

---



# REPORT OF TREASURER

For the Fiscal Year Ending April 30th, 1907.

May 1st, 1907.

To the Council of the Diocese of East Carolina:

Gentlemen:—In accordance with canonical requirements, I beg to submit the following report of the transactions of this office for the fiscal year ending April 30th, 1907.

Statements and tables are appended as follows:

1. Receipts and Disbursements for the Fiscal Year.
2. Assets and Liabilities, April 30th, 1907.
3. List of Stocks and Bonds.
4. Permanent Episcopal Fund.
5. Permanent Education Fund.
6. Episcopal and Contingent Fund.
7. Diocesan Missions.
8. General Mission Fund.
9. Church Building Fund.
10. General Clergy Relief Fund.
11. Students' Aid Fund.
12. University of the South.
13. Income—Permanent Education Fund.
14. California Relief Fund.
15. Thompson Orphanage.
16. Contributions for Bishop's House.
17. Cost of Bishop's House.
18. Receipts from Parishes and Missions—Episcopal and Contingent Fund.
19. Receipts from Parishes and Missions—Diocesan Missions.
20. Receipts from Parishes and Missions—General Missions and Sunday School Offerings.
21. Receipts from Parishes and Missions—General Clergy Relief, Students' Aid, Church Building, and University of the South Funds.

## RECEIPTS AND DISBURSEMENTS.

The cash on hand at the beginning of the fiscal year, \$12,187.32, included balances then due the General Clergy Relief Fund and the University of the South, which having been paid necessarily reduces present amount on hand. The amount has been further reduced by the use of the cash on hand to the credit of the Permanent Episcopal Fund for the Bishop's house. All extra-Diocesan collections have been remitted to headquarters, so the present balance is not subject to any deductions for such accounts. A detailed



explanation of receipts and disbursements for the several funds as named will be found under respective headings.

#### ASSETS AND LIABILITIES.

Some of these accounts have not heretofore been carried on the ledger, but, after consultation with the Trustees, one of them being Chairman of the Finance Committee, it was thought better to so record them. A list of the stocks and bonds owned is made in the exhibit following. The note listed bears 6 per cent. interest and is fully secured by mortgage on real estate. The house and lot in Wilmington yields a rental equivalent to about 6 per cent. on the value charged against it. The scholarship in St. Mary's, while not an asset in a commercial sense, represents the sum paid for it, and the privilege enjoyed under it probably equals a satisfactory rate of interest. The Bishop's house is entered at its actual cost to date. No credit is taken for the value of the land, and I would recommend that the Trustees be requested to certify an appraisement of the same that it may be entered on the books, and show the correct value of the property. Other accounts are dealt with under their respective titles.

#### STOCKS AND BONDS.

Continuing the custom of my predecessor, stocks and bonds are carried at their par value. This method necessitates debiting or crediting the permanent fund to which any particular item belongs with any difference in price, above or below par, at which bought or sold. There is no objection to this, but the fact should be borne in mind, as the amounts to credit of permanently invested funds may at times be slightly affected. Of the total of \$28,800 shown, \$27,100 belongs to the Permanent Episcopal Fund and \$1,700 to the Permanent Education Fund.

#### PERMANENT EPISCOPAL FUND.

This fund has been augmented during the year by the transfer to it, as directed at the last Council, of the funds known as the Mary S. Speight and Mary A. Southerland legacies, and some smaller sums as shown.

It now has a credit balance of \$38,362.51. Of this, \$28,650 is invested at interest, \$156.73 is in cash, and \$9,555.78 has been advanced on the cost of the Bishop's house. Of the amount charged to the Bishop's house, \$7,400 was realized from sale of securities.

I am of the opinion that the amount advanced for the construction of the Bishop's house, and any further sums that may be necessary for that purpose, should be considered as a loan, and, in order to maintain the integrity of this fund, I recommend that the Trustees be empowered and directed to execute an obligation, for what-

ever amount is expended for such purpose, said obligation to bear interest as you may determine, and to be paid hereafter from general funds, or from subscriptions or collections made therefor. Persistent endeavor will undoubtedly eventually liquidate the indebtedness herein suggested, and, in the meantime, the fund will have been practically made whole.

#### PERMANENT EDUCATION FUND.

This fund remains practically unchanged from last year. The income from it was placed at the disposal of the Bishop by the terms of Section 2, Canon 22, as amended at the last Council. The disposition of the income is shown under its proper heading.

#### EPISCOPAL AND CONTINGENT FUND.

This account has been credited and debited with the usual items during the year. Increased expenses have been about offset by increase of income, so that we start the new year with practically the same balance as last year. The expense of rental of a house for the Bishop will of course cease with the close of the rental year, September 30th, effecting thereby a saving of \$480 per annum.

A balance of \$153.18 was brought forward from last year on account of unpaid assessments, of which \$15 was remitted by the Council and \$30 credited by transfer from another fund, by request of parish making the error in remittance. The assessment for the year was \$2,608 on Parishes and \$177 on Mission Stations. Of this the parishes have paid \$2,371.49 and missions have paid \$73.50. A balance of \$344.69 is brought forward against parishes, the assessments not being obligatory on the Mission Stations. Payments have been made since the books were closed of the balances due by St. Stephen's, Goldsboro; St. Paul's, Wilmington, and St. Martin's Hamilton, a total of \$54.00.

#### DIOCESAN MISSIONS.

The apportionment for Diocesan Missions for the year was \$1,393, and the receipts for this fund amount to \$1,107.25, showing a failure to meet the apportionment by \$285.75. The receipts for the previous year were \$1,200.74, there being a decrease of \$93.49 in the collections for the year just closed. The disbursements are shown in the financial statement.

#### GENERAL MISSIONS.

The apportionment made for General Missions was \$1,006. Receipts for same have been \$655.89, leaving a balance due of \$350.11, which should be paid in by the 1st of September, in order that we may meet our obligations.

Some remittances have been made direct to the General Treas-

urer, by parishes and clergymen, for which credit can not be given on my books.

The attention of those interested is called to the resolution passed at the last Council, requiring all funds to be remitted through the Diocesan Treasurer. See Journal, 1906, page 49.

#### OTHER ACCOUNTS.

The financial tables and statements will probably cover all needed information as to other funds. Collections for some of them have not, prior to this year, been passing through this office. The following comparison of receipts for funds named for the past two years may be of interest.

	1906.	1907.
General Clergy Relief.....	\$ 251.27	\$ 311.49
Students' Aid .....	120.24	110.89
Church Building .....	74.14	114.24
University of the South.....	129.41	158.42
Totals .....	\$ 575.06	\$ 695.04

#### RECOMMENDATIONS AND REMARKS.

I have no recommendations to make other than those elsewhere stated, the more important being that the Council restore the status of the Permanent Episcopal Fund by the assumption of an obligation to pay the amount used for completion of the Bishop's House, such obligation to be met hereafter by subscriptions, the effort to obtain which is to be continued, and by appropriations, when possible, from general funds.

Some of our clergymen and treasurers have overlooked the resolution, passed at last Council, directing transmission through this office of collections for extra-Diocesan objects, and such parishes do not therefore receive credits on my books to which otherwise they would have been entitled. Attention is invited to the requirement of the resolution referred to.

Very few of the Parochial Treasurers pay any heed to the law, (Canon 21) requiring quarterly payments of assessments for the Episcopal and Contingent Fund. I trust that parishes may find it possible hereafter to conform to the law, thereby protecting the Treasury against a condition liable to become embarrassing.

Respectfully submitted,

THOS. D. MEARES.

# TREASURER'S REPORT.

7

## I.

### STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND DISBURSEMENTS FOR THE FISCAL YEAR ENDING APRIL 30th, 1907.

#### Receipts.

Balance on hand May 1st, 1906.....	\$ 12,187.32
Episcopal and Contingent Fund.....	\$ 4,292.61
Diocesan Missions .....	1,107.25
General Missions, including Sunday School..	1,456.48
General Clergy Relief Fund.....	330.72
Students' Aid Fund.....	110.89
Church Building Fund.....	114.24
California Earthquake Sufferers.....	239.22
Thompson Orphanage .....	261.69
University of the South.....	158.42
Permanent Episcopal Fund.....	10.00
Income—Permanent Education Fund.....	101.10
Contributions—Bishop's House .....	1,519.60
Sale of Securities.....	7,492.00— 17,194.22
Total .....	<u>\$ 29,381.54</u>

#### Disbursements

Episcopal and Contingent Fund.....	\$ 4,409.48
Diocesan Missions .....	1,298.88
General Missions, including Sunday Schools	1,456.48
General Clergy Relief Fund.....	6,850.99
Students' Aid Fund.....	100.00
California Earthquake Sufferers.....	239.22
Thompson Orphanage .....	261.69
University of the South.....	287.83
Permanent Episcopal Fund.....	30.43
Income—Permanent Education Fund.....	100.00
Permanent Education Fund.....	196.00
Bishop's House.....	11,156.63—\$ 26,387.63
Balance on hand, May 1st, 1907.....	<u>\$ 2,993.91</u>

The balance on hand belongs to the following funds:

Permanent Episcopal Fund.....	\$ 156.73
Permanent Education Fund.....	196.95
Episcopal and Contingent Fund.....	1,066.84
Diocesan Missions .....	1,163.50
Students' Aid Fund.....	102.72
Church Building Fund.....	306.07
Income—Permanent Education Fund...	1.10—\$ <u>2,993.91</u>



## II.

## STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL CONDITION MAY 1st, 1907.

## Assets.

Stocks and Bonds.....	\$ 28,800.00
Note, secured by mortgage.....	750.00
Real Estate, house and lot in Wilmington.....	800.00
Scholarship in St. Mary's.....	3,000.00
Bishop's house (cost to date).....	11,075.38
Cash on hand.....	2,993.91
Total.....	<u>\$ 47,419.29</u>

## Liabilities.

Permanent Episcopal Fund.....	\$ 38,362.51
Permanent Education Fund.....	4,896.95
Episcopal and Contingent Fund.....	1,066.84
Diocesan Missions .....	1,163.50
Students' Aid Fund.....	102.72
Church Building Fund.....	306.07
Income—Permanent Education Fund.....	1.10
Contributions for Bishop's house.....	1,519.60
Total.....	<u>\$ 47,419.29</u>

## III.

## LIST OF STOCKS AND BONDS.

	Shares.	Par Value.	Int. Rate.
Atlantic Coast Line Stock.....	40	\$ 4,000.00	6 per cent.
Atlantic Coast Line Certificates..	3	3,700.00	4 per cent.
Southern Railway Stock.....	60	6,000.00	5 per cent.
BONDS:			
City of Wilmington.....	2	1,000.00	5 per cent.
City of Tarboro.....	7	3,500.00	5 per cent.
Georgia & Alabama R. R. Co....	1	1,000.00	5 per cent.
Consolidated Railway (Wil.)....	6	600.00	5 per cent.
Lumberton Cotton Mills.....	6	3,000.00	6 per cent.
Aberdeen & West End Railway..	3	3,000.00	6 per cent.
Tarboro Cotton Factory.....	3	3,000.00	6 per cent.
Total value.....		<u>\$ 28,800.00</u>	

Of the above sum \$27,100 is carried for account of the Permanent Episcopal Fund, and \$1,700 for account of the Permanent Education Fund. With the exception of the Atlantic Coast Line and Southern Railway Stock the rate of interest is fixed as noted. In those two cases the rate is dependent on dividends as may be declared. Last dividends were at the rate named.



# TREASURER'S REPORT.

9

## IV.

### PERMANENT EPISCOPAL FUND.

Balance on hand, May 1st, 1906:

Invested .....	\$ 35,350.00
Cash .....	2,141.26—\$ 37,491.26

#### Receipts.

Profits on sale of Securities.....	\$ 92.00
Cash, St. Jude's, Boardman, through Rev. E. Wootten .....	10.00
Legacies transferred:	
Mary A. Speight.....	\$ 775.18
Mary A. Southerland.....	24.50—\$ 799.68
Total.....	\$ 38,392.94

#### Disbursements.

Brokerage on sale of Securities.....	\$ 30.43
Balance on hand May 1st, 1907.....	\$ 38,362.51
Balance held as follows:	
Stocks and Bonds .....	\$ 27,100.00
Note, secured by mortgage.....	750.00
Real Estate, in Wilmington.....	800.00
Advanced on Bishop's House.....	9,555.78
Cash on hand.....	156.73—\$ 38,362.51

## V.

### PERMANENT EDUCATION FUND.

Balance on hand, May 1st, 1906:

Stocks and Bonds.....	\$ 1,500.00
Scholarship, St. Mary's.....	3,000.00
Cash .....	392.95—\$ 4,892.95

#### Receipts.

Difference on purchase of stock:

Valued at .....	\$ 200.00
Cost .....	196.00—\$ 4.00
Total.....	\$ 4,896.95
Balance on hand May 1st, 1907.....	\$ 4,896.95
Balance consists of:	
Stocks and Bonds.....	\$ 1,700.00
Scholarship .....	3,000.00
Cash .....	196.95—\$ 4,896.95

## VI.

## EPISCOPAL AND CONTINGENT FUND.

Balance on hand May 1st, 1907..... \$ 1,153.71

## Receipts.

Parishes and Missions.....	\$ 2,444.99
Rev. Wm. Matthias.....	1.00
Mrs. A. A. Watson.....	2.00
Transferred from Diocesan Missions, error of Parish in remitting.....	30.00
Rents, Wilmington property.....	78.70
Interest on Stocks and Bonds.....	1,628.00
Interest on note.....	45.00
Interest from Savings Bank.....	92.92—\$ 4,322.61
Total.....	\$ 5,476.32

## Disbursements.

## Expense of Council, 1906:

Attendance—Rev. F. H. T. Horsfield...\$	2.80
Rev. E. Wootten.....	3.75
Rev. F. N. Skinner.....	4.80
Rev. W. E. Cox.....	3.86
Rev. L. Eborn.....	10.25
Rev. Jno. H. Griffith, Jr...\$	1.75
Rev. N. C. Hughes.....	6.75
Rev. B. S. Lassiter.....	7.70
Rev. Thos. P. Noe.....	2.90
Rev. A. W. Seabrease.....	3.75
Wm. L. DeRosset, Treas..\$	5.70
Amount paid Sexton.....	5.00—\$ 59.01
Salary of Bishop.....	3,000.00
Expenses of Bishop.....	97.00
Salary of Secretary.....	150.00
Salary of Treasurer.....	200.00
Printing Journals and Reports.....	223.34
Expenses, Standing Committee .....	27.50
Expenses, other Committees .....	11.50
Expenses, Delegate to Missionary Conven- tion .....	19.75
Books, Stationery, postage, &c.....	45.47
Rent of Residence for Bishop.....	480.00
Insurance on Bishop's house and other prop- erty .....	81.00
Miscellaneous .....	14.91
Total .....	\$ 4,409.48
Balance on hand May 1st, 1907.....	\$ 1,066.84

## VII.

## DIOCESAN MISSIONS.

Balance on hand May 1st, 1906..... \$ 1,385.13

## Receipts.

From Collection at Council.....	\$ 42.25
From Parishes and Missions.....	1,061.35
From Mrs. A. A. Watson.....	3.65—\$ 1,107.25
Total.....	<u>\$ 2,492.38</u>

## Disbursements.

## Missionary Stipends:

Rev. E. Wootten.....	\$ 300.00
Rev. F. B. Ticknor.....	200.00
Rev. L. Eborn.....	100.00
Rev. W. E. Cox.....	50.00
Rev. John H. Griffith, Jr.....	75.00
Rev. N. Harding.....	75.00
Rev. N. C. Hughes.....	100.00
Rev. F. N. Skinner.....	100.00
Rev. B. S. Lassiter.....	75.00
Rev. J. B. Gible.....	160.00
Rev. C. D. Malone.....	25.00—\$ 1,260.00
Rev. J. B. Gible, for work in his district....	24.88
Rev. R. W. Barnwell, expenses to Council..	14.00
Transferred to Episcopal and Contingent, error of Parish making remittance.....	30.00
Total .....	<u>\$ 1,328.88</u>
Balance on hand May 1st, 1907.....	<u><u>\$ 1,163.50</u></u>

## VIII.

## GENERAL MISSIONS.

## Receipts During Fiscal Year.

From Parishes and Missions.....	\$ 598.73
Collection at Council.....	15.52
From Forbes' Estate, through Diocesan Trustees,....	19.23
Special .....	25
Sunday Schools .....	765.59
For Chinese Sufferers .....	45.06
From Woman's Auxiliary, Good Shepherd, Wilmington..	12.10
Total.....	<u>\$ 1,456.48</u>
Remitted to Geo. C. Thomas, Treasurer.....	<u><u>\$ 1,456.48</u></u>

## IX.

## CHURCH BUILDING FUND.

Balance on hand, May 1st, 1906.....	\$ 191.83
Received from Parishes and Missions.....	114.24
Total .....	<u>\$ 306.07</u>
Disbursements, none.	
Balance on hand, May 1st, 1907.....	<u>\$ 306.07</u>

## X.

## GENERAL CLERGY RELIEF FUND.

Balance on hand, May 1st, 1906.....	\$ 6,520.27
-------------------------------------	-------------

## Receipts.

From Parishes and Missions.....	311.49
From Forbes' Estate, through Diocesan Trustees.....	19.23
Total.....	<u>\$ 6,850.99</u>

## Disbursements.

Remitted to Rev. A. J. P. McClure, Asst. Treasurer.....	<u>\$ 6,850.99</u>
---	--------------------

## XI.

## STUDENTS' AID FUND.

Balance on hand, May 1st, 1906.....	\$ 91.83
Received from Parishes and Missions.....	110.89
Total.....	<u>\$ 202.72</u>
Paid Mr. W. R. Noe, order of Committee.....	100.00
Balance on hand, May 1st, 1907.....	<u>\$ 102.72</u>

## XII.

## UNIVERSITY OF THE SOUTH.

Balance on hand, May 1st, 1906.....	\$ 129.41
Received from Parishes and Missions.....	158.42
Total .....	<u>\$ 287.83</u>
Remitted to Dr. R. M. DuBose, Treasurer.....	<u>\$ 287.83</u>

## XIII.

## INCOME—PERMANENT EDUCATION FUND.

Received from interest of invested funds.....	\$	101.10
Paid Mr. F. Snowden Skinner, order of Bishop.....		100.00
		<hr/>
Balance on hand, May 1st, 1907.....	\$	1.10

## XIV.

## RELIEF OF CALIFORNIA EARTHQUAKE SUFFERERS.

Received from the following sources:

St. Gabriel's—Faison.....		4.00
Christ Church—New Bern.....		15.60
St. James—Wilmington.....		192.70
Christ Church—Hope Mills.....		2.00
St. Paul's—Beaufort.....		6.65
St. Paul's—Edenton.....		13.27
Through the Bishop.....		5.00
		<hr/>
Total .....	\$	239.22
Remitted to Geo. C. Thomas, Treasurer.....	\$	239.22

## XV.

## THOMPSON ORPHANAGE.

Received from the following sources:

St. James—Wilmington.....	\$	260.94
Christ Church—Hope Mills.....		75
		<hr/>
Total .....	\$	261.69
Remitted to Rev. W. J. Smith, Supt.....	\$	261.69



## XVI.

## LIST OF CONTRIBUTIONS FOR BISHOP'S HOUSE.

B. R. Huske.....	\$ 2.50
St. Jude's—Boardman.....	50.00
St. Gabriel's—Faison.....	5.00
St. David's—Scuppernong.....	18.50
St. Barnabas—Snow Hill.....	40.00
St. Andrew's—Columbia.....	16.00
St. Peter's—Washington.....	223.50
St. James—Belhaven.....	20.00
St. John's—Bonnerton.....	5.00
St. Mark—Roxobel.....	8.50
St. Thomas—Windsor.....	34.50
St. Luke—Washington.....	50.00
St. Martin's—Hamilton.....	43.50
St. Mary's—Gatesville.....	55.25
Holy Innocents—Avoca.....	40.50
St. Paul's—Edenton.....	321.00
Christ Church—Elizabeth City.....	216.50
St. Paul's—Beaufort.....	42.20
Grace—Woodville.....	75.00
St. John Evangelist—Edenton.....	5.00
Trinity—Chocowinity.....	10.00
Holy Trinity—Hertford.....	68.00
St. Barnabas—Murfreeboro.....	4.00
Holy Innocents—Lenoir County.....	38.00
St. Luke's—Winterville.....	6.25
St. Paul—Greenville.....	30.00
St. Stephen's—Goldsboro.....	23 50
St. Mary's—Kinston.....	40.00
St. Cyprian's—New Bern.....	40.00
Total.....	\$ 1,532.20
Less Expenses of Committee.....	12.60
Net amount credited.....	\$ 1,519.60

## XVII.

## COST OF BISHOP'S HOUSE.

Amount expended to April 30th, 1907.....	\$ 11,310.38
Less sale of old building.....	235.00
Net cost to date.....	\$ 11,075.38

## XVIII.

## STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS FROM PARISHES AND MISSIONS

For Account of the Episcopal and Contingent Fund.

PARISHES.	Due May 1, 1906.	Assess- ment.	Total.	Paid.	Due May 1, 1907.
Aurora—Chapel of the Cross.....	\$.....	\$ 36.00	\$ 36.00	\$ 36.00	\$.....
Bath—St. Thomas .....	15.43	12.00	27.43	5.00	22.43
Beaufort—St. Paul's .....		30.00	30.00	9.40	20.60
Belhaven—St. James .....		18.00	18.00	18.00	.....
Bonnerton—St. John's .....		18.00	18.00	18.00	.....
Beaufort Co.—Trinity .....	5.00	20.00	25.00	25.00	.....
Beaufort Co.—Zion.....		24.00	24.00	24.00	.....
Clinton—St. Paul's .....		36.00	36.00	2.50	33.50
Edenton—St. Paul's .....		100.00	100.00	100.00	.....
Elizabeth City—Christ Church.....	20.00	96.00	116.00	101.00	15.00
Fayetteville—St. John's .....		270.00	270.00	270.00	.....
Fayetteville—St. Joseph's .....	3.75	18.00	21.75	21.75	.....
Gatesville—St. Mary's .....		18.00	18.00	18.00	.....
Goldsboro—St. Stephen's .....	26.00	75.00	101.00	68.00	33.00
Greenville—St. Paul's .....		48.00	48.00	48.00	.....
Hamilton—St. Martin's .....		18.00	18.00	12.00	6.00
Hertford—Holy Trinity .....		60.00	60.00	60.00	.....
Hope Mills—Christ Church.....		18.00	18.00	18.00	.....
Hyde County—St. George.....		36.00	36.00	36.00	.....
Kinston—St. Mary's .....		40.00	40.00	40.00	.....
Lenoir County—Holy Innocents .....		12.00	12.00	12.00	.....
New Bern—Christ Church .....		270.00	270.00	270.00	.....
New Bern—St. Cyprian's .....		12.00	12.00	12.00	.....
Pitt County—St. John's.....		36.00	36.00	36.00	.....
Plymouth—Grace .....		12.00	12.00	9.00	3.00
Scuppernong—St. David's .....	10.00	48.00	58.00	29.09	28.91
Southport—St. Philip's .....	3.00	12.00	15.00	3.75	11.25
Vanceboro—St. Paul's .....		6.00	6.00	.....	6.00
Washington—St. Peter's .....		180.00	180.00	180.00	.....
Washington—St. Luke's .....		12.00	12.00	12.00	.....
Williamston—Advent .....	25.00	30.00	55.00	55.00	.....
Wilmington—St. James .....		750.00	750.00	600.00	150.00
Wilmington—St. John's .....		100.00	100.00	100.00	.....
Wilmington—St. Paul's .....		60.00	60.00	45.00	15.00
Wilmington—St. Mark's .....		18.00	18.00	18.00	.....
Windsor—St. Thomas .....		36.00	36.00	36.00	.....
Winton—St. John .....		3.00	3.00	3.00	.....
Woodville—Grace .....		20.00	20.00	20.00	.....
Total Parishes.....	\$108.18	\$2608.00	\$2716.18	\$2371.49	\$344.69

(Continued next page.)

## STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS FROM PARISHES AND MISSIONS

For Account of the Episcopal and Contingent Fund.

MISSION STATIONS.	Due May 1, 1906.	Assess ment.	Total.	Paid.	Due May 1, 1907.
Cumberland Co.—St. Thomas.....	\$.....	\$ 12.00	\$ 12.00	\$.....	\$.....
Avoca—Holy Innocents .....		12.00	12.00	12.00	.....
Atkinson—St. Thomas .....		5.00	5.00	5.00	.....
Columbia—St. Andrews .....		5.00	5.00	3.00	.....
Craven County—St. Thomas.....		6.00	6.00	.....	.....
Creswell—Christ Church .....		5.00	5.00	.....	.....
Fairfield .....		12.00	12.00	.....	.....
Faison—St. Gabriel's .....		12.00	12.00	.....	.....
Kinston—St. Augustine .....		5.00	5.00	.....	.....
Red Springs—St. Stephen's .....		5.00	5.00	5.00	.....
Maxton—St. Matthew's .....		5.00	5.00	.....	.....
Murfreesboro—St. Barnabas .....		5.00	5.00	5.00	.....
Roxobel—St. Mark's .....		16.00	16.00	16.50	.....
Snow Hill—St. Barnabas .....		6.00	6.00	5.00	.....
Swan Quarter .....		6.00	6.00	.....	.....
Trenton—Grace .....		12.00	12.00	.....	.....
Weeksville—St. John's .....		6.00	6.00	.....	.....
Boardman—St. Jude's .....		10.00	10.00	10.00	.....
Waccamaw .....		5.00	5.00	.....	.....
Winfall—Good Shepherd .....		5.00	5.00	5.00	.....
Yeatesville—St. Matthew's .....		5.00	5.00	.....	.....
Ayden—St. Luke's .....		12.00	12.00	.....	.....
Farmville .....		5.00	5.00	.....	.....
Edenton—St. John Evangelist .....		.....	.....	7.00	.....
Total Missions .....	\$.....	\$ 177.00	\$ 177.00	\$ 73.50	\$.....
Total Parishes and Missions....	\$108.18	\$2785.00	\$2893.18	\$2444.99	

No balances are brought forward against Mission Stations, the assessment as to them, being recommendatory only.

## XIX.

STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS FROM PARISHES AND MISSIONS  
For account of Diocesan Missions.

PARISHES. AND MISSIONS.	Apportion- ment.	Paid.	Balance.	Excess Payments.
Aurora—Chapel of the Cross.....	\$ 25.00	\$ 15.23	\$ 9.77	\$.....
Bath—St. Thomas .....	10.00	5.79	4.21	.....
Beaufort—St. Paul's .....	17.00	4.00	13.00	.....
Belhaven—St. James .....	8.00	14.64	.....	6.64
Bonnerton—St. James .....	10.00	10.35	.....	35
Beaufort County—Trinity .....	27.00	19.38	7.62	.....
Beaufort County—Zion .....	13.00	5.01	7.99	.....
Clinton—St. Paul's .....	20.00	12.14	7.86	.....
Edenton—St. Paul's .....	50.00	59.79	.....	9.79
Elizabeth City—Christ Church.....	50.00	50.00	.....	.....
Fayetteville—St. John's .....	150.00	25.23	124.77	.....
Fayetteville—St. Joseph .....	10.00	10.00	.....	.....
Gatesville—St. Mary's .....	10.00	10.00	.....	.....
Goldsboro—St. Stephen's .....	33.00	.....	33.00	.....
Greenville—St. Paul's .....	20.00	7.08	12.92	.....
Hamilton—St. Martin's .....	10.00	10.00	.....	.....
Hertford—Holy Trinity .....	33.00	33.00	.....	.....
Hyde County—St. George.....	20.00	20.00	.....	.....
Kinston—St. Mary's .....	17.00	17.00	.....	.....
Lenoir County—Holy Innocents .....	10.00	.....	10.00	.....
New Bern—Christ Church .....	150.00	100.00	50.00	.....
New Bern—St. Cyprian's .....	10.00	10.00	.....	.....
Pitt County—St. John's .....	20.00	20.00	.....	.....
Plymouth—Grace .....	13.00	4.65	8.35	.....
Hope Mills—Christ Church.....	10.00	6.68	3.32	.....
Scuppernong—St. David's .....	20.00	9.56	10.44	.....
Southport—St. Philip's .....	7.00	.....	7.00	.....
Vanceboro—St. Paul's .....	5.00	3.17	1.83	.....
Washington—St. Peter's .....	67.00	68.00	.....	1.00
Washington—St. Luke's .....	10.00	10.00	.....	.....
Williamston—Advent .....	15.00	7.00	8.00	.....
Wilmington—St. James .....	333.00	333.00	.....	.....
Wilmington—St. John's .....	73.00	42.00	31.00	.....
Wilmington—St. Paul's .....	30.00	.....	30.00	.....
Wilmington—St. Mark's .....	13.00	11.31	1.69	.....
Windsor—St. Thomas .....	27.00	20.00	7.00	.....
Winton—St. John's .....	5.00	5.00	.....	.....
Woodville—Grace .....	15.00	5.00	10.00	.....
Cumberland County—St. Thomas.....	10.00	7.82	2.18	.....
Makelyville—St. John's .....	7.00	2.30	4.70	.....
Murfreesboro—St. Barnabas .....	5.00	1.97	3.03	.....
Weeksville—St. John's .....	5.00	.....	5.00	.....
Avoca—Holy Innocents .....	.....	3.82	.....	3.82
Columbia—St. Andrew's .....	.....	9.65	.....	9.65

(Continued next page.)

## STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS FROM PARISHES AND MISSIONS

For Account of Diocesan Missions.—Continued.

PARISHES AND MISSIONS.	Apportion- ment.	Paid.	Balance.	Excess Payments.
Fairfield .....		2.50		2.50
Faison—St. Gabriel .....		2.50		2.50
Roxobel—St. Mark's .....		1.87		1.87
Snow Hill—St. Barnabas.....		6.35		6.35
Boardman—St. Jude's .....		6.00		6.00
Winfall—Good Shepherd .....		2.18		2.18
Yeatesville—St. Matthews .....		3.00		3.00
Farmville .....		2.50		2.50
Ayden—St. James .....		2.75		2.75
Edenton—St. John Evangelist.....		2.25		2.25
Wilmington—Good Shepherd .....		3.00		3.00
Stonewall .....		3.38		3.38
Winterville—St. Luke .....		3.47		3.47
Pinetown .....		3.75		3.75
Elizabeth City—St. Phillips .....		1.35		1.35
Gates County—St. Peter's.....		4.16		4.16
Fayetteville—St. Philip's .....		77		77
Total .....	\$1393.00	\$1061.35	\$ 414.68	\$83.03



## XX.

## STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS FROM PARISHES AND MISSIONS

For General Missions and Sunday School Offerings.

PARISHES AND MISSIONS	General Missions.	Sunday School Offerings.	Total.
Beaufort—St. Paul's .....	\$ 16.87	\$.....	\$ 16.87
Belhaven—St. James .....	2.43	8.87	11.30
Bonnerton—St. John's .....	5.00	.....	5.00
Beaufort County—Zion .....	1.49	11.93	13.42
Edenton—St. Paul's .....	32.11	.....	32.11
Elizabeth City—Christ Church.....	9.00	.....	9.00
Fayetteville—St. Joseph's .....	10.00	.....	10.00
Gatesville—St. Mary's .....	10.00	2.27	12.27
Goldsboro—St. Stephen's .....	18.48	.....	18.48
Greenville—St. Paul's .....	15.00	.....	15.00
Hamilton—St. Martin's .....	5.16	13.00	18.16
Hertford—Holy Trinity .....	25.00	.....	25.00
Hope Mills—Christ Church.....	5.45	.....	5.45
Hyde County—St. George.....	10.00	.....	10.00
Kinston—St. Mary's .....	12.60	.....	12.60
New Bern—St. Cyprian's .....	10.00	.....	10.00
Pitt County—St. John.....	10.00	.....	10.00
Scuppernong—St. David's .....	74	.....	74
Washington—St. Peter's .....	70.00	136.68	206.68
Washington—St. Luke's .....	.....	5.43	5.43
Wilmington—St. James .....	285.00	436.75	721.75
Cumberland County—St. Thomas.....	8.05	.....	8.05
Columbia—St. Andrew's .....	.....	2.71	2.71
Créswell—Christ Church .....	.....	5.38	5.38
Faison—St. Gabriel .....	2.50	.....	2.50
Roxobel—St. Mark's .....	5.00	14.00	19.00
Windsor—St. Thomas .....	11.82	28.65	40.47
Winton—St. John's .....	5.00	16.29	21.29
Woodville—Grace .....	5.00	10.00	15.00
Wilmington—Good Shepherd .....	7.03	73.63	80.66
Wilmington—Good Shepherd, Woman's Auxillary..	12.10	.....	12.10
Wilmington—Good Shepherd, Chinese Sufferers....	45.06	.....	45.06
Total .....	\$ 655.89	\$ 765.59	\$1421.48

## XXI.

STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS FROM PARISHES AND MISSIONS  
For General Clergy Relief, Students' Aid, Church Building, and  
University of the South Funds.

PARISHES AND MISSIONS.	General Clergy Relief.	Students' Aid.	Church Building.	University of the South.
Aurora—Chapel of The Cross.....	\$ 2.61	\$ 2.00	\$ 2.00	\$ 2.00
Belhaven—St. James .....	4.36	2.27	75	1.45
Beaufort County—Trinity .....	14.53	6.50	7.32	7.00
Beaufort County—Zion .....	1.34			
Edenton—St. Paul's .....	15.50	8.83	7.37	19.05
Elizabeth City—Christ Church .....		8.00	8.00	8.00
Fayetteville—St. John's .....	4.15		4.00	3.00
Fayetteville—St. Joseph's .....	1.00	1.00	1.00	59
Gatesville—St. Mary's .....	5.71	3.09	3.35	1.01
Greenville—St. Paul's .....	2.54	3.90	3.89	3.90
Hamilton—St. Martin's .....	4.40	1.96	3.33	1.31
Hertford—Holy Trinity .....	2.00	2.77	8.40	3.82
Hope Mills—Christ Church .....	1.00	1.00	1.00	72
Hyde County—St. George.....			2.74	
Kinston—St. Mary's .....	13.42	1.00	1.50	1.00
New Bern—Christ Church .....	24.24	7.24	10.24	15.96
New Bern—St. Cyprian's .....	50	50	50	50
Pitt County—St. John's .....	2.00	2.00	2.00	2.00
Plymouth—Grace .....	1.00	1.00	1.00	1.00
Scuppernong—St. David's .....	4.64	55	3.81	45
Washington—St. Peter's .....	32.70	11.50		15.43
Washington—St. Luke's .....	1.52	1.12	10.64	1.06
Williamston—Advent .....	2.00	2.00	2.00	2.00
Wilmington—St. James .....	151.74	25.00	10.00	50.00
Wilmington—St. John's .....	2.50	1.50	1.00	1.50
Wilmington—St. Paul's .....		2.50		2.50
Wilmington—St. Mark's .....	25	25	25	25
Windsor—St. Thomas .....	1.70	1.76	2.15	1.61
Winton—St. John's .....	1.60	2.10	2.50	1.75
Woodville—Grace .....	2.62	2.18	6.04	1.31
Cumberland County—St. Thomas.....	50	50	70	50
Red Springs—St. Stephen's .....	1.00	1.00	1.00	1.00
Murfreesboro—St. Barnabas .....	2.17	50		
Roxobel—St. Mark's .....	2.55	1.10	1.56	2.00
Ayden—St. James .....	1.00	1.00	1.00	1.00
Edenton—St. John Evangelist .....	1.70	70	70	70
Wilmington—Good Shepherd .....		1.57	1.50	2.05
Winterville—St. Luke .....	1.00	1.00	1.00	1.00
Total .....	\$ 311.49	\$ 110.89	\$ 114.24	\$ 158.42

Since closing the books, and therefore too late to appear in the accounts of the fiscal year, the following parishes have contributed to all of above funds:

Goldsboro, St. Stephens.

Kinston, St. Augustine's.

The following have not contributed to any of above funds:

Bath, St. Thomas.  
Beaufort, St. Paul.  
Bonnerton, St. John.  
Clinton, St. Paul.  
Lenoir Co., Holy Innocents.  
Southport, St. Philip.  
Vanceboro, St. Paul.  
Avoca, Holy Innocents.  
Atkinson, St. Thomas.  
Columbia, St. Andrew.  
Craven Co., St. Thomas.  
Creswell, Christ Church.  
Faison, St. Gabriel.  
Maxton, St. Matthew.

Snow Hill, St. Barnabas.  
Trenton, Grace.  
Weeksville, St. John.  
Boardman, St. Jude.  
Waccamaw,  
Winfall, Good Shepherd.  
Yeatesville, St. Matthews.  
Ayden, St. Luke.  
Farmville, Emmanuel,  
Stonewall,  
Makleyville, St. John.  
Elizabeth City, St. Philip.  
Gates County, St. Peter.









JOURNAL

OF THE

Twenty-Fifth Annual Council

OF THE

PROTESTANT EPISCOPAL CHURCH,

IN THE

Diocese of East Carolina,

HELD IN

Christ Church, Elizabeth City, N. C.,

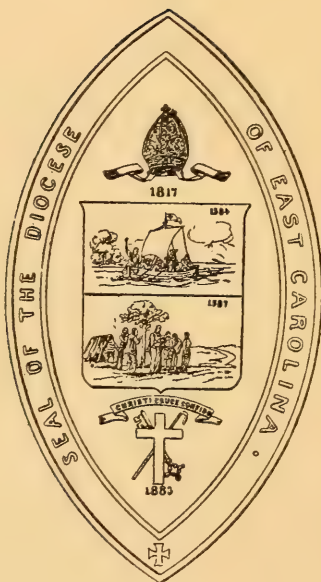
May 16, 17, 18 and 19, 1908.

---

GOLDSBORO, N. C.

NASH BROTHERS, PRINTERS.

1908.



# Extracts from Canons of the General Convention.

---

## CANON 43.

### OF THE DUE CELEBRATION OF SUNDAYS.

"All persons within this Church shall celebrate and keep the Lord's Day, commonly called Sunday, by regular participation in the public worship of the Church, by hearing the Word of God read and taught, and by other acts of devotion and works of charity, using all godly and sober conversation.

## CANON 39, Section 1.

### OF REGULATIONS RESPECTING THE LAITY.

Section 1. A communicant in good standing removing from one Parish to another shall be entitled to and shall procure from the Rector or Minister of the Parish or Congregation of his or her last residence, or, if there be no Rector or Minister, from one of the Wardens, a certificate stating that he or she is a communicant in good standing; and the Rector or Minister of the Parish or Congregation to which he or she removes shall record him or her as a communicant when such letter is presented, or on failure to produce such letter from no fault of the communicant, upon other evidence of his or her standing sufficient in the judgment of the said Rector or Minister. Notice of the above record shall be sent by said Rector or Minister to the Rector of the Parish from which the communicant has removed.

# Amendments to Constitution and Canons,

ADOPTED BY THE COUNCIL SINCE 1901.

## *Constitution.*

### ARTICLE VIII., Section 3.

Section 3. Should the office of Secretary, Treasurer, Chancellor or Registrar become vacant at any time preceding the annual election, the Ecclesiastical Authority shall be empowered to fill the vacancy till such time as an election shall be held. (Journal of 1903, page 26.)

### ARTICLE X.

Whereas, an examination of the original records shows that in the printed edition of the Constitution and Canons published in 1901 a typographical error occurs in Article X. of the Constitution by printing in the proviso the word "of" instead of "or," therefore

Resolved, That it is hereby declared that the proper reading of the second line of said proviso is "the chartered rights, or existing customs," etc. (Journal of 1905.)

### ARTICLE III.

Section 2. But the time or place of such meeting may be changed, or Special Councils may be called by the Bishop and Standing Committee, or by the Standing Committee in case of disability or vacancy as provided in the preceding section, subject, nevertheless, to such Canonical provisions as may hereafter be made; provided, that no special Council shall be called without at least thirty days' notice, which notice shall be mailed by the Secretary of the Council at least twenty days before the meeting of such Special Council to each Clergyman entitled to a seat in the Council, and to each Clerk of such Parish as has no Rector in charge, and shall specify the business and purpose for which said Special Council is to be held; and no other business shall be proposed or acted upon except by a vote of two-thirds of both Orders.

Section 3. Elections shall be held by the several Vestries for Delegates to Special Councils; but, in the event of the failure to elect such Delegates, those who were elected to the preceding Annual Council—subject to the provisions of Article IV., Section 4 of this Constitution—shall hold over. (Journals of 1904, 1905, 1906.)

### ARTICLE IV., Section 4.

Section 4. It shall be lawful for the Council to exclude or suspend from Lay representation any Parish neglecting or refusing to appoint delegates to the Council for two successive years, or neglecting or refusing to comply with any lawful requirement of the Council; provided, that a vote of a majority of all the Clergy present in the Council, and two-thirds of the Parishes represented shall



be required for such exclusion or suspension. (Journals of 1905 and 1906.)

### Canons.

Canon 5, Section 1; Canons 6, 7 and 8, Section 3, amended by the addition of the following words: "He shall be admitted to a seat in the Council, and to participation in its deliberations, without the right of voting."

Canon 18, Section 5—*Parochial Report*—was amended by adding after: "Number confirmed since last report" the words "number added otherwise." (Journal of 1903, pages 29, 36, 49.)

Canon 10—Substitute "Article III," for "Article II.," in line 5.

Canon 15—Present Canon made section 1. Sections 2, 3, 4 and 5 added, as follows (being Canon 14 of the General Convention, changing "Convention" to "Council").

"Section 2. When a Parish or Congregation becomes vacant the Church-wardens or other proper officers shall notify the fact to the Bishop. If the authorities of the Parish shall for thirty days have failed to make provision for the services, it shall be the duty of the Bishop to take such measures as he may deem expedient for the temporary maintenance of Divine services therein.

Section 3. No election of a Rector shall be had until the name of the Clergyman whom it is proposed to elect has been made known to the Bishop, if there be one, and sufficient time, not exceeding thirty days, has been given to him to communicate with the Vestry thereon.

Section 4. Written notice of the election, signed by the Church-wardens, shall be sent to the Ecclesiastical authority of the Diocese. If the Ecclesiastical Authority be satisfied that the person so chosen is a duly qualified Minister, and that he has accepted the office, the notice shall be sent to the Secretary of the Council, who shall record it. And such record shall be sufficient evidence of the relation between the Minister and the Parish.

Section. 5. A Minister is settled, for all purposes here or elsewhere mentioned in these Canons, who has been engaged permanently by any Parish, according to the rules of said Diocese, or for any term not less than one year."

Canon 18, Section 5—Amended to read as follows:

"Section 5. *Communicants to be reported.* In making the above reports all communicants shall be included, except those who have been repelled by the proper authority, and those who have not received the Holy Communion for three (3) years last past; *Provided*, sufficient opportunity has been given for the reception of the Holy Communion."

Canon 21. Amended by inserting the words "General Clergy" before the words "Relief Fund," in line 5.

Canon 22. In Section 1, strike out "Clause 2nd," and number "Clause 3rd," "Clause 2nd." In section 2, the words, "of the Clergy Relief Fund and" were stricken out. Add to Section 2 "*provided*, that if the funds belonging to 'Permanent Relief Fund' be transferred to the 'General Clergy Relief Fund,' then the Treasurer shall transmit to the Treasurer of the General Clergy Relief Fund all monies in his hands belonging to said Clergy Relief Fund, and from time to time all receipts for that fund." So that Canon 22 shall read as follows:

Canon 22, Section 1. The principal of the following Permanent Funds, with all additions to the same, shall remain intact, and only the income shall be applied to the current purposes for which said funds are held, namely,

First. The Permanent Episcopal Fund for the Bishop's salary and contingent expenses of the Diocese.

Second. The Fund for Education of children of deceased Clergymen of the Diocese.

Section 2. The income of the Fund for Education of children of deceased Clergymen, including all contributions in aid of the same for current use, may be distributed under the direction of the Ecclesiastical Authority of the Diocese; *provided*, that, without the special action of the Council, no appropriation from either of these Funds shall be made to any disabled Clergyman, or to a widow or orphan of any deceased Clergyman, who was not regularly engaged in ministerial work within the Diocese at the time immediately preceding the occurrence of his disability or decease.

Provided, that if the funds belonging to "Permanent Relief Fund" be transferred to the "General Clergy Relief Fund," then the Treasurer shall transmit to the Treasurer of the General Clergy Relief Fund all monies in his hands belonging to said Clergy Relief Fund, and from time to time all receipts for that fund.

Section 3. Any surplus remaining at the close of each fiscal year from the income of any of the aforesaid funds, or from current receipts from assessments or otherwise, may, by order of the Council, after payment of all expenses and appropriations, be added to the Permanent Fund to which such surplus belongs. (Journal of 1905.)

Canon 19, Section 1. The salary of the Bishop of the Diocese is hereby fixed at three thousand dollars per annum, with an allowance of not exceeding two hundred dollars per annum for actual travelling expenses, to be paid by the Treasurer out of the funds in his hands for that purpose. The salary of the Secretary shall be \$150.00, and of the Treasurer, \$200.00, to be paid from the Episcopal and Contingent Fund. (Journal of 1906, pages 59 and 61.)

Section 3. Strike out word "travelling," in line 3.

Canon 18, section 3. Amended to read: "Each Clergyman shall report to the Bishop through the Secretary, at least ten (10) days before the meeting of each Annual Council, &c." (Journal of 1907, page 49.)

# Diocese of East Carolina.

## BISHOP AND *EX-OFFICIO* CHAIRMAN OF THE COUNCIL.

The Rt. Rev. Robert Strange, D. D., Wilmington, N. C.  
A. D. 1908.

## PRESIDENT OF THE COUNCIL.

The Rev. Nathaniel Harding, Washington, N. C.

## SECRETARY AND REGISTRAR.

The Rev. Frederick Nash Skinner, Beaufort, N. C.

## TREASURER.

Mr. Thomas D. Meares, Wilmington, N. C.

## CHANCELLOR.

Mr. George Rountree, Wilmington, N. C.

## STANDING COMMITTEE.

The Rev. Nathaniel Harding, President.  
The Rev. Robert B. Drane, D. D., Mr. William L. DeRosset,  
The Rev. F. N. Skinner, Secretary. Mr. George H. Roberts.

## EXECUTIVE MISSIONARY COMMITTEE.

The Rt. Rev. Robert Strange, D. D., Chairman *ex-officio*.  
The Rev. Nathaniel Harding, Mr. W. G. Lamb,  
The Rev. I. W. Hughes, Mr. J. P. Haskitt,  
The Rev. F. N. Skinner, Mr. G. L. Swindell.

## STUDENTS' AID COMMITTEE.

The Rt. Rev. Robert Strange, D. D., Chairman *ex-officio*.  
The Rev. C. F. Smith, Mr. G. V. Cowper,  
Mr. W. D. Pruden.

## CHURCH BUILDING COMMITTEE.

The Rt. Rev. Robert Strange, D. D., Chairman *ex-officio*.  
The Rev. J. H. Griffith, The Rev. J. B. Gible,  
Mr. W. D. Pruden.

## COMMITTEE ON FINANCE.

Mr. William Calder, Mr. George H. Roberts,  
Mr. W. G. Lamb, Mr. B. R. Huske,  
Mr. George C. Royall.

## TRUSTEES OF THE DIOCESE.

The Rt. Rev. Robert Strange, D. D., *ex-officio*.  
Mr. William Calder, Mr. John W. Atkinson.

## TRUSTEES AND COMMITTEES.

May,

## TRUSTEES OF THE UNIVERSITY OF THE SOUTH (to 1910).

The Rt. Rev. Robert Strange, D. D., *ex-officio*.

The Rev. R. W. Hogue, Mr. F. H. Fechtig,

Mr. George C. Royall.

## TRUSTEES OF ST. MARY'S SCHOOL, RALEIGH, N. C.

The Rt. Rev. Robert Strange, D. D., *ex-officio*.

The Rev. Robert B. Drane, D. D., (Term expires 1909.)

Mr. Frank Wood, (Term expires 1909.)

The Rev. T. P. Noe, (Term expires 1912.)

Mr. George C. Royall, (Term expires 1912.)

BOARD OF MANAGERS OF THE THOMPSON ORPHANAGE,  
(to 1911).

The Rev. I. W. Hughes, Mr. J. J. Crosswell.

## DEPUTIES TO THE GENERAL CONVENTION.

The Rev. Nathaniel Harding, Mr. Wilson G. Lamb,

The Rev. Robert B. Drane, D. D., Mr. William Calder,

The Rev. James Carmichael, D. D., Mr. Benjamin R. Huske,

The Rev. F. N. Skinner. Mr. G. H. Roberts.

## SUPPLEMENTARY DEPUTIES.

The Rev. Richard W. Hogue, Mr. John W. Atkinson,

The Rev. Wm. E. Cox, Mr. R. R. Cotten,

The Rev. J. H. Griffith, Mr. W. B. Shepard,

The Rev. A. W. Seabrease. Mr. George C. Royall.

REPRESENTATIVES TO MISSIONARY COUNCIL OF FOURTH  
DEPARTMENT.

The Rev. Isaac W. Hughes, Mr. J. G. Bragaw, Jr.,

The Rev. Thos. P. Noe, Mr. J. T. McCabe,

The Rev. Wm. E. Cox, Mr. W. D. Pruden,

The Rev. John H. Brown, Mr. B. R. Huske.

1908.

REGULAR COMMITTEES.

## Regular Committees Appointed by Bishop.

### COMMITTEE ON CANONS (Permanent).

The Rev. W. E. Cox, Chairman.

The Rev. I. W. Hughes,

Mr. H. R. Bryan,

The Rev. A. W. Seabrease,

Mr. B. R. Huske.

### COMMITTEE ON THE STATE OF THE CHURCH (Permanent).

The Rev. T. P. Noe, Chairman.

The Rev. Edward Wootten,

Mr. E. K. Bishop,

The Rev. J. B. Gible,

Mr. W. R. Gibbs.

### COMMITTEE ON RELATIONS TO AND COMMUNICATIONS FROM THE GENERAL CONVENTION (Permanent).

The Rev. F. N. Skinner, Chairman.

The Rev. A. W. Seabrease,

Mr. W. B. Shepard.

### COMMITTEE ON ELECTIONS.

The Rev. Luther Eborn,

Dr. W. A. Blount,

Mr. C. S. Dixon.

### COMMITTEE ON NEW PARISHES.

The Rev. J. H. Griffith,

Mr. J. P. Haskitt,

Mr. A. G. Walker.

### COMMITTEE ON UNFINISHED BUSINESS.

The Rev. B. S. Lassiter,

Mr. R. R. Cotten,

Mr. E. L. Banks.

### COMMITTEE ON GENERAL CLERGY RELIEF.

The Rev. N. C. Hughes,

Mr. G. L. Swindell,

The Rev. J. H. Griffith,

Mr. John G. Bragaw, Jr.

The Rev. C. F. Smith,

### EAST CAROLINA SUNDAY SCHOOL COMMISSION.

The Rev. Wm. E. Cox,

Mr. S. M. Boatwright,

The Rev. R. W. Hogue,

Mr. Geo. C. Royall.

The Rev. J. H. Brown,

### EXAMINING CHAPLAINS.

The Rev. James Carmichael, D. D.,

The Rev. Nathaniel Harding,

The Rev. Robert B. Drane, D. D.,

The Rev. A. W. Seabrease,

The Rev. N. C. Hughes.



### SPECIAL COMMITTEES.

May.

## Special Committees.

ON THE EVANGELIZATION OF THE JEWS. (Appointed 1905.)

The Rev. R. W. Hogue,                      The Rev. A. W. Seabreeze,  
Mr. J. Victor Grainger.

ON BUILDING THE BISHOP'S RESIDENCE. (Appointed 1905.)

[illegible]

ON MISSIONARY THANK-OFFERING OF 1907. (Appointed 1905.)

The Rev. Nathaniel Harding,	Mr. Wilson G. Lamb,
The Rev. Robert B. Drane, D. D.,	Mr. George C. Royall,
The Rev. R. W. Hogue,	Mr. B. R. Huske.

TO RAISE FUNDS FOR THE BISHOP'S RESIDENCE.

The Rev. J. B. Gible,	Mr. J. G. Bragaw, Jr.,
The Rev L. G. H. Williams,	Mr. J. H. Hill, Jr.,
Mr. J. H. Anderson,	Mr. J. Victor Grainger,
Mr. H. G. Wood.	

The Rev. E. R. Bennett,                      The Rev. W. B. Suthern, Jr.,  
The Rev. W. G. Avant.                      Mr. R. H. Lane.

TO RAISE THE FIVE MILLION DOLLARS ENDOWMENT FOR  
GENERAL CLERGY RELIEF.

The Rev. R. W. Hogue, Mr. F. M. Wooten,  
Mr. G. V. Cowper.

ON MEMORIAL TO REV. WILLIAM MATTHIAS, D. D.

The Rev. N. C. Hughes,                      Mr. J. G. Bragaw,  
Mr. William McLeod.

ON MEMORIAL TO REV. T. M. N. GEORGE.

The Rev. N. C. Hughes,The Rev. T. P. Noe,  
Mr. Henry R. Bryan.

TO CONSIDER THE SUGGESTIONS MADE BY THE  
TREASURER.

The Rev. W. E. Cox,	Mr. William Calder,
The Rev. N. Harding,	Mr. George C. Royall,
The Rev. C. F. Smith,	Mr. G. V. Cowper.
The Rev. J. H. Brown,	

1908.

CLERGY LIST.

# Alphabetical List of the Clergy, May 1, 1908

## BISHOP.

\*The Rt. Rev. Robert Strange, D. D., Wilmington, N. C.

## PRIESTS.

The Rev. \*Avant, William George, Archdeacon of Colored Work,  
P. O. New Bern, N. C.

\*Bennett, Edmund Robert, Rector S. Mark's, Wilmington.  
P. O. Wilmington, N. C.

Bradin, Benjamin M. P. O. Morristown, Tenn.

\*\*Brown, John H., Rector Christ Church and All Saints'  
Chapel, New Bern; in charge of S. Thomas', Craven  
County; and Mission at Stonewall. P. O. New Bern,  
N. C.

Carmichael, James, D. D., Rector *Emeritus* of S. John's,  
Wilmington, Examining Chaplain. P. O. Wilmington,  
N. C.

\*Cox, William Edward, Rector of S. John's Wilmington.  
P. O. Wilmington, N. C.

\*Drane, Robert Brent, D. D., Rector S. Paul's and S. John  
Evangelist's, Edenton; in charge of Mission at Rocka-  
hock. Examining Chaplain. P. O. Edenton, N. C.

\*Eborn, Luther, Rector S. David's, Scuppernong (Christ  
Church, Creswell); S. Luke's, Roper; and S. Andrew's,  
Columbia. P. O. Creswell, N. C.

\*Gibble, John Benners, Rector S. Thomas', Windsor;  
Grace, Woodville; S. John's Winton; S. Mary's, Gates-  
ville; in charge of S. Mark's Memorial, Roxobel; S.  
Barnabas', Murfreesboro. P. O. Windsor, N. C.

\*Griffith, John Hammond, Rector S. Mary's, Kinston;  
in charge of S. Barnabas' Mission, Snow Hill. P. O.  
Kinston, N. C.

\*Harding, Nathaniel, Rector S. Peter's, Washington; in  
charge of Zion, Beaufort County; S. Thomas', Bath,  
and Missions adjacent. President of the Council and  
of the Standing Committee. Dean of the Convocation  
of Edenton. Examining Chaplain. P. O. Washington,  
N. C.

---

Those marked (\*) were present in the Council.

Those marked (\*\*) not entitled to seats in the Council.

## CLERGY LIST.

May,

The Rev. Hogue, Richard W., Rector of S. James,' Wilmington.  
P. O. Wilmington, N. C.

\*Hughes, Isaac Wayne, Rector S. John's (S. Philip's Mission), Fayetteville; and S. Stephen's, Red Springs.  
Dean of Convocation of Wilmington. P. O. Fayetteville, N. C.

\*Hughes, Nicholas Collin, Rector Trinity Church, Beaufort County; and Calvary Chapel, Beaufort County.  
Examining Chaplain. P. O. Chocowinity, N. C.

\*King, James H., in charge of S. John Evangelist's, Edenton; and S. Philip's, Elizabeth City. P. O. Edenton, N. C.

\*Lassiter, Benjamin Skinner, Rector Holy Trinity, Hertford; in charge of Holy Innocents', Avoca. P. O. Hertford, N. C.

\*Noe, Thomas Pasteur, Rector Good Shepherd, Wilmington. P. O. Wilmington, N. C.

Seabrease, Alexander W., Rector S. Paul's, Wilmington.  
Examining Chaplain. P. O. Wilmington, N. C.

\*Skinner, Frederick Nash, Rector S. Paul's, Beaufort; Holy Innocents', Lenoir County; and in charge of Grace Mission, Trenton. Dean of the Convocation of New Bern. Secretary of the Standing Committee; Secretary of the Council and Registrar. P. O. Beaufort, N. C.

\*Smith, Claudius F., Rector Christ Church, Elizabeth City; in charge of S. John's. Weeksville, S. Joseph's, Camden C. H. and S. Peter's Sunbury. P. O. Elizabeth City, N. C.

Suthern, W. Burton, Jr., Rector S. Joseph's, Fayetteville. P. O. Fayetteville, N. C.

\*Taylor, Junius L., Rector S. Cyprian's, New Bern; in charge of S. Augustine's, Kinston. P. O. New Bern, N. C.

Ticknor, Frank B., Rector Chapel of the Cross, Aurora; S. John's, Bonnerton; in charge of Mission of The Redeemer, Edward. P. O. Aurora, N. C.

\*Wootten, Edward, Evangelist of the Convocation of Wilmington. P. O. Wilmington, N. C.

## DEACONS.

The Rev. Barber, Samuel Swann. P. O. Swan Quarter, N. C.

\*Gordon, William J., in charge of Church of the Advent,

---

Those marked (\*) were present in the Council.

1908

CLERGY LIST.

- Williamston; S. Martin's, Hamilton; and Grace Church, Plymouth. P. O. Williamston, N. C.
- \*Malone, Charles D., in charge of S. Thomas', Bath (S. Matthew's, Yeatesville); and Missionary in Beaufort County. P. O., R. F. D. Washington, N. C.
- \*Noe, Alex. C. D., in charge of S. George's, Hyde Co., S. James', Belhaven; and Missions at Fairfield and Sladesville. P. O. Belhaven, N. C.
- \*Pritchett, Charles Benjamin, Augusta, Ga.
- \*\*Ticknor, Henry W., Assistant to Rev. F. B. Ticknor. P. O. Aurora, N. C.
- \*Wood, Wm. Thurber, in charge of S. Paul's Mission, Washington. P. O. Washington, N. C.

---

Those marked (\*) were present in the Council.

Those marked (\*\*) not entitled to seats in the Council.

## List of Clergy in Order of their Ordination

### BISHOP.

The Rt. Rev. Robert Strange, D. D., consecrated November 1, 1904.

### PRIESTS.

The Rev. James Carmichael, D. D., September 12, 1865.

Edward Wootten, September 20, 1868.

Luther Eborn, May 23, 1869.

A. W. Seabrease, May 23, 1869.

Nathaniel Harding, December 19, 1875.

Robert Brent Drane, D. D., October 29, 1876.

B. M. Bradin, June 8, 1879.

B. S. Lassiter, July 27, 1879.

F. B. Ticknor, March, 1884.

Frederick N. Skinner, January 24, 1889.

C. F. Smith, December 23, 1890.

J. B. Gibble, June 23, 1893.

N. Collin Hughes, April 3, 1894.

Isaac W. Hughes, April 3, 1894.

Edmund R. Bennett, December 20, 1896.

John H. Griffith, October 16, 1898.

J. H. Brown, June, 23, 1899.

William G. Avant, October 15, 1899.

Thomas P. Noe, September 9, 1900.

Richard W. Hogue, December 23, 1900.

William E. Cox, October 1st, 1905.

J. L. Taylor, January 28, 1906.

W. B. Suthern, Jr., June 10, 1906.

J. H. King, December 22, 1907.

### DEACONS.

The Rev. Samuel S. Barber, July 27, 1856.

Charles B. Pritchett, September 25, 1898.

Wm. Thurber Wood, June 17, 1906.

Alexander C. D. Noe, February 3, 1907.

Wm. J. Gordon, June 30, 1907.

Charles D. Malone, December 1, 1907.

Henry W. Ticknor, January 6, 1908.



1908.

LIST OF CLERGY AND CANDIDATES.

CANDIDATES FOR HOLY ORDERS.

- The Rev. C. B. Pritchett, admitted Sept. 18, 1895.
- The Rev. William T. Wood admitted May 27, 1904.
- The Rev. William J. Gordon admitted March 28, 1905.
- The Rev. Alex. C. D. Noe admitted June 2, 1905.
  - Mr. Lee L. Hargrave admitted June 2, 1905.
  - Mr. J. W. Herritage admitted January 5, 1906.
  - Mr. B. F. Huske admitted January 5, 1906.
  - Mr. Walter R. Noe admitted January 5, 1906.
  - Mr. Joseph Williams admitted April 17, 1907.
  - Mr. Joseph W. Fulford admitted May 23, 1907.
  - Mr. Norvin C. Duncan admitted December 24, 1907.
  - Mr. Edmund L. Malone admitted February 25, 1908.
- The Rev. Henry W. Ticknor, received May 6, 1908.

## List of Parishes and Organized Missions

AND THE DATES OF THEIR ADMISSION INTO UNION WITH  
THE COUNCIL.

### PARISHES.

Location.	Name.	Date of Admission.
1. Aurora,	CHAPEL OF THE CROSS,	1888
2. Bath,	S. THOMAS',	1823
3. Beaufort,	S. PAUL'S,	1856
4. Beaufort County,	TRINITY (P. O. Chocowinity),	1823
5. Beaufort County,	ZION (P. O. Jessama),	1823
6. Belhaven,	S. JAMES',	1868
7. Bonnerton,	S. JOHN'S,	1833
8. Clinton,	S. PAUL'S,	1854
9. Edenton,	S. PAUL'S,	1817
10. Elizabeth City,	CHRIST CHURCH,	1826 or 1830
11. Fayetteville,	S. JOHN'S,	1817
12. Fayetteville,	S. JOSEPH'S,	1873
13. Gatesville,	S. MARY'S,	1855
14. Goldsboro,	S. STEPHEN'S,	1854
15. Greenville,	S. PAUL'S,	1847
16. Hamilton,	S. MARTIN'S,	1873
17. Hertford,	HOLY TRINITY,	1848
18. Hope Mills,	CHRIST CHURCH,	1873
19. Hyde County,	S. GEORGE'S (P.O. Lake Landing)	1869
20. Kinston,	S. MARY'S,	1868
21. Lenoir County,	HOLY INNOCENTS' (7 Springs),	1871
22. New Bern,	CHRIST CHURCH,	1817
23. New Bern,	S. CYPRIAN'S,	1884
24. Pitt County,	S. JOHN'S (P. O. Grifton, R.F.D.),	1845
25. Plymouth,	GRACE,	1843
26. Roper,	S. LUKE'S,	1842
27. Scuppernong,	S. DAVID'S (P. O. Creswell),	1848
28. Southport.	S. PHILIP'S	1851 and 1904
29. Vanceboro,	S. PAUL'S,	1836
30. Washington,	S. PETER'S,	1824
31. Williamston,	CHURCH OF THE ADVENT,	1850
32. Wilmington,	GOOD SHEPHERD,	1907
33. Wilmington,	S. JAMES',	1817
34. Wilmington,	S. JOHN'S,	1860

1908.	PARISHES, MISSIONS AND DATE OF ADMISSION.	
35.	Wilmington,	S. PAUL'S, 1859
36.	Wilmington,	S. MARK'S, 1872
37.	Windsor,	S. THOMAS', 1843
38.	Winton,	S. JOHN'S, 1877
39.	Woodville,	GRACE, 1855

ORGANIZED MISSIONS.

		Organized.
1.	Ayden,	S. JAMES', 1901
2.	Columbia,	S. ANDREWS', 1905
3.	Edenton,	S. JOHN EVANGELIST'S, 1881
4.	Edward,	THE REDEEMER, 1906
5.	Elizabeth City,	S. PHILIP'S, 1906
6.	Fairfield,	ALL SAINTS', 1907
7.	Kinston,	S. AUGUSTINE'S, 1899
8.	Maxton,	S. MATTHEW'S, 1893
9.	Roxobel,	S. MARK'S, 1892
10.	Sladesville,	S. JOHN'S, 1907
11.	Snow Hill,	S. BARNABAS', 1884
12.	Winterville,	S. LUKE'S, 1906
13.	Trenton,	GRACE, 1885

UNORGANIZED MISSIONS.

Name.	Location.	Clergy in Charge.
S. THOMAS',	Atkinson,	Rev. Edward Wootten.
HOLY INNOCENTS',	Avoca,	Rev. B. S. Lassiter.
S. CLEMENTS',	Beaufort,	Rev. W. G. Avant.
CALVARY,	Beaufort County.	Rev. N. C. Hughes.
S. JUDE'S,	Boardman,	Rev. Edward Wootten.
S. JOSEPH'S,	Camden C. H.,	Rev. C. F. Smith.
S. THOMAS',	Craven County,	Rev. J. H. Brown.
S. THOMAS',	Cumberland Co.,	
S. GABRIEL'S,	Faison,	Rev. Edward Wootten.
EMMANUEL,	Farmville,	
S. PETER'S,,	{ P. O. Sunbury, }	Rev. C. F. Smith.
	{ Gates County, }	
SWAN QUARTER,	Hyde County,	Rev. A. C. D. Noe.
WACCAMAW,	Lake Waccamaw,	Rev. Edward Wootten.
S. BARNABAS',	Murfreesboro,	Rev. J. B. Gible.
S. STEPHEN'S,	Red Springs,	Rev. I. W. Hughes.
S. JOHN'S,	South Mills,	
	Stonewall,	Rev. J. H. Brown.
S. JOHN'S,	Weeksville,	Rev. C. F. Smith.

---

 PARISHES, MISSIONS AND DATE OF ADMISSION.
 

---

May,

---

 PAROCHIAL MISSIONS.
 

---

Bath,	S. Thomas' Parish,	S. Matthew's, Yeatesville.
Belhaven,	S. James' Parish,	S. Augustine's, Pantego.
Edenton,	S. Paul's Parish,	Rockahock Mission.
Fayetteville,	S. John's Parish,	S. Philip's Mission.
Hertford,	Holy Trinity Parish,	Chapel, Good Shep., Winfall.
Scuppernong,	S. David's Parish,	Christ Church, Creswell.

I certify that the above list of Parishes, Organized Missions and other Missions in the Diocese of East Carolina, is the "Official List," as reported by the Committee in 1901, with the changes ordered by the Councils of 1903-4, 1906, 1907 and 1908.

FREDERICK N. SKINNER,  
Secretary of the Council.

1908.

DELEGATES AND ALTERNATES.

## Delegates Elected to Seats in Council of 1908.

### PARISHES.

Those marked (\*) were present.

Aurora, CHAPEL OF THE CROSS, Rev. F. B. Ticknor.

\*C. S. Dixon,

R. L. M. Bonner,

B. T. Bonner,

F. R. Alfred,

W. T. Bryan.

Frank Cuthrell.

Bath,

S. THOMAS', Rev. C. D. Malone.

Frank Carrow.

J. Y. Bonner.

Beaufort,

S. PAUL'S, Rev. F. N. Skinner.

C. R. Wheatley,

Thomas Thomas,

Alonzo Thomas,

N. L. Carrow,

W. R. Longest,

C. A. Clawson, Jr.,

J. L. Gible.

N. W. Taylor.

Beaufort County,

TRINITY, Rev. N. C. Hughes.

Fred Wolfenden,

\*N. C. Hughes, Jr.

George F. Hill,

W. H. Patrick.

Beaufort County,

ZION, Rev. N. Harding.

\*W. H. Braddy,

J. S. Cutler,

J. Mc. Alligood,

James H. Braddy,

Howard Alligood.

Moses H. Cutler.

Belhaven,

S. JAMES', Rev. A. C. D. Noe.

J. W. Smith,

Fritz Fritzsøn,

E. L. Roper,

W. A. Hodges.

F. S. Jarvis,

\*G. L. Swindell.

Bonnerton,

S. JOHN'S, Rev. F. B. Ticknor.

\*W. M. Butt,

M. M. Gray,

W. H. Tripp,

L. D. Bonner, Jr.,

A. Tuten.

L. C. Tripp.

Clinton,

S. PAUL'S, \_\_\_\_\_

Edenton,

S. PAUL'S, Rev. R. B. Drane, D. D.

\*Frank Wood,

\*W. D. Pruden,

\*M. H. Dixon,

L. F. Zeigler,



## DELEGATES AND ALTERNATES.

May,

\*E. H. Lewis,  
W. B. Shepard.

M. Makely,  
H. G. Wood.

Elizabeth City, CHRIST CHURCH, Rev. C. F. Smith.

\*H. T. Greenleaf,

C. W. Grice,

\*F. M. Grice,

\*J. T. McCabe,

G. M. Scott,

\*J. B. Flora,

\*J. B. Griggs, M. D.

\*J. C. B. Ehringhaus.

Fayetteville,

S. JOHN'S, Rev. I. W. Hughes.

F. R. Rose,

W. H. Pope,

\*B. R. Huske,

S. W. Tillinghast,

J. J. Crosswell,

S. G. Ayer,

W. W. Horne.

J. E. Hawley.

Fayetteville,

S. JOSEPH'S, Rev. W. B. Suthern, Jr.

Andrew Lanear,

Abram Dunne.

Gatesville,

S. MARY'S, Rev. J. B. Gible.

John J. Gatling,

W. P. Roberts,

W. R. Cowper.

G. D. Gatling.

Goldsboro,

S. STEPHEN'S, \_\_\_\_\_

\*George C. Royall,

B. R. King,

D. S. Davis,

W. H. Barnes,

E. H. Bain.

A. L. Bell.

Greenville,

S. PAUL'S, \_\_\_\_\_

\*R. R. Cotten,

W. A. Bowen,

\*Henry Harding,

F. M. Wooten,

W. B. Brown,

R. C. Flanagan,

H. A. White.

Charles Skinner.

Hamilton,

S. MARTIN'S, Rev. W. J. Gordon.

T. E. Darden,

B. L. Long,

J. L. Barnhill,

B. L. Upton,

E. B. Darden,

W. T. Grimes, Jr.,

W. T. Grimes.

John Rook.

Hertford,

HOLY TRINITY, Rev. B. S. Lassiter.

\*W. G. Gaither,

Charles W. Gaither,

\*T. F. Winslow,

W. L. F. Babb,

R. W. Smith, M. D.,

Watson Winslow,

W. B. Hudson.

Walter Rawlings.

Hope Mills,

CHRIST CHURCH, \_\_\_\_\_

C. A. Bodenhamer,

P. L. Adams,

John A. Frye.

John W. Wishart.

1908.

DELEGATES AND ALTERNATES.

Hyde County.  
H. S. Gibbs,  
T. D. Spencer,  
B. F. Roper,  
\*W. R. Gibbs.

S. GEORGE'S, Rev. A. C. D. Noe.  
H. S. Gaskins,  
F. C. Barber,  
L. J. Weston.

Kinston,  
S. H. Abbott,  
\*J. P. Haskitt,  
G. V. Cowper,  
D. F. Wooten.

S. MARY'S, Rev. J. H. Griffith.  
W. T. Hines,  
E. B. Marston,  
\*S. C. Sitterson,  
W. E. Mewborn.

Lenoir County, HOLY INNOCENTS',  
N. B. Whitfield,  
M. W. Uzzell,  
J. G. Whitfield,  
Oscar Hardy.

Rev. F. N. Skinner.  
W. A. Jones,  
W. L. Hardy, Sr.,  
Jasper Newman,  
C. A. Herring.

New Bern,  
\*George H. Roberts,  
\*Henry R. Bryan,  
\*E. K. Bishop,  
\*C. L. Stevens.

CHRIST CHURCH, Rev. J. H. Brown.  
Harold Whitehurst,  
W. B. Boyd,  
A. P. Harrell,  
J. F. Patterson.

New Bern,  
J. H. Fisher,  
R. R. Green.

S. CYPRIAN'S, Rev. J. L. Taylor.  
\*Israel Harris,  
\*Emanuel Long.

Pitt County,  
J. T. Worthington,  
J. L. Tucker,  
Wm. C. Whitfield, M. D.,  
William J. Kilpatrick.

S. JOHN'S, \_\_\_\_\_  
E. E. Powell,  
E. S. Laughinghouse,  
Wm J. Laughinghouse,  
Walter F. Harding.

Plymouth,  
Clarence Latham,  
L. P. Hornthal,  
Van B. Martin,  
Lindsay Phelps.

GRACE, Rev. W. J. Gordon.  
Edgar Latham.

Roper,  
Thomas W. Blount,  
Edgar Spruill,  
N. C. Vail,  
N. B. Mizell.

S. LUKE'S, Rev. L. Eborn.

Scuppernong,  
D. Spruill,  
T. A. Swain,

S. DAVID'S, Rev. L. Eborn.  
H. H. Phelps,  
E. F. Swain,

## DELEGATES AND ALTERNATES.

May,

W. H. Hardison, M. D., *A. G. Walker.	J. L. Hassell, M. D., Arthur Collins.
Southport,	S. PHILIP'S, Rev. E. Wootten.
Vanceboro,	S. PAUL'S, _____
Washington, *E. K. Willis, *J. G. Bragaw, *D. W. Bell, *J. G. Bragaw, Jr.	S. PETER'S, Rev. N. Harding. N. C. Cordon, F. H. Bryan, *W. A. Blount, M. D., H. S. Ward.
Williamston, *W. G. Lamb, *J. M. Sitterson, F. F. Fagan, J. C. Lamb.	ADVENT, Rev. W. J. Gordon. S. H. Ellison, Leslie Fowden, Henry Slade, W. G. Lamb, Jr.
Wilmington, D. D. Barber, James Burriss, D. A. Rowan, A. G. Alderman.	GOOD SHEPHERD, Rev. T. P. Noe. A. E. Eakins, J. M. Lord, C. H. Thompson, J. C. McAlister.
Wilmington, W. L. DeRosset, *John W. Atkinson, *William Calder, James I. Metts.	S. JAMES', Rev. R. W. Hogue. J. W. Murchison, Milton Calder, W. N. Harris, E. A. Metts.
Wilmington, H. G. Smallbones, George S. LeGrand, J. Hicks Bunting, H. F. Wilder.	S. JOHN'S, Rev. W. E. Cox. T. C. James, *Wm. McLeod, W. S. Micks, N. E. Bunting.
Wilmington, W. G. MacRae, R. C. Cantwell, R. H. Pickett, G. O. Gaylord.	S. PAUL'S, Rev. A. W. Seabrease.
Wilmington, John N. Richardson, John W. Walker, James H. Caraway.	S. MARK'S, Rev. E. R. Bennett. Dr. Dallas Chestnutt, Thomas J. Brownell, John Henry Davis.
Windsor, E. S. Askew,	S. THOMAS', Rev. J. B. Gible. R. W. Askew, Jr.,

1908

DELEGATES AND ALTERNATES.

\*F. D. Winston,  
C. W. Jacocks,  
Dr. C. J. Sawyer.

George T. Brett,  
S. W. Kenney,  
W. F. Ruth.

Winton,  
\*J. A. Northcutt,  
\*E. L. Banks,  
Dr. W. B. Pollard.

S. JOHN'S, Rev. J. B. Gible.  
H. B. Knox,  
J. G. Newsome,  
W. W. Rogers.

Woodville,  
John A. Grant,  
John H. Spivey.

GRACE, Rev. J. B. Gible.  
T. I. Phelps,  
S. N. Urquhart.

ORGANIZED MISSIONS.

Ayden,

S. JAMES', —————

Columbia,  
R. A. Kohloss.

S. ANDREWS', Rev. L. Eborn.  
R. C. Parsons.

Edenton,  
\*Joseph A. Bright.

S. JOHN EVANGELIST'S, Rev. J. H. King.  
A. W. Lewton.

Edward,  
Elizabeth City,  
\*Isaac F. Leigh.

THE REDEEMER, Rev. F. B. Ticknor.  
S. PHILIP'S, Rev. J. H. King.  
Walter W. Whitehurst.

Fairfield,

ALL SAINTS', Rev. A. C. D. Noe.

Kinston,  
J. G. Banton.

S. AUGUSTINE'S, Rev. J. L. Taylor.  
T. W. Thurston.

Maxton,  
Roxobel,

S. MATTHEW'S, Rev. E. Wootten.  
S. MARK'S, Rev. J. B. Gible.

Sladesville,

S. JOHN'S, Rev. A. C. D. Noe.

Snow Hill,  
L. V. Morrill.

S. BARNABAS', Rev. J. H. Griffith.  
John Harvey.

Winterville,

S. LUKE'S, —————

Trenton,

GRACE, Rev. F. N. Skinner.

## SCALE OF ASSESSMENT.

May,

## Scale of Assessment

FOR THE CURRENT YEAR UPON THE PARISHES, MISSIONS  
AND CONGREGATIONS OF THE DIOCESE.

### PARISHES.

Aurora, Chapel of the Cross \$	36	Lenoir Co., Holy Innocents'\$	12
Bath, S. Thomas'.....	12	New Bern, Christ Church	270
Beaufort, S. Paul's.....	30	New Bern, St. Cyprian's..	12
Belhaven, S. James'.....	18	Pitt Co., S. John's.....	36
Bonnerton, S. John's.....	18	Plymouth, Grace Church..	12
Beaufort Co., Trinity.....	20	Roper, S. Luke's.....	12
Beaufort Co., Zion.....	24	Scuppernong, S. David's...	48
Clinton, S. Paul's.....	36	Southport, S. Philip's.....	12
Edenton, S. Paul's.....	100	Vanceboro, S. Paul's.....	6
Elizabeth C., Christ Church	100	Washington, S. Peter's....	180
Fayetteville, S. John's....	270	Williamston, Advent.....	30
Fayetteville, S. Joseph's...	18	Wilmington, Good Shepherd	10
Gatesville, S. Mary's.....	18	Wilmington, S. James'....	600
Goldsboro, S. Stephen's...	75	Wilmington, S. John's.....	100
Greenville, S. Paul's.....	48	Wilmington, S. Paul's....	60
Hamilton, S. Martin's.....	18	Wilmington, S. Mark's....	18
Hertford, Holy Trinity....	60	Windsor, S. Thomas'.....	36
Hope Mills, Christ Church	18	Winton, S. John's.....	6
Hyde Co., S. George's.....	36	Woodville, Grace Church..	20
Kinston, S. Mary's.....	40		

---

 \$2,475

### MISSIONS.

Ayden, S. Luke's.....\$	12	Kinston, S. Augustine's....\$	5
Atkinson .....	5	Murfreesboro, S. Barnabas'	5
Avoca, Holy Innocents'....	12	Red Springs, S. Stephen's	5
Boardman .....	10	Roxobel, S. Mark's.....	16
Columbia .....	5	Snow Hill, S. Barnabas'...	6
Craven Co., S. Thomas'....	6	Swan Quarter.....	6
Creswell .....	5	Trenton, Grace Church....	12
Cumberland Co., S. Thomas'	12	Waccamaw .....	5
Fairfield .....	12	Weeksville, S. John's.....	6
Faison, S. Gabriel's.....	12	Winfall .....	5
Farmville .....	5	Yeatesville .....	5
Maxton, S. Matthew's....	5		

---

 \$ 177

The foregoing scale is only recommendatory in so far as applicable to the Mission Stations.



1908.

PLEDGES.

## PLEDGES

FOR DIOCESAN MISSIONS MADE AT THE COUNCIL OF 1908.

Aurora, Chap'l of the Cross	\$ 25.00	Windsor, S. Thomas'	.....\$ 40.00
*Bath, S. Thomas'	10.00	Winton, S. John's	..... 25.00
*Beaufort, S. Paul's	17.00	Woodville, Grace	..... 25.00
Beaufort Co., Trinity	22.50		
Beaufort Co., Zion	20.00	Ayden, S. James'	..... 10.00
Belhaven, S. James'	15.00	Columbia, S. Andrew's	... 10.00
Bonnerton, S. John's	10.00	*Edenton, S. John Evange-	
*Clinton, S. Paul's	20.00	lists'	.....
Edenton, S. Paul's	60.00	Edward, The Redeemer	10.00
Elizabeth City, Christ Ch.	75.00	*Elizabeth City, S. Philip's	
Fayetteville, S. John's	100.00	*Kinston, S. Augustine's	
*Fayetteville, S. Joseph's	10.00	Maxton, S. Matthew's	.... 2.00
Gatesville, S. Mary's	35.00	Roxobel, S. Mark's	..... 20.00
Goldsboro, S. Stephen's	50.00	Snow Hill, S. Barnabas'	.. 7.00
Greenville, S. Paul's	40.00	Winterville, S. Luke's	.... 10.00
Hamilton, S. Martin's	15.00	*Trenton, Grace	.....
Hertford, Holy Trinity	40.00		
Hope Mills, Christ Church	10.00		
Hyde Co., S. George's	20.00	Atkinson, S. Thomas'	.... 2.00
Kinston, S. Mary's	20.00	*Avoca, Holy Innocents'	
Lenoir Co., Holy Inno-		Boardman, S. Jude's	..... 6.00
cents'	12.50	*Camden C. H., S. Joseph	10.00
New Bern, Christ Church	100.00	Cumberland County, S.	
New Bern, S. Cyprian's	15.00	Thomas'	..... 5.00
Pitt County, S. John's	30.00	Fairfield	..... 7.00
Plymouth, Grace	13.00	Faison, S. Gabriel's	..... 5.00
Roper, S. Luke's	12.00	*Farmville, Emmanuel	...
Scuppernong, S. David's	22.00	Murfreesboro, S. Barnabas'	6.00
*Southport, S. Philip's	7.00	Red Springs, S. Stephen's	5.00
*Vanceboro, S. Paul's	5.00	Shawboro	..... 5.00
Washington, S. Peter's	75.00	Swan Quarter	..... 5.00
Williamston, Advent	20.00	*Sunbury, Gates County,	
Wilmington, Good Sheph'd	25.00	S. Peter's	..... 10.00
Wilmington, S. James'	333.00	Waccamaw	..... 5.00
*Wilmington, S. John's	73.00	Weeksville	..... 10.00
*Wilmington, S. Paul's	30.00	Raleigh, S. Mary's School	10.00
Wilmington, S. Mark's	15.00		
			\$1,652.00

(\*) No Pledges made; amounts are former apportionment.

### List of Apportionments on Parishes and Missions. for General Missions.

Aurora, Ch. of the Cross.\$	10.00	Roper, S. Luke's.....	10.00
Bath, S. Thomas'.....	5.00	Scuppernong, S. David's..\$	10.00
Beaufort, S. Paul's.....	12.50	Vanceboro, S. Paul's.....	5.00
Beaufort Co., Belhaven..	5.00	Washington, S. Peter's..	70.00
Beaufort Co., S. John's...	5.00	Williamston, Advent.....	10.00
Beaufort County, Trinity.	10.00	Wilmington, S. James'...	250.00
Beaufort County, Zion...	10.00	Wilmington, S. John's....	37.50
Clinton, S. Paul's.....	15.00	Wilmington, S. Paul's....	25.00
Cumberland Co., S. Thom's	5.00	Wilmington, S. Mark's...	10.00
Edenton, S. Paul's.....	50.00	Windsor, S. Thomas'.....	10.00
Elizabeth City, Christ Ch.	35.00	Winton, S. John's.....	5.00
Fayetteville, S. John's...	75.00	Woodville, Grace.....	5.00
Fayetteville, S. Joseph's..	10.00	Edenton, S. John Evan..	5.00
Gatesville, S. Mary's.....	10.00	Maxton, S. Matthew's....	2.50
Goldsboro, S. Stephen's...	25.00	Snow Hill, S. Barnabas'..	7.50
Greenville, S. Paul's.....	15.00	Trenton, Grace.....	5.00
Hamilton, S. Martin's....	5.00	Avoca, Holy Innocents'...	5.00
Hertford, Holy Trinity...	25.00	Craven Co., S. Thomas'..	5.00
Hope Mills, Christ Church	5.00	Faison, S. Gabriel's.....	5.00
Hyde County, S. George's	10.00	Murfreesboro, St. Barnabas'	5.00
Kinston, S. Mary's.....	20.00	Roxobel, S. Mark's.....	5.00
Lenoir Co., Holy Innoc'ts'	5.00	Stonewall .....	2.00
New Bern Christ Church	100.00	Lake Waccamaw.....	5.00
New Bern, S. Cyprian's...	10.00	Weeksville, S. John's....	2.00
Pitt County, S. John's....	10.00	Wilmington, Good Shep..	5.00
Plymouth, Grace.....	10.00	Ayden, S. James'.....	2.00

The foregoing is the scale of apportionments for General Missions, made by the Bishop of the Diocese at Fayetteville on February 6, 1906, in accordance with the custom heretofore followed.

# In Memoriam.



THE REVEREND

THOMAS MORDUIT NELSON GEORGE,

BORN IN ALBANY, GEORGIA.

ORDERED DEACON November 15th, 1881.

ORDAINED PRIEST January 3rd, 1884.

BY

RT. REV. J. W. BECKWITH, D. D., Bishop of Georgia.

---

Rector Christ Church, New Bern, N. C., 1889-1905.

Missionary in Washington, Georgia, 1882-1884.

Rector S. James', Texarkana, Texas, 1884-'86.

Rector S. Philip's, Durham, N. C., 1886-'89.

Rector S. James', Marietta, Georgia, 1905-'8.

Elected Deputy to General Convention, from East Carolina, 1895, 1898, 1901, 1904. Present in 3 Conventions.

Member of Standing Committee 1901-'5.

---

ENTERED INTO REST, February 11th, 1908.

**"Blessed are the dead who die in the Lord: even so saith the Spirit; for they rest from their labors: and their works do follow them." Rev. xiv:13.**



# In Memoriam.



THE REVEREND

WILLIAM MATTHIAS, D. D.,

BORN IN MEDFORD, NEW JERSEY, Dec. 19, 1836.

ORDERED DEACON March 26, 1876.

ORDAINED PRIEST June 13, 1877.

BY

RT. REV. GEORGE D. GILLESPIE, D. D., Bishop of  
Western Michigan.

---

Rector S. Paul's, Beaufort, N. C., 1893-'95.

Missionary in Michigan 1876-1879; in New Jersey 1881--

1885, and 1890-92; Assistant St. Matthias' Church,  
Philadelphia, 1887-90.

Methodist Elder 14 years.

---

ENTERED INTO REST, December 29, 1907, Mt. Holly, N. J.

"O ye holy humble Men of heart, bless ye the Lord:  
praise Him, and magnify Him for ever."





# Journal of Proceedings, Council of 1908.

---

## FIRST DAY.

ELIZABETH CITY, N. C., May 16th, 1908.

The Twenty-fifth Annual Council of the Protestant Episcopal Church in the Diocese of East Carolina met in Christ Church at 9 o'clock P. M.

The Rt. Rev. the Bishop of the Diocese called the Council to order, and opened its sessions with the Creed and Prayers.

The Secretary called the Roll of Clergy and Delegates, when (22) twenty-two Clergymen, and (27) twenty-seven Delegates from (15) fifteen Parishes, answered to their names, as follows:

The Rt. Rev. Robert Strange, D. D., the Rev. Messrs. Avant, Bennett, Brown, Cox, Drane, D. D., Eborn, Gible, Harding, I. W. Hughes, N. C. Hughes, King, Lassiter, T. P. Noe, Skinner, Smith, Taylor, Gordon, Malone, A. Noe and Wood.

Messrs. C. S. Dixon, G. L. Swindell, N. C. Hughes, Jr., W. H. Braddy, H. T. Greenleaf, F. M. Grice, B. R. Huske, R. R. Cotten, H. Harding, J. P. Haskitt, G. H. Roberts, H. R. Bryan, E. K. Bishop, C. L. Stevens, Israel Harris, E. Long, A. G. Walker, J. G. Bragaw, D. W. Bell, J. G. Bragaw, Jr., Dr. W. A. Blount, W. G. Lamb, J. M. Sitterson, J. W. Atkinson, Wm. Calder, J. A. Northcutt and E. L. Banks.

There being a quorum present, the Council was organized by the election of the Rev. Nathaniel Harding, President, and the Rev. F. N. Skinner, Secretary.

The Bishop appointed the following committees:

**Elections:** Rev. Mr. Eborn, Dr. Blount, Mr. Dixon.

**New Parishes:** Rev. Mr. Griffith, Mr. Haskitt, Mr. Walker.

**Unfinished Business:** Rev. Mr. Lassiter, Mr. Cotten, Mr. Banks.

The Council then adjourned for Divine Services Sunday, and until 9:30 o'clock Monday morning.

---

PROCEEDINGS.

---

May,

## SECOND DAY.

4TH SUNDAY AFTER EASTER, May 17th, 1908.

At 11 o'clock, Morning Prayer was said in Christ Church by Revs. F. N. Skinner, I. W. Hughes and J. H. Brown; and the Holy Communion was celebrated by the Rt. Rev. the Bishop, assisted by Rev. C. F. Smith, Rector of the Parish, Revs. R. B. Drane, D. D., and Luther Eborn, the Rev. John B. Gible preaching the Conciliar Sermon from the text Job xiv:14. The offerings of the congregation were received for the Virginia Educational Society.

At 5:30 P. M., the Bishop conducted a Quiet Hour, assisted by the Rector of the Parish.

At 8:30 o'clock, Evening Prayer was said by the Revs. W. E. Cox, N. C. Hughes and T. P. Noe; after which, the Bishop read his Address. The offerings of the congregation were received for Diocesan Missions.

(For the Bishop's Address see Appendix A.)

Divine Services were held in S. Philip's Church at 11 o'clock by Revs. W. T. Wood and J. L. Taylor, Rev. E. R. Bennett celebrating the Holy Communion and preaching; at 3 P. M., by Revs. J. H. King and E. R. Bennett, Rev. W. T. Wood preaching; and at 8 P. M., by Revs. W. T. Wood and E. R. Bennett, Rev. J. L. Taylor, preaching.

---

THIRD DAY.

MONDAY, May 18th, 1908.

After Morning Prayer, said by Revs. W. J. Gordon and A. C. D. Noe, the Council was called to order by the Bishop, and the session was opened with prayers.

The Secretary called the Roll, and one Clergyman, Rev.

1908.

REPORT OF STANDING COMMITTEE

J. H. Griffith, and (15) fifteen Delegates, not present before, reported present, viz.: Messrs. W. M. Butt, Frank Wood, M. H. Dixon, E. H. Lewis, W. D. Pruden, J. B. Griggs, M. D., J. B. Flora, J. T. McCabe, J. C. B. Ehringhaus, G. C. Royall, W. G. Gaither, S. C. Sitterson, E. K. Willis, Wm. McLeod and F. D. Winston—representing five (5) additional parishes.

The minutes of the precedings days were read and approved.

On motion of the Secretary the following resolutions were adopted:

1. Resolved: That Clergymen of this Diocese not entitled to seats in this Council, visiting Clergy, Candidates for Holy Orders and Lay Readers present, and the Vestrymen of Christ Church Parish, be invited to seats in this Council.

2. Resolved, That the Bishop's Address be referred to the Committee on the State of the Church; that that portion of the Address relating to the death of one of our Clergymen be referred to a Committee of three to report to this Council. That the portion of the Address relating to the Treasurer's Report be referred to a Committee of —, to report to the Council of 1909; and that the portion suggesting certain changes in the Canons be referred to the Committee on Canons.

Under the first resolution, the Revs. J. H. Brown and H. W. Ticknor, of this Diocese; Rev. R. W. Patton, Secretary of the 4th Department, Board of Missions; Rev. Walter J. Smith, Supt. of the Thompson Orphanage; Rev. G. W. Lay, Rector of St. Mary's School, Raleigh; and Mr. N. C. Duncan, Lay Reader, took seats in the Council.

Rev. Mr. Harding read the

**Report of the Standing Committee.**

Elizabeth City, N. C., May 18th, 1908.

To the Council of the Diocese of East Carolina:

The duly elected members of the Standing Committee met in St. Mary's Church, Kinston, May 21st, 1907, and organized by the election of the Rev. Nathaniel Harding, President, the Rev. J.

## REPORT OF STANDING COMMITTEE.

May,

Carmichael, D. D., President pro tem., and the Rev. F. N. Skinner, Secretary.

Five other meetings were held during the year, all but one in Wilmington. One was held in S. Paul's Church, Richmond, Va., during the sessions of the General Convention.

Consent was given to the Consecration of the Rev. William A. Guerry, D. D., as Bishop Coadjutor of the Diocese of South Carolina, and of the Rev. Frederick F. Reese, D. D., as Bishop of the Diocese of Georgia.

Revs. James H. King and Wm. T. Wood, Deacons, were recommended to the Bishop for Ordination to the Priesthood; William J. Gordon and Charles D. Malone, candidates for Holy Orders, were recommended for Ordination to the Diaconate; and, in the case of Mr. Malone, consent was given to the shortening of the time of his candidateship to not less than six months.

Joseph W. Fulford, Norvin C. Duncan, and Edmund L. Malone, Postulants, were recommended to the Bishop to be admitted as Candidates for Holy Orders; in the case of Mr. Fulford, consent was given to dispensation from the study of Greek.

Notice was received from the Bishop, that he had admitted Joseph W. Fulford, a candidate for Holy Orders, May 23rd, 1907.

The following request of the Bishop for changing the date of the Council of 1908, was concurred in, and the Secretary of the Council was instructed to issue the notices of this change to all the Clergy and Parishes of the Diocese—

“Bishop's House, Wilmington, N. C., Feb. 8th, 1908.

“To the Standing Committee of the Diocese of East Carolina:

My Dear Brethren:—I ask you to concur with me in changing the date for the convening of the next Council from Saturday, May 23rd, to Saturday, May 16th. My reason for making this request is that the Legislature has fixed on Tuesday, May 26th, as the date for holding the State election for Prohibition. This date falls in the midst of the Council under the present arrangement; and will, therefore, prevent many of our laymen from attending the Council. Whatever may be our individual opinion and vote in this matter, I think it the duty of every man to be in his own home to declare that opinion by his vote on election day. Therefore, I think it unwise to make any duty to the Church conflict with so grave a duty to the State.

So I ask that you concur with me in making this change and instruct the Secretary to send the proper notices to Elizabeth City and the other parishes. Faithfully yours,

(Signed) ROBERT STRANGE.”

NATHANIEL HARDING, President.

F. N. SKINNER, Secretary.



1908.

REPORTS OF COMMITTEES.

Rev. Mr. Eborn read the

**Report of the Committee on Elections.**

The Committee on Elections respectfully reports that it has received a certificate of delegates from the Parish of St. George, Hyde County, through its minister, but not signed by the Clerk of the Vestry, because he had not received a blank certificate to use.

Therefore, the Committee offer the resolution that delegates whose names appear on the certificate of said Parish be admitted to seats in this Council.

LUTHER EBORN,  
WM. A. BLOUNT,  
C. S. DIXON.

The appended resolution was adopted, and Mr. W. R. Gibbs took his seat.

The Treasurer read his report, which was, on motion of Mr. Calder, referred to the Committee on Finance.

The Bishop appointed the following committees:

**Canons:** Rev. Messrs. Cox, I. W. Hughes and Seabrease, Mr. Bryan and Mr. Huske.

**State of the Church:** Rev. Messrs. T. P. Noe, Wootten and Gible, Mr. Bishop and Mr. Gibbs.

**The Committee to whom that portion of his Address relating to the late Rev. Wm. Matthias, D. D., should be referred:** Rev. N. C. Hughes, Mr. J. G. Bragaw and Mr. McLeod.

The Registrar read his report:

**Registrar's Report.**

The Registrar of the Diocese respectfully reports that, with the exception of the Journals of the several Dioceses and Missionary Districts, no addition has been made to the "collections in his hands."

The record, which Canon 8 requires the Registrar to keep, has been brought up to the beginning of this Conciliar year.

Respectfully submitted,

F. N. SKINNER, Registrar.

The Secretary read the following statement:

"By oversight in transcribing the Proceedings of the last Council, the resolution, adopting the recommendation of the Committee on

Canons (page 49 Journal of 1907) to amend Canon 19, Section 3, and Canon 18, Section 3, was omitted. The original minutes show that this resolution was adopted."

F. N. SKINNER, Secretary.

On motion of Mr. Huske, the resolutions adopted last year, as to revision of the Constitution and Canons (pages 30 and 46), were adopted again and referred to the present Committee for action.

The Secretary read the notice of the Amendments to the Constitution of the General Convention adopted in 1907, to be ratified in 1910:

#### THE GENERAL CONVENTION.

To the Council of the Diocese of East Carolina:

In compliance with the requirement of Article XI. of the Constitution, I hereby make known that the following alterations of the Constitution of the Church are proposed, to-wit, those comprised in the resolutions printed herewith, said resolutions having been constitutionally adopted by a General Convention held in the city of Richmond, in October, A. D. 1907.

HENRY ANSTICE,

Secretary of the House of Deputies.

New York, April 15, A. D. 1908.

#### Resolutions.

Resolved, That the following changes be made in the Constitution, and that the proposed alterations be made known to the several Dioceses, in order that the same may be adopted at the next General Convention, in accordance with Article XI. of the Constitution, as follows:

1. Prefix to the Constitution the following

#### Preamble.

This American Church first planted in Virginia, in the year of our Lord 1607, by representatives of the ancient Church of England; acknowledging the Holy Scriptures of the Old and New Testaments to be the Word of God, the record of God's Revelation of Himself in his Son, and to contain all things necessary to salvation; holding the Catholic Creeds, to-wit, the Apostles' Creed and the Nicene Creed, to be a sufficient statement of the Christian Faith; maintaining the Orders of the Sacred Ministry in such form as from the Apostles' times they have been continued; reverently conserving

1908.

AMENDMENTS TO THE CONSTITUTION.

the Sacraments ordained by Christ Himself; and accounting to be members of the flock of Christ all who have been duly baptized in the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost, has set forth and established, for the furtherance of the work to which it has been called of God, the following

**Constitution.**

2. Strike out Section 3 of Article I., and insert in place of it the following:

Section 3. Upon the expiration of the term of office of the Presiding Bishop, the General Convention shall elect the Presiding Bishop of the Church. The House of Bishops shall choose one of the Bishops having jurisdiction within the United States to be such Presiding Bishop, by the vote of a majority of all the Bishops entitled to vote in the House of Bishops, such choice to be subject to confirmation by the House of Deputies by vote of a majority of the Clerical and Lay Deputies of all the Dioceses entitled to representation in the House of Deputies, voting by orders.

The Presiding Bishop shall discharge such duties as may be prescribed by the Constitution and the Canons of the General Convention.

The Presiding Bishop so elected shall hold office for six years, unless meanwhile he shall have reached the seventieth year of his age, when his tenure of office shall end in any case, or shall have resigned his Episcopal jurisdiction, or, with the consent of the General Convention, his office as Presiding Bishop, or, unless, for infirmity or other sufficient cause, he may have been relieved of such office by the General Convention by the concurrent vote, first of a majority of all the Bishops entitled to vote in the House of Bishops, and then of a majority of the Clerical and Lay Deputies of all the Dioceses entitled to representation in the House of Deputies, voting by orders.

The salary of the Presiding Bishop as such shall be fixed and paid by the General Convention, as may be provided by Canon of such Convention.

When, for any reason, a vacancy in the office shall occur, or if, by reason of infirmity, the Presiding Bishop shall become disabled, the House of Bishops shall elect one of its number to act as Presiding Bishop until the next meeting of the General Convention.

3. Insert in Article II. as Section 4 the following, and renumber the present Section 4:

It shall be lawful for a Diocese, with the consent of the Bishop of that Diocese, to elect one or more Suffragan Bishops, without right of succession, and with seat and without vote in the House of Bishops. A Suffragan Bishop shall be consecrated and hold office

## REPORT OF SUNDAY SCHOOL COMMISSION.

May,

under such conditions and limitations other than those provided in this Article as may be provided by Canons of the General Convention. He shall be eligible as Bishop or Bishop Coadjutor of a Diocese, or as a Suffragan in another Diocese, or he may be elected by the House of Bishops as a Missionary Bishop.

4. Add to the second paragraph of Article IX. of the Constitution the following sentence, namely:

The General Convention may also provide by Canon for the trial of a Presbyter or Deacon in the Diocese or Missionary District in which an offence is alleged to have been committed by him.

5. Add to Article X. at the end thereof the following proviso:

*And provided further,* That in editions of the Book of Common Prayer in foreign languages, such verbal alterations as may be necessary to adapt the same to local conditions may be made by the authority of the Bishop of the Diocese or Missionary District in which it is used, subject to the approval of the Presiding Bishop.

On motion, the Amendments were referred to the Committee on the General Convention.

Rev. Mr. Cox read the

## Report of the East Carolina Sunday School Commission.

Your Sunday School Commission has little to report this year—even less than last year. No meetings of the Commission have been held and no work has been done except what has been done by the individual members of the Commission. The Chairman, who is naturally expected to take the initiative and push the work, has not been in a position to take this matter in hand, and he assumes the responsibility for the inactivity of the past year. We respectfully ask that the Commission be continued. W. E. COX, Chairman.

Rev. Mr. Cox read the

## Report of the Editor and Manager of the Mission Herald.

For the Mission Herald, from May 1, 1907, to May 15, 1908, the Editor and Manager begs to report as follows:

Receipts:	Subscriptions .....	\$ 135.35	
	Advertisements .....	92.80	
	Donation, Bishop Strange.....	100.00—	\$ 328.15
Disbursements:	Printing 12 issues.....	\$ 273.35	
	Incidental expenses .....	51.89—	\$ 325.24
Balance .....			\$ 2.91

1908

REPORT OF EDITOR OF MISSION HERALD.

On May 1, 1907, from which time this report dates, there was a deficit of \$6.31, and after applying to this the balance above noted there is still a deficit of \$3.40.

Since the Mission Herald was adopted as the Organ of the Diocese one year ago it has been enlarged from an 8 page to a 12 page paper, and its circulation has been increased from 500 to 1250 copies per issue. There are now 1044 names on the subscription list. Of these, 472 are paying subscribers, 23 are advertisers, 24 exchanges, and 482 have the paper sent them as "sample copies" for the purpose of inducing them to subscribe. Of the 472 paying subscribers 209 are paid to date or in advance, and 263 are in arrears from one month to one year or more.

The increase in size of the paper and the enlarged circulation has more than doubled the cost of it, but if it is maintained till it fairly adjusts itself to its larger life we believe it will more than repay what is put into it. Already the advertising is becoming profitable and more in demand, and the list of paying subscribers is steadily increasing.

I wish especially to report the good work done by the associate editors. Personally I have been at a disadvantage this year in editing the Mission Herald, and I am largely indebted to the associate editors, Rev. Mr. Noe and Rev. Mr. Gible, for assistance in doing what has been done.

The Mission Herald has not yet reached the standard of excellence or the ideal of usefulness which its friends expect to make it reach, but it is steadily if slowly moving toward that high standard. With the interest of the diocese and the usefulness of the paper in view, we beg to recommend that the duties of Editor and that of Business Manager be no longer discharged by the same person, but that the two offices be held by two representatives of the diocese. Each position involves a considerable amount of time and work, and one man cannot do both to very great advantage.

Speaking now for myself, with special reference to separating the offices of Editor and Business Manager, I have in the past served the diocese in both capacities, and if it shall be your pleasure to separate these offices I am willing still to do whatever I can in either capacity. However, I beg to recommend that in the separation of these offices the position of Editor-in-chief be given to another. Such a change will bring new ideas and fresh enthusiasm to the paper, and will, I believe, contribute much to its immediate growth.

Finally, we ask of the diocese, in Council assembled and in the Church at large, both its moral and its material support. In our effort to improve the paper we have enlarged it from eight to



twelve pages, and we are sending out many sample copies to bring it to the attention of our people as well as to give the people the advantage of the paper. You can readily see that this policy of expansion necessarily increases the cost of the paper beyond its immediate increase in income. Ultimately this policy will pay, but immediately it taxes heavily the resources of the paper. We ask, therefore, of each member of the Council, that when he shall return home he will use his influence to increase the number of paying subscribers. To bring this matter definitely before the Council, we recommend the adoption of the following resolution:

Resolved, That this Council, sensible of the good that can be accomplished by the Mission Herald for the Church in East Carolina, recommend that it be sent to every family of our Church in the Diocese, and that steps be taken to have at least every family of our Church in the Diocese assist in its support by subscriptions.

W. E. COX, Editor and Manager.

The resolution appended was adopted.

On motion of Rev. Mr. Smith it was

Resolved, That the hours of the sessions of this Council be fixed as follows:

Morning Session from 9:30 to 1 P. M.

Afternoon Session from 3:30 to 6 P. M.

Rev. T. P. Noe was elected Editor of The Mission Herald, Rev. W. E. Cox, Business Manager, and Revs. J. B. Gibble and J. H. Brown, Associate Editors.

On nomination of the Bishop, Mr. George Rountree was elected Chancellor of the Diocese.

On motion, a recess was taken to 3:30 P. M.

At 3:30 o'clock the Council re-assembled, the Bishop presiding.

Rev. Dr. Drane read the

#### Report of Students' Aid Committee.

The Treasurer's report already printed and in your hands shows the Students' Aid Fund received during the fiscal year just closed \$139.50 from thirty-four Parishes and Missions contributing. This leaves too many not contributing; too many not complying with the

1908.

REPORT OF COMMITTEE ON CANONS.

Canonical requirement. Added to the balance on hand, it makes the present balance in the Students' Aid Fund \$254.71.

There was not any application to us for aid. The official list of Candidates and Postulants names nine men. There are several of these students beneficiaries of the Virginia Educational Society, and in recognition of this fact the Council has, at a service here, contributed \$38.61 to the funds of the Virginia Educational Society.

Respectfully submitted,

ROBERT B. DRANE,

For the Committee.

Elizabeth City, N. C., May 18th, 1908.

Rev. Mr. Cox read the

Report of the Committee on Canons.

We, the Committee on Canons, after careful consideration of the Canons suggested by the Bishop of the Diocese in his address, beg to report that we think it expedient to postpone action on these Canons till the next annual meeting of the Council; the matter to be left with the Committee on Canons to work out in detail before the next Council. However, for the immediate accomplishment of the purpose of the third Canon proposed, we recommend the adoption of the following:

Resolved: That in each Parish of the Diocese a meeting of the congregation shall be held, within ten days after the adjournment of this Council, or as soon thereafter as practicable. At this meeting reports shall be made by the Rector, the Treasurer, one of the delegates to the Council, the Superintendent of the Sunday School, the President of the Woman's Auxiliary, the Junior Auxiliary, and of any other Parish organization.

W. E. COX, Chairman,

For the Committee.

The resolution was adopted.

Mr. Atkinson, for the Trustees of the Diocese, stated that they had nothing to report.

On motion of Mr. Roberts, it was

Resolved, That the Trustees of the Diocese be requested to make a financial report of the receipts and disbursements of the E. M. Forbes estate to the next Council and to the Councils hereafter.

---

REPORT OF COMMITTEE ON STATE OF THE CHURCH.    May,

---

Rev. Mr. Noe read the

**Report of Committee on State of Church.**

Your Committee listened with gratified interest to the address of the Bishop, giving his encouraging account of the condition of the Church in this Diocese, and the review of tabulated reports, financial and general, but deepens this feeling of gratification at the quickened life and fruitful activity of the Diocese.

There has been marked increase in the offerings for missions; in the Diocese, by the sum of \$604.03, reaching within about ten dollars of pledges made last year; in General Missions, by the sum of \$1084.86.

Only one Canonical offering shows a deficit and that in the small sum of ten dollars. This financial growth is only accentuated by the depressed financial conditions prevailing throughout the country.

There is an increase reported in Rector's Salaries of \$1803.68 with six Parishes not reported. There is a reported gain of \$66,825 in Parochial property.

This financial growth really serves as a fair indication of the movement of the life of the Diocese forward and upward; and so the increase in baptisms of 53 and of Confirmations of 46 shows that the spiritual results are keeping pace with material growth and may well be taken as the inspiration of that growth.

Once more your Committee has been hampered and the results of their work partly defeated by the inaccuracy of the reports made as well as by the absence of several reports that had not reached the Secretary. We ask, therefore, that the statistical table be kept open for at least one week, that all reports may be included and specially urge that partial reports be completed.

The importance of this need is shown by the fact that, in the face of substantial increase, there is an apparent loss of 917 baptized persons and 241 confirmed persons.

There are undoubted defects in our records, partly due to carelessness and in part to change of rectors, but they should not be perpetuated.

In view of this fact and with a desire to see the business side of our life on a thoroughly accurate and business basis, we offer the following standing resolution:

Resolved, That the Bishop of the Diocese be requested to make at his visitations an examination of the records of every Parish and Mission and see that they are carefully kept and free from inaccuracies or errors that may be corrected.

THOMAS P. NOE,  
WM. E. COX,

EDWARD WOOTTEN,  
E. K. BISHOP,  
W. R. GIBBS,

Committee.

---

1908. REPORT OF COMMITTEE ON BISHOP'S HOUSE.

---

The resolution appended was adopted.

On motion of Mr. Calder, the invitation of the Vestry of Christ Church Parish to the Council to go to Roanoke Island as their guests Wednesday morning was accepted, with the thanks of the Council, by a rising vote.

On motion of Mr. Royall, the Apportionment for General Missions, made upon the Diocese by the Board of Missions, was increased to \$1,000.00.

Rev. Mr. Gible read the

**Report of the Committee to raise funds for the Bishop's House,  
for the Fiscal Year ending April 30, 1908.**

To the Council:

I. Since last Council your Committee has raised the apportionment from \$12,200.00 to \$12,870.00 making \$670.00 more against Parishes and Missions which formerly were not apportioned a definite amount.

II. Attached is a printed scale of Apportionments which has been sent to every available local committeeman and treasurer of the various Parishes and Missions of the Diocese, with a personal congratulatory letter or a foot note in regard to payments made and urging that further notice be taken and more payments made.

III. The total amount collected and paid over to the Treasurer of the Diocese to April 30, 1908, is.....\$ 4,624.10  
Total expenses ..... 20.99

---

Net amount credited.....\$ 4,603.11  
Balance due ..... 8,245.90

Since May 1, 1908, the following has been received and paid over to the Treasurer of the Diocese:

Gatesville, St. Mary's .....	\$ 5.00
Roxobel, St. Mark's.....	9.00
Winton, St. John's .....	6.27
Edenton, St. Paul's.....	55.00

---

Total .....\$75.27

IV. We recommend that the resolution of the Council in the year 1907 relative to the Apportionment put upon the several Parishes

## SCALE OF APPORTIONMENTS.

May,

and Stations be applied to those places alluded to in Section I. of this report.

Respectfully submitted,

JNO. BENNERS GIBBLE, Chmn.,

For the Committee.

The appended resolution was adopted.

## Scale of Apportionments by the Bishop's House Committee 1906.

PARISHES.		Apportioned.	Paid.
B. R. Huske.....	.....	\$.....	\$ 2.50
Aurora .....	Chapel of the Cross....	120.00	.....
Bath .....	St. Thomas' .....	40.00	.....
Beaufort .....	St. Paul's .....	100.00	42.20
Beaufort County.	Trinity .....	80.00	50.00
Beaufort County.	Zion .....	80.00	.....
Belhaven .....	St. James' .....	60.00	20.00
Bonnerton .....	St. John's .....	60.00	5.00
Clinton .....	St. Paul's .....	120.00	.....
Edenton .....	St. Paul's .....	500.00	321.00
Elizabeth City...	Christ Church .....	500.00	222.50
Fayetteville .....	St. John's .....	1,200.00	110.50
Fayetteville .....	St. Joseph's .....	75.00	32.85
Gatesville .....	St. Mary's .....	100.00	62.25
Goldsboro .....	St. Stephen's .....	350.00	23.50
Greenville .....	St. Paul's .....	250.00	30.00
Hamilton .....	St. Martin's .....	75.00	75.00
Hertford .....	Holy Trinity .....	200.00	68.00
Hope Mills .....	Christ Church .....	60.00	.....
Hyde County ....	St. George's .....	150.00	.....
Kinston .....	St. Mary's .....	200.00	65.00
Lenoir County ..	Holy Innocents' .....	50.00	50.00
New Bern .....	Christ Church .....	1,200.00	422.75
New Bern .....	St. Cyprian's .....	75.00	75.00
Pitt County.....	St. John's .....	150.00	20.55
Plymouth .....	Grace .....	50.00	17.00
Roper, Wash. Co.	St. Luke's .....	50.00	50.00
Scuppernong ....	St. David's .....	160.00	18.50
Southport .....	St. Philip's .....	40.00	.....
Vanceboro .....	St. Paul's .....	25.00	.....
Washington .....	St. Peter's .....	1,000.00	255.50
Williamston .....	Advent .....	200.00	67.25



1908.

SCALE OF APPORTIONMENTS.

Scale of Apportionments by the Bishop's House Committee, 1906.  
(Continued.)

PARISHES.		Apportioned.	Paid.
Wilmington .....	St. James' .....	3,500.00	2,143.50
Wilmington .....	St. John's .....	400.00	.....
Wilmington .....	St. Paul's .....	300.00	.....
Wilmington .....	St. Mark's .....	100.00	20.00
Wilmington .....	Good Shepherd .....	100.00	.....
Windsor .....	St. Thomas' .....	150.00	51.00
Winton .....	St. John's .....	25.00	.....
Woodville .....	Grace .....	75.00	75.00
ORGANIZED MISSIONS.			
Ayden .....	St. James' .....	\$ 25.00	\$.....
Columbia .....	St. Andrew's .....	50.00	16.00
Edenton .....	St. John Evangelist's...	25.00	5.00
Edward .....	Redeemer .....	50.00	.....
Elizabeth City ..	St. Philip's .....	25.00	.....
Kinston .....	St. Augustine's .....	10.00	3.00
Maxton .....	St. Matthew's .....	20.00	20.00
Roxobel .....	St. Mark's .....	25.00	8.50
Snow Hill.....	St. Barnabas' .....	50.00	50.00
Trenton .....	Grace .....	50.00	.....
Winterville .....	St. Luke's .....	15.00	6.25
UNORGANIZED MISSIONS.			
Atkinson .....	St. Thomas' .....	\$ 50.00	\$.....
Avoca .....	Holy Innocents' .....	50.00	40.50
Boardman .....	St. Jude's .....	.....	50.00
Craven County...	St. Thomas' .....	25.00	5.00
Fairfield .....	All Saints' .....	40.00	.....
Faison .....	St. Gabriel's .....	25.00	5.00
Farmville .....	Emmanuel .....	40.00	.....
Makelyville .....	St. John's .....	35.00	.....
Murfreesboro ...	St. Barnabas' .....	20.00	4.00
Red Springs ....	St. Stephen's .....	50.00	.....
Sunbury .....	St. Peter's .....	50.00	12.50
Washington .....	St. Paul's .....	50.00	2.00
Weeksville .....	St. John's .....	25.00	.....
PAROCHIAL MISSIONS.			
Yeatesville .....	St. Matthew's .....	\$ 20.00	\$.....
Winfall .....	Good Shepherd .....	25.00	.....
		\$12,870.00	\$ 4,624.10

## REPORT OF COMMITTEE ON FINANCE.

May,

Mr. Calder read the

**Report of the Committee on Finance.**

The Committee on Finance respectfully reports that they have, through a sub-committee, examined the report of the Treasurer of the Diocese, and have compared the same with his vouchers for disbursements, all of which we have found to be correct.

We have also examined the securities in his hands belonging to the several Diocesan Funds, and the balance of cash on hand, and find them to correspond with his printed statement annexed hereto.

The Treasurer has so fully set forth in his statement the condition of the several Funds that a better understanding of them can be had by a study of that report than by anything we can add of less length and detail.

A condensed comparison with the operations of the previous year will, however, prove of interest, and will comply with the duty imposed upon this Committee by the Canon.

The contributions during the year to the several Funds were as follows:

To Episcopal and Con. Fund	\$ 2,791.34	against	\$ 2,444.99	last year
To Diocesan Missions	..... 1,677.73	against	1,061.35	last year
To General Missions	..... 1,950.25	against	1,456.48	last year
To General Clergy Relief...	378.51	against	311.49	last year
To Students' Aid Fund	..... 151.99	against	110.89	last year
To Church Building Fund...	134.60	against	114.24	last year
To University of the South..	137.99	against	158.42	last year
To Thompson Orphanage ..	318.67	against	261.69	last year
To The Bishop's House....	3,091.90	against	1,532.20	last year
To Extraordinary Objects ..	1,734.00	against	239.22	last year
<hr/>				
Total .....	\$12,366.98		against	\$ 7,690.97

Included in the extraordinary objects above is \$1,444.75 for the Missionary Thank Offering presented at the General Convention, and \$289.25 for the Churches destroyed by the San Francisco earthquake.

The sum total shows a very gratifying increase all along the line and the substantial gain for the Episcopal and Contingent Fund, Diocesan Missions, and General Missions is cause for profound gratitude.

We are assured that our financial statement would make even

1908.

REPORT OF FINANCE COMMITTEE

a better exhibit if the resolution of the Council were strictly complied with requiring "that all amounts contributed by Parishes and Missions for purposes outside the Parish or Mission be sent to the Diocesan Treasurer, and that he be required to include these amounts in his report."

It is important also that remittances for all objects should reach the Treasurer before the 30th day of April, else they cannot be included in his report for that year.

Only in this way can our Diocese receive full credit in the reports of its Council, and of the General Church, for the work of its faithful members, or we be ourselves informed of the result of the year's labors.

We earnestly commend to all Rectors and Officers a strict compliance with the above requirements.

The cost of the Bishop's House to date has been \$15,048.94. Towards meeting this the contributions have been \$4,603.11 making the net expenditure \$10,445.83 paid out of the Permanent Episcopal Fund. In view of the stringent times we have lately passed through the contributions for this object cannot be called disappointing, but the necessity for continuing efforts in that direction is urgent if we would soon repair the inroad made upon the Permanent Episcopal Fund, and we believe a vigorous campaign by the committee in charge of the work would bring good results.

In common with all invested funds the market value of our securities have depreciated during the year, and, in some instances, the income from them has decreased, but, on the whole, we may congratulate ourselves that our funds are well invested, and will probably ultimately recover their former position.

The income of the Diocese from all sources for its current needs has been \$4,211.00, and its expenses \$4,311.00, but in the latter were some that do not occur each year. It is a very close fit, and emphasizes the necessity for each Parish to meet its assessments promptly and fully. It is gratifying to note that this has been more nearly done during the year than in any previous year, and that the arrears are reduced to \$129.00 against \$344.00 last year. We can all remember when these arrears often amounted to a thousand, or more, dollars. A little more earnest effort would entirely eliminate them.

The pledges made at the last Council for Diocesan Missions were fully redeemed, resulting in a gain of \$570.00 for that work. There was also an increase of about five hundred dollars for General Missions.

There are still some delinquent Parishes that fail to meet the contributions required of them by the Canons. For a list of them we refer to the report of the Treasurer.

## REPORT OF FINANCE COMMITTEE.

May,

The recommendations made by the Treasurer as to a more uniform scale of assessments, or an equalizing of them, have merit, but they are not altogether new to this Committee, or to the Council. In many respects they have been tried in former years, and it may be well for our people to take them under consideration for future action, but the new scale adopted two years ago has worked so well, and produced so nearly what we expected, that we are loth to recommend any new scheme at this time.

We offer the following resolutions, and move their adoption:

Resolved 1st, That the scale of assessments on the Parishes and Mission Stations for the Episcopal and Contingent Fund during the current fiscal year be the same as fixed for last year.

Resolved 2nd, That the Treasurer is authorized to drop from his list of assets the sum of \$421.45 due from the defunct Bank of New Hanover.

WILLIAM CALDER,  
B. R. HUSKE,  
G. H. ROBERTS,  
WILSON G. LAMB,  
GEORGE C. ROYALL.

The appended resolutions were adopted.

Mr. Thomas D. Meares was elected Treasurer of the Diocese.

Rev. F. N. Skinner was elected Registrar of the Diocese.

The Bishop appointed the following Committees:

Committee to whom that portion of his Address, relating to the suggestions of the Treasurer, was referred: Rev. Messrs. Cox, Harding, Smith and Brown, Messrs. Calder, Royall and Cowper.

On Relations to and Communications from the General Convention: Rev. Messrs. Skinner and Seabrease, Mr. Shepard.

On motion of Mr. Huske, the Treasurer was instructed to pay the expenses to Council of Revs. J. H. Griffith and H. W. Ticknor and Mr. N. C. Duncan.

Revs. N. Harding, F. N. Skinner and R. B. Drane, D. D., Messrs. G. H. Roberts and W. L. DeRosset were elected the Standing Committee.

Rev. Mr. Smith, Messrs. Pruden and Cowper were elected the Students' Aid Committee.

1908.

PROCEEDINGS.

Messrs. Calder, Lamb, Roberts, Huske and Royall were elected the Committee on Finance.

Messrs. Calder and Atkinson were elected the Trustees of the Diocese.

Rev. I. W. Hughes and Mr. J. J. Crosswell were nominated to the Convention of the Diocese of North Carolina as members, from this Diocese, of the Board of Managers of the Thompson Orphanage.

By invitation, the Rev. Walter J. Smith, Superintendent, addressed the Council on the work and needs of the Thompson Orphanage.

On motion the Council adjourned to 9:30 A. M. Tuesday.

---

Immediately after adjournment, the Bishop called the Clergy together, and conferred with them on the Convocations of the Diocese, and, acting under Canon 17, the Clergy, with the consent of the Bishop, divided the Diocese into three (3) Convocations, as follows:

**Convocation of Edenton:** To consist of the counties of Currituck, Camden, Pasquotank, Perquimans, Chowan, Gates, Hertford, Bertie, Martin, Washington, Tyrrell, Dare, Hyde and Beaufort north of the Pamlico River.

**Convocation of New Bern:** To consist of the counties of Beaufort, south of the Pamlico River, Pitt, Greene, Wayne, Lenoir, Jones, Onslow, Craven, Pamlico and Carteret.

**Convocation of Wilmington:** To consist of the Counties of Cumberland, Robeson, Sampson, Bladen, Columbus, Brunswick, New Hanover, Pender and Duplin.

---

Evening Prayer was said in Christ Church at 8:30 o'clock by Revs. J. H. Brown and B. S. Lassiter; and addresses on General Missions were made by Revs. W. J. Gordon and R.



## REPORT OF TRUSTEES OF ST. MARY'S SCHOOL.

May,

W. Patton. The offerings of the congregation were received for General Missions.

## FOURTH DAY.

TUESDAY, May 19th, 1908.

After Morning Prayer, by Revs. W. E. Cox and C. F. Smith, the Bishop called the Council to order, and began its session with the Creed and prayers.

On motion, the Roll-call was dispensed with, Mr. T. F. Winslow, not present before, reporting present.

The minutes of the proceedings of yesterday were read and approved.

Rev. Dr. Drane read the

## Report of Trustees of St. Mary's School, Raleigh, N. C.

The East Carolina members of the Board of Trustees of St. Mary's School, Raleigh, N. C., have attended the meetings of that body which were the past year unusually important.

The affairs of the School are well presented in the report of the President of the Board prepared, under Section 7 of the Act of Incorporation, for the several bodies having Trustees, and we herewith submit it as our own:

The undersigned, President of the Board of Trustees of St. Mary's School, submits this annual report on the part of the Board, as required by the Act of Incorporation.

The report of the Treasurer of the Corporation from May 1st, 1907, to May 1st, 1908, is as follows:

1907. May 1st, Cash in hand.....	\$ 74.39
Interest on notes.....	\$ 71.10
Subscriptions through Bishop Cheshire.....	307.00
Legacy from Mrs. Mary Bridgers.....	500.00—\$ 878.10
	<hr/>
	\$ 952.49

---

1908. REPORT OF TRUSTEES OF ST. MARY'S SCHOOL.

---

Cr. expenses of Bishop Cheshire.....	\$ 74.00
Cr. Expenses Bishop Strange.....	52.18
Travelling expenses of Trustees.....	51.10
Salary of Secretary and Treasurer.....	100.00
Sundry office expenses.....	1.60
Paid Architect after closing auditorium account	35.00
Balance in hand May 1st, 1908.....	638.61—\$ 952.49

The Treasurer's statement of his account with the Auditorium is as follows:

Received from Mr. Frank B. Dancy.....	\$ 13,794.05
Received from Mr. Cruikshank of the funds	
of the school.....	2,300.20—\$ 16,094.25
Paid Contractor .....	\$ 14,000.00
Paid Architect .....	750.00
Paid for Bronze Memorial Tablet.....	66.25
Paid for chairs .....	1,264.00
Paid for advertising and sundries.....	14.00—\$ 16,094.25

The Treasurer further reports that he has received from the Executors of the late Dr. Thomas D. Martin and Mrs. Martin, three thousand dollars in approved securities, with some arrears of interest, in part payment of the legacies of Dr. and Mrs. Martin heretofore reported to the Board; and that he holds these securities subject to the direction of the Board, as also the legacy of five hundred dollars from the late Mrs. Bridgers, of Wilmington, included in his above account of cash receipts during the year.

The total enrollment of pupils during the year has been 138 house pupils, and 62 local pupils, 200 in all. Of these the Diocese of North Carolina supplied 40, East Carolina 29, South Carolina 23, Asheville 11, and the remaining number represent fourteen other Dioceses.

Very great improvements have been made during the past year in almost every department of the School, in furniture, equipment, in the better adaptation of the buildings to the purposes of the School, and to the convenience and comfort of teachers and pupils.

This being the first year in which the School has been free from debt, the Trustees have felt more at liberty to expend the income of the School upon the necessities and conveniences of the School itself. These expenditures have been greater because for a number of years every net item of expense which could possibly be postponed has been avoided, so that the past year represents in part the supply of the wants of several years.

This has very greatly reduced the profits of the school, but has put it in better condition than for some years past.

---

REPORT OF EXECUTIVE MISSIONARY COMMITTEE.

---

May,

The Trustees must depend, for the success of this work, upon the continued interest and liberality of our people. Great institutions cannot be built up without great gifts from generous benefactors. We have now a property unencumbered by debt and affording a new foundation upon which to build an institution whose greatness and beneficent influence shall be limited only by our generous and faithful labors and gifts in its behalf.

We shall enter upon the work of the coming year with an able and numerous corps of teachers and officers under the leadership of the Rector who comes to us from a successful career as teacher in the most famous and successful Church School in the country, and we should hold up his hands and co-operate with him in carrying St. Mary's School on to such increasing usefulness, influence and success as shall form a worthy superstructure upon the foundations so well laid by the noble and Godly men who have preceded him.

Respectfully submitted,

JOSEPH BLOUNT CHESHIRE,

President Board of Trustees of St. Mary's School.

May 5, 1908.

Respectfully,

ROBERT B DRANE,

For St. Mary's Trustees.

On motion, Mr. W. R. Gibbs was excused from further attendance; and Messrs. W. M. Butt and C. S. Dixon were excused after the morning's session.

Rev. Mr. Lassiter reported that there was no Unfinished Business.

Rev. I. W. Hughes read the

**Report of Executive Missionary Committee.**

It is with more than usual gratitude that your Committee is able to report a substantial balance for the year just passed. Notwithstanding that appropriations were made for 12 missionaries, and that there was an increase rather than diminution of stipends of more than a hundred dollars, and a depression in the money market almost unprecedented, there is now \$1300.00 balance to the credit of the Diocesan Missionary Fund. It is no slight testimony to the graciousness of God who has promised that upon the doing of our duty He will "pour out" His blessings. The sincerity with which the pledges were made at the last Council is evidenced by the fact that they have been kept almost without fail, and an amount

1908.

RESOLUTIONS.

over rather than under remains to encourage us to fuller faith and broader and richer service. For still on every hand there is the trial of faith and the call to service and our mission is to lead not to be driven on. We emphasize the second resolution appended to last year's report:

That each Clergyman be earnestly requested, once in the fall of each year, and once between the 1st of January and the assembling of the Council, annually, to present to his Parish or charge, the Missionary conditions and needs of this Diocese and earnestly urge their substantial co-operation in meeting the one and highly developing the others. And we beg to offer the following resolution:

Resolved, That appropriations be made to the several Missionaries whom the Bishop shall select.

I. W. HUGHES,

For the Committee.

The resolution was adopted.

On motion of Mr. Huske it was

Resolved, That the thanks of this Council are hereby tendered to the Members of the Parish of Christ Church of this city and to the Citizens of Elizabeth City for their welcome, and the hospitalities and courtesies in entertaining us.

On motion of Mr. Huske, the Treasurer of the Diocese was instructed to pay the sexton of Christ Church, Five Dollars.

On motion of Rev. I. W. Hughes it was

Resolved, That a committee of three be appointed to draw up a memorial of the late Rev. T. M. N. George;—and the Bishop appointed Rev. N. C. Hughes, Rev. T. P. Noe and Mr. H. R. Bryan.

(NOTE—This Committee, and the committee to draw up a memorial to Rev. W. Matthias, D. D., were given leave to print these memorials in the Journal, without first presenting them to the Council.—Secretary.)

The Bishop appointed as the Diocesan Committee to aid in raising the Five Million Dollars Endowment for the General Clergy Relief Fund, Rev. R. W. Hogue, Mr. F. M. Wooten, Mr. G. V. Cowper.

## REPORT OF COMMITTEE ON GENERAL CLERGY RELIEF.

May,

Mr. Bragaw invited the Council to meet next year in S. Peter's Church, Washington; which invitation was accepted. And on motion of the Secretary, Saturday, May 22nd, 1909, at 9 P. M., was appointed as the time for this meeting.

On motion of Rev. Mr. Gible, the Secretary was instructed to print not less than 1200 copies of the Journal.

On motion the Council took a recess to 3:30 o'clock.

---

May 19th, AFTERNOON SESSION.

The Council re-assembled at 3:30 o'clock, and was called to order by the Bishop.

Messrs. Lamb, Haskitt and Swindell were elected members of the Executive Missionary Committee.

Rev. Mr. Griffith, Rev. Mr. Gible and Mr. Pruden were elected the Church Building Committee.

Mr. J. G. Bragaw, Jr., read the

**Report of Committee on General Clergy Relief.**

By resolution of the Council of 1905 the purposes for which the Committee on General Clergy Relief is appointed are three.

(a) To report to the Council each year the contributions from Parishes and Missions.

(b) To assist the Bishop and the Officers of the General Clergy Relief Fund.

(c) To further the work of Clergy Relief in the Diocese.

To take up these in order.

1st. Your Committee presents herewith the list of Parishes and Missions contributing to this fund, during the fiscal year, ending May 1st, 1908, and the amounts given by each, being a list furnished by the Treasurer of the Diocese.

Aurora—Chapel of the Cross.....	\$ 2.00
Beaufort County—Trinity .....	10.00
Beaufort County—Zion .....	89
Edenton—St. Paul .....	15.26
Elizabeth City—Christ Church .....	10.00
Fayetteville—St. John .....	4.14



1908. REPORT OF COMMITTEE ON GENERAL CLERGY RELIEF.

Fayetteville—St. Joseph .....	2.00
Gatesville—St. Mary .....	4.34
Greenville—St. Paul .....	5.00
Goldsboro—St. Stephen .....	2.50
Hamilton—St. Martin .....	1.79
Hertford—Holy Trinity .....	9.06
Hope Mills—Christ Church .....	1.00
Kinston—St. Mary .....	15.33
New Bern—St. Cyprian .....	25
Pitt County—St. John.....	2.00
Plymouth—Grace .....	1.00
Roper—St. Luke .....	2.36
Scuppernong—St. David .....	1.05
Washington—St. Peter .....	37.11
Williamston—Advent .....	2.15
Wilmington—St. James .....	107.00
Wilmington—St. John .....	19.03
Wilmington—St. Paul .....	33.00
Wilmington—St. Mark .....	1.00
Wilmington—Good Shepherd .....	5.30
Windsor—St. Thomas .....	7.58
Winton—St. John .....	1.70
Woodville—Grace .....	2.94
Boardman—St. Jude .....	7.00
Cumberland County—St. Thomas .....	65
Columbia—St. Andrew .....	1.61
Murfreesboro—St. Barnabas .....	65
Kinston—St. Augustine .....	25
Roxobel—St. Mark .....	2.08
Red Springs—St. Stephen .....	1.25
Fayetteville—St. Philip .....	1.06

\$ 321.33

Woman's Auxiliary, through Miss Collier.....	36.45
Woman's Auxiliary, through Rev. Mr. Skinner.....	1.50
Forbes Estate, through Diocesan Trustees.....	19.23

Total .....\$ 378.51

To exhibit the total contributed by our Diocese this year to the General Clergy Relief Fund, there must be added to these current contributions, the interest say at 5 per cent on the \$6,520.00 which this Diocese merged with the general fund. This interest \$326.00 makes a total of \$704.51.

There were within the Diocese during the last fiscal year eight beneficiaries of the Fund, receiving therefrom as per Mr. McClure's report \$1,310.00 showing that as a Diocese we get \$605.00 more from the fund than we give.

We do not now urge this as a reproach, as a careful study of the twelfth Triennial Report (1904-1907) of the Trustees of the General Fund shows that the percentage of the Parishes and Missions of East Carolina contributing to this Fund is larger than that of any other Diocese, except Harrisburg, Central Penn., and Salt Lake.

But while the people of the Diocese are entitled to this information, your Committee would not have them construe it as a ground of self complacency and inaction. Let them rather say humbly, "Hither by the grace of God we've come" and go forward.

The truth is that the whole Church has been strangely insensible to their obligations to care decently for the aged and disabled clergy, their widows and orphans. And while our proportion of contributing Parishes has been good as compared with what the other Dioceses have done, we would remind you that 39 of our 76 Parishes and Missions have given not one cent to this canonical fund during the year just closed.

The second duty assigned to this Committee—to assist the Bishop and Officers of the General Clergy Relief Fund—has been performed so far as any assistance has been requested.

In order to the furtherance of Clergy Relief in this Diocese two things seem necessary in the premises; to properly inform the people of the church and to arouse them to a sense of their obligation in the matter.

For purposes of general information as to just what the General Clergy Relief Fund stands for your committee desire to incorporate in their report the following statement taken from the twelfth Triennial Report of the Trustees of that fund.

"(1) For an united effort on the part of the whole church to solve the problem of pension and relief as broadly and inclusively as possible.

(a) For example: Without Diocesan and Geographical limitations, such as a certain number of years of residence in a Diocese, seat in Diocesan Convention, number of offerings and the like.

(b) Without dues or fees, as is the case in a society requiring membership, which requirement renders benefits forfeitable, limited and non-applicable to all the clergy of the Church.

(c) Without physical examination, as is required by insurance companies, thus limiting the number who can be benefitted and therefore inapplicable universally."

This plan of Clergy Relief so broadly and generously outlined

---

1908. REPORT OF COMMITTEE ON GENERAL CLERGY RELIEF.

---

in the foregoing statement this Diocese by having merged her own permanent Diocesan Fund for Clergy Relief with the General Fund has officially accepted. But official acceptance of a plan is only a first step toward its accomplishment. To provide sufficient and steady support for the disabled and aged Clergy, who have become worn out in the service of the Church, and for the families of those who have died in the service of the Church, we must get a generous and constant contribution for this object from the people of the Church.

To quote again from the report of the Trustees:

"How can this matter be hastened? By participation not legislation. We do not need more machinery nor intermediary societies, nor auxiliaries, but contributors participating in the simple plan of annual offerings."

But such contributors will not be secured unless some means is adopted by which the people can be brought to realize the need and in many cases the destitution of those faithful servants of the Church, who have succumbed to their labors and the primary duty that lies upon the whole Church to see that their destitution or needs are relieved.

One point before all others your Committee would emphasize in this report: That the matter of Clergy Relief is not a charity, but a debt and a duty, if second to any other, only to that of providing for the active missionaries of the Church. Again using and adopting the language of the report of the Trustees, we desire "to lift the whole work out of a series of unequal and insufficient and uncertain doles, to its rightful power and scope from one end of the land to the other and set it upon the sure basis of a righteous duty righteously fulfilled."

According to our present Canon, the Clergy are only required to make one collection a year for the General Clergy Relief Fund. A single collection contingent upon the size of the congregation and their want of special interest in the object to which the collection is made is poor dependance for the fulfilment of an obligation of such primary importance as the Clergy Relief. Some provision should be made to secure a revenue more uniform, more reliable, and more adequate. Several suggestions are made. In 1883 the General Convention earnestly recommended the devotion of a part of the Communion Alms towards this object. And again in 1895 they "earnestly recommended that stated offerings should be made for this fund annually on Quinquagesima, or on the Sunday nearest this that may be convenient."

The suggestion that this Diocese devote the offering on Christmas Day to this object is made by the Bishop of the Diocese. And in

## RESOLUTIONS.

May,

accordance with the suggestion your Committee offer the following resolution.

Resolved, That this Diocese direct that Christmas Day be set apart as the day for the offering for Clergy Relief, except where that day is set apart for some other special offering, and that each clergyman be requested to give due notice to his congregation in advance of the object of the Christmas offering and urge the need of the fund and the duty of generous contributions.

Respectfully submitted,

N. C. HUGHES, Chairman,

JNO. H. GRIFFITH,

G. L. SWINDELL,

JNO. G. BRAGAW, JR.

The resolution, as amended, was adopted.

On motion of Rev. I. W. Hughes, it was

Resolved, That the method of securing pensions for the Clergy and for their widows and orphans, known as the Church League of the Baptized, be referred to the Committee for Clergy Relief to be brought before the Council at its next meeting for its consideration.

On motion of Rev. Mr. Cox, it was

Resolved, That the Canonical offering for the Theological Department of the University of the South be taken on the 1st Sunday in November, or as soon thereafter as practicable, special envelopes for the gathering of that contribution to be furnished by the Alumni of that University, resident in this Diocese.

On motion of Rev. T. P. Noe, it was

Resolved, That a Committee of three be appointed annually to co-operate with the Bishop of the Diocese in arranging and printing a program of the Council and that opportunity be given the members of the Council to be present at the meeting of the Woman's Parochial Missionary Society.

On motion of Mr. Calder, it was

Resolved, That Pledges for Diocesan Missions, except where changes are made at this Council, be the same as last year.

1908.

PROCEEDINGS.

Revs. I. W. Hughes, T. P. Noe, W. E. Cox and J. H. Brown, Messrs. J. G. Bragaw, Jr., J. T. McCabe, W. D. Pruden and B. R. Huske, were elected Representatives to the Missionary Council of the 4th Department.

The Bishop appointed as the East Carolina Sunday School Commission: Revs. W. E. Cox, R. W. Hogue and J. H. Brown, Messrs. S. M. Boatwright, George C. Royall and

Rev. J. B. Gible was excused from further attendance on this Council.

On motion, a recess was taken till after service to-night.

Evening Prayer was said in Christ Church, at 8:30 o'clock, by Revs. I. W. Hughes and J. H. Griffith; and addresses were made by Rev. G. W. Lay, Rector of St. Mary's School, on the work of that Institution; Mr. W. Robertson, of Virginia, on "What can a layman do to interest people in Missions and increase their offerings for the work?"; Mr. F. D. Winston, on the "Relation of the Church to the people of the Diocese"; and by the Rev. N. Harding.

The offerings of the congregation were received for the Diocesan Church Building Fund.

Immediately after the service, the Bishop called the Council to order, the *Gloria in Excelsis* was sung, and the Council was adjourned with the Benediction by the Bishop.

FREDERICK N. SKINNER,

Secretary.



## ADDENDA.

(The following reports were received after the adjournment of the Council, and are inserted here by permission.—F. N. Skinner, Secretary.)

**Report of The Board of Managers of The Thompson Orphanage and Training Institution.**

The Board of Managers held their twenty-second annual meeting at the institution April 30th, being the last day of the year. They received and considered the tenth annual reports of the Superintendent and Treasurer, Rev. Mr. Smith, also that of Mr. Shannonhouse, Trustee of the Permanent fund. They inspected the buildings and premises and found conditions satisfactory. They attended services in the Chapel, and were pleased with the reverent behavior, and the hearty responses and singing of the children. The Superintendent reports an income of \$10,249.62; including \$1,553.44 from the year before, and expenses amounting to \$9,433.78, leaving a balance on hand of \$815.84. The Trustee of the Permanent Fund reports sixteen bequests amounting to \$11,318.47, all of which is invested in mortgages, mill stock, notes and three houses erected the last year on the property of the Institution to the value of \$1,000. We are glad to report this good financial condition of the Institution, as shown in a cash balance of over \$800 and investments of over \$11,000, all of which goes to prove the continued interest and support of the Institution's many friends throughout the State of North Carolina.

The Institution opened its door twenty-one years ago the 10th of last May, and the fact that it has received and cared for nearly four hundred children shows what a great benefit it has been, and the claim it rightly has on the sympathy, loyalty, and financial support of the Church members throughout the State.

Only those in close touch with the Superintendent know of the many cares and exacting duties of one over such an Institution as this. Those cares and duties have been increasing for nine years, and yet his salary remains the same. The Board would gladly increase it, but the financial condition does not permit of doing so. Conditions depend on what the Church members throughout the State give.

Last year the Superintendent reported that since the present buildings are in bad repair, and inadequate, and also that the

1908.

REPORT OF MANAGERS OF THOMPSON ORPHANAGE.

grounds are being rapidly encircled with tenement houses, he would recommend that the property be sold and another site be procured, presumably a few miles out from the city. In this year's report he virtually repeats his recommendation. There is much that could be said on both sides, but the Board does not think the time has come for moving the Institution, even though it had the means. Still, conditions in and around the Orphanage, doubtless, will compel, before many years, selling the property and moving elsewhere. But its removal will depend on the liberality of its friends.

The Board would like to draw the attention of all Church members throughout the state to "The Church Messenger." It is published monthly in the interest of the Orphanage. From month to month it tells of what is going on at the Orphanage, and its circulation throughout the State is absolutely necessary to the welfare of the Institution. Its circulation is about 2900, mostly in this State, and it is safe to say that it exceeds by 2,000 the combined circulation of the four leading Church papers of the country in the State. Therefore, if we would have our parish news and items reach the greatest number of individuals who are supposed, above all others to be interested in the progress of the Church in this State, and who are supposed to be interested in the Orphanage, it seems that we should send our parish news to the Church paper published in this State, having 2,000 more circulation than all other Church papers among our people, to say nothing of being the paper published to further the welfare of the Orphanage. The Board would be glad to know that it circulates in the 257 parishes and missions in the State, and that at least fifty per cent. of the 5,774 Church families are paid subscribers.

Respectfully submitted,

ARMAND DeROSSET MEARES,

For the Board of Managers.

**Report of Committee on Memorial to Rev. T. M. N. George.**

The committee appointed on the last day of the session of the Council in Elizabeth City to prepare a minute in memory of the Rev. Mr. George have prepared the same ad interim and respectfully forward to the Secretary of the Council the following:

On February 11th, 1908, in Marietta, Georgia, the Reverend Thomas Morduit Nelson George, having "warred a good warfare," was called to his rest and reward.

He was born in Albany, Georgia, being a distinguished one of a number of godly sons of the Rev. James Hardin George.

Arriving at the proper age for the pursuit of the higher grades of education at a time when the educational institutions of the South had not yet recovered from the demoralization produced by the shock of war, like many other young southern men of his day who were looking to the sacred ministry of this church, he went for both scholastic and ecclesiastical instruction to the Episcopal Schools of the Diocese of Connecticut; going first to the Episcopal Academy of Connecticut, Cheshire, then to Trinity College, Hartford, then to Berkeley Divinity School in Middletown. At Trinity he graduated first in his class and at the same time won also the gold medal for oratory.

He was ordained to the Diaconate in 1882, and two years later to the Priesthood. His first charge was in his native State; thence he went to Texarkana, Texas, and after two years there he accepted a call to Durham, N. C. In 1889 he came to New Bern in this Diocese, where he remained for sixteen years in continual consecrated labors and until the tokens of failing health induced him, in 1905, to accept an invitation to take charge of St. James' Church at his old home in Marietta, Georgia.

And so it was to the Diocese of East Carolina that the best of his years and the best of his strength was given, and here more than elsewhere are the monuments of his wise, able, and devoted service. In all that goes to make a good and faithful minister of the Lord Jesus Christ his was an exemplary, helpful, strong and noble life. All of his brethren bear testimony to his high personal worth. His modest, earnest simplicity of manner easily made open the way to their hearts; and his clear insight, his sound judgment, his singleness of aim, his loyal devotion to the Faith and to duty, gained and maintained their admiring respect and their entire confidence. In a marked degree did he enjoy the love and trust of his Bishop.

To the fidelity and efficiency of his pastoral work, the Parish of Christ Church, New Bern, whose knowledge of that branch of

1908.

REPORT OF MEMORIAL COMMITTEE.

his service is the most intimate, have given appropriate expression. But his unusual strength as a preacher was recognized wherever his preaching was heard. It affected, indeed, no artful oratorical graces, but was direct, penetrating, spiritual; the sort that speaks with unction to the soul.

In the Diocesan Council his strong sense and transparent speech contributed much to the happy solution of problems and to the more rapid furtherance of business. Few men have served our Council in such various capacity on so many important committees, and whatever was committed to him to do was ever conspicuously well done. For a number of years prior to his withdrawal from this Diocese he was one of its Deputies to the General Convention.

Regretfully did we see him depart from this Diocese when he felt compelled to go. Sorrowfully do we lament his departure from the Church on Earth, yet with the comfort of a holy confidence that he has exchanged the toil of the Church Militant for the joy of the Church Triumphant.

And here in this memorial the Council of the Diocese of East Carolina would place on record a witness of the honor and affection in which they hold the blessed memory of that "faithful soldier and servant" of Christ, the Reverend Thomas Morduit Nelson George, of their sense of personal bereavement in his death, and of their consolation in the faith that he has but passed into eternal life

Respectfully submitted by the Committee,

(Signed) N. C. HUGHES,  
THOMAS P. NOE,  
HENRY R. BRYAN.

**Report of Committee on Memorial to Rev. William Matthias, D. D.**

Your Committee appointed during the session of Council at Elizabeth City to prepare a minute in memory of the Rev. William Matthias, D. D., respectfully submit the following:

On Dec. 29th, 1907, Rev. William Matthias, D. D., was called to his rest at Mount Holly, New Jersey. He was born at Medford, New Jersey, Dec. 19th, 1836, but removed in infancy to Mount Holly in the same State.

After fourteen years in the ministry of the Methodist Church he was ordained to the Diaconate of this Church in 1876, and to the Priesthood the following year.

In the Episcopal Ministry he served at numerous places in both Michigan and New Jersey; and came to St. Paul's Parish, Beaufort, in the year 1893. After a rectorate in this Parish of about two years he resigned on account of failing health and retired to New Jersey. But he never again resumed regular work in the ministry and at his death was still canonically resident in the Diocese of East Carolina.

His actual residence in the diocese was so brief that he had not opportunity of becoming intimately known to his Clerical brethren here.

One who knew him perhaps better than any other, says that he had fittest place in that blessed Company apostrophized in the Benedicite, "Oh ye holy and humble men of heart."

Signed by the Committee.

N. C. HUGHES,  
J. G. BRAGAW.



---

Appendix A.

---

EPISCOPAL ADDRESS.

---



## BISHOP'S ADDRESS.

---

Once more your chief Pastor stands before you to make his report to the Council, to point out to you the work going forward in the Diocese, to tell you of the matters of general interest to the whole Church, and to suggest what we may do by law to make our own work more effective in the advancement of the Kingdom of our Lord.

My first work during the conciliar year was to go to St. Louis, at the invitation of Bishop Tuttle, to preach in his Cathedral the annual Flower Sermon; that is, to preach a sermon on the wisdom and goodness of God as shown in the vegetable kingdom. This is done yearly by some clergyman according to the bequest of the late Henry Shaw, who gave to St. Louis his large botanical garden endowed with a sum of money sufficient to care for it for all time. During my short stay in St. Louis I was the guest of Bishop Tuttle; and the spending of a few days in the simple, charming home of our noble Presiding Bishop is a privilege for which I shall ever be grateful.

I returned just in time to get ready for the Council in Kinston. What shall I say of our Council last year in Kinston? In its work and the spirit of that work it made the high water mark so far in our Diocesan life. The completion of the beautiful Church edifice and the Confirmation of a large class assured us of the life and vigor of the parish in which we were meeting; the overflowing congregations of the morning and night, the Quiet Hour in the gloaming, the peaceful Sunday for rest and sweet interchange of thought and experience among the clergy and laity,—these things made us certain that we had done the wise thing to set Sunday as the opening day for our Council. The missionary enthusiasm and the fine wise spirit in which we dealt with the Negro problem are above praise.

The Commencements of St. Augustine's and St. Mary's

next demanded my presence and attention. I made the address of St. Augustine's, our Normal School for Negroes; and I strove to make it truthful, practical and helpful to the people to whom I was speaking. The meeting of the Trustees of St. Mary's had before it the important matter of electing a Rector for St. Mary's school. The Trustees elected Rev. Geo. Lay, who was at that time, and had been for years, a master in the great Church school for boys, St. Paul's, Concord, N. H. They made this election subject to the approval of Bishop Cheshire and Bishop Strange after a personal interview which they were to hold with Mr. Lay. So a few days after the meeting in Raleigh Bishop Cheshire and I took the far journey to New Hampshire and spent a most interesting day at St. Paul's. We saw and talked with Mr. Lay, then offered him the position and urged him to accept. Later he wrote to Bishop Cheshire accepting the position and took charge of the work at the opening of the School in September. We believe we have the right man for the place; a Christian Priest and gentleman, a wise educator and a trained teacher. Under Mr. Lay's orderly and energetic administration the School has enjoyed one of its most prosperous years; and we look forward confidently to a steady and large growth.

Visitations to Snow Hill, Farmville, Southport, Clinton, attendance at the meeting of the Trustees at Sewanee, the Ordination of Mr. Gordon in St. James, overseeing the finishing work of the Bishop's house and moving therein brought me to the 20th of August, when I went to Lawrenceville, Va., for a change of work and rest.

September 15th, I went to Columbia to attend the Consecration of Bishop Guerry; and the last week in September I spent in visitations in Pitt County, at Grifton, St. John's, Ayden, Winterville and Greenville. The first three weeks in October I was in attendance on the General Convention,

1908.

BISHOP'S ADDRESS.

of which I shall have more to say later. Returning from Richmond to Lawrenceville, after two days, I started on my fall visitations, going to Mr. Gible's broad field; Roxobel, Woodville, Murfreesboro, Winton, Gatesville, St. Peters, Gates County and Windsor. It gave me joy to see what fruit Mr. Gible's wise and energetic labors were producing. Judge Winston and I took a pleasant drive of eighteen miles the afternoon of the first Sunday in November from Windsor to Avoca, and had an interesting service in the little Church in Avoca. The next morning I crossed the Sound to Edenton, and went on thence by boat to Columbia, where I was met by Mr. Eborn. Cresswell, St. David's, Roper finished my work in Washington and Tyrrell Counties. Rev. Alex. Noe met me on the edge of Hyde County and there I spent a week with him. At Makelyville we re-organized the old Parish into a Mission, and we made plans to move the Church to Sladesville, which is nearer the center of the community. In Fairfield I consecrated the sweet little Church by the name of All Saints. We had a grateful and lovely service; and I was glad to feel that this new Episcopal Church started its life with the approval and the good wishes of the whole village. I met Mr. Eborn again at Belhaven, Beaufort County. With the consent of the Vestry and the approval of Mr. Eborn, I removed him from Belhaven in order to concentrate his work in Tyrrell and Washington Counties, and I settled Mr. Noe to live at Belhaven giving him two Sundays there and devoting the rest of his time to the Churches in Hyde County. From Belhaven I returned to Wilmington, stopping a night in New Bern to consult with the Vestry as to calling a new Rector, Mr. Williams having resigned. After ten days at home, I went to Richmond to preach the annual sermon before the Brotherhood of St. Andrew's, and then traveled to Washington for my visitation and for the ordination of the Diaconate of Mr. Charles D.



Malone, who had been doing faithful lay work for many years. After Washington I visited the Churches in Beaufort County—our banner county for Churches—Zion, Bath, Yeatesville, Chocowinity, Edward, Bonnerton and Aurora. Thence to Greenville for service, sermon and consultation with the Vestry for a new Rector, Mr. Cox having gone to St. John's, Wilmington; and then on to Hamilton, Williamston and Plymouth, Mr. Gordon's parish. I was pleased to see how things were picking up and going forward under his wise, if youthful, enthusiasm. Interesting and encouraging visitations to Edenton, Hertford, Weeksville, Camden and Elizabeth City brought me to December 23rd and to my journey home for Christmas.

Office work at home with visitations to Clinton, Boardman, Beaufort, Goldsboro, New Bern, Lumberton, Maxton, Kinston, Burgaw, Williamston, carried me through January and February. The first Sunday in March found me on my annual visitation to the University, and, as usual, this visit was interesting and encouraging. My work in Lent was spent in writing letters—that work is always with me—and administration from my study, a series of sermons in St. John's Church, Wilmington and in visitations to the Churches in Wilmington, St. John's, St. James', St. Paul's, St. Mark's and the Good Shepherd, to Faison, Warsaw, Kenansville, the Churches in and about Fayetteville, St. John's, St. Joseph's, St. Philip's and St. Thomas', Hope Mills, Red Springs, Christ Church and St. Cyprian's, New Bern. The congregation of Christ Church are to be congratulated for having secured in so short a time the services of Rev. John H. Brown. He has taken charge with wisdom and vigor; and he has every reason to look forward to a happy and useful life in the old town of New Bern. Rev. W. E. Cox accepted last Fall the repeated call of the Vestry of St. John's, Wilmington, and took charge of the parish the first Sunday in

1908.

BISHOP'S ADDRESS.

December. He has more than fulfilled the expectations of the Vestry and congregation; and the Church is steadily moving forward in all good things. The 24th of April I went to Columbia to attend the funeral of Bishop Capers; the 26th, I officiated in the morning at Holy Innocents', Lenoir County, and that night began an eight days Mission in Kinston.

I have held two Missions of eight days each during the conciliar year, one in Williamston in February and the other in Kinston in April. These Missions were a help and a joy to me, uplifting me by the preaching day after day of the great things of God to my fellow men and bringing me into close touch with my own people. I have reason to think that they have done good to our own people and have added to the respect and affection with which our Church is held by fellow Christians outside our own Communion.

#### THE NEGRO WORK.

I have held services and preached in all our Negro parishes and Churches, and have Confirmed more than their share of the new Communicants this year. We have now active work going forward in all the important towns in the Diocese. We have built a new Church in Washington and have prepared and begun again services in Beaufort. The Rector of St. Cyprian's has presented two classes for Confirmation at his own parish, numbering nineteen each, and two in his Mission in Kinston, numbering six each. He and his congregation in New Bern have taken active steps towards building a new Church. Archdeacon Avant has opened work during the year in Goldsboro and started again in Beaufort. To his wise and energetic management and to the generous contributions of noble laymen of the Church, we are indebted for the new attractive Church of St. Paul's in Washington. Rev. W. T. Wood, the Deacon in charge at Wash-

ington, is doing good work there, winning the confidence of both white and colored people in that city. Rev. W. Burton Suthern, Jr., is going forward steadily in the work of the Parish and school of St. Joseph, Fayetteville. We have reason to feel that the work among our colored brethren whom the Lord has put in our charge, is going satisfactorily forward. The General Convention did not think it wise to adopt the plan proposed by our Council for the erection of a Missionary District for the colored people. In the House of Bishops, where I followed personally the whole discussion, where the question was debated on its merits, the final vote was 35 bishops for and 50 against. When we consider the obstacles with which we were faced we have a right to feel satisfied with such a justification of the method we have suggested of dealing with this most perplexing problem. While we bow for the time to the wisdom and authority of the General Council of the Church, I yet look forward to the day when our method shall be adopted by the whole Church. According to the law of the Church, a change in the Constitution on this matter has been passed by this General Convention, and now comes down to us as it does to all the Dioceses, for our ratification before it can be acted on by the next General Convention and so become the law. This Article permits the election of Suffragan Bishops. It was brought forward in connection with the Negro work as a present solution of that problem. The Negroes themselves did not ask for it and do not wish it. In my judgment, it will not help matters with the Negro at all, but rather complicate them. As a general proposition I do not think it will be wise for the Church in America to have Suffragan Bishops. That office has been necessary in England in order to avoid the difficulties brought about by the connection of the Church with the State. It is opposed to the general policy of the American Church; it will destroy the parity

1908.

BISHOP'S ADDRESS.

of the Episcopate; it will increase the tendency and the temptations of the Diocesan Bishop to become a mere administrator, removing him farther and farther from his people. I voted against it last Fall and I hope this Council will vote against this new Article in the Constitution at this session.

STATISTICS.

To sum up the work of the year:

Visitations .....	75
Sermons and addresses.....	189
Churches consecrated .....	1
Ordinations, Presbyters .....	1
Ordinations, Deacons .....	2
Clergy leaving the Diocese.....	1
Clergy died .....	1
Clergy received into the Diocese.....	1
Present number of Clergy.....	30
Confirmations, presented by Rev. W. G. Avant.....	4
presented by Rev. E. R. Bennett....	13
presented by Rev. W. E. Cox.....	24
presented by Rev. R. B. Drane, D. D.	13
presented by Rev. Luther Eborn .....	7
presented by Rev. John B. Gible....	16
presented by Rev. Jno. H. Griffith...	19
presented by Rev. Nathaniel Harding.	11
presented by Rev. Richard W. Hogue.	19
presented by Rev. Isaac W. Hughes..	14
presented by Rev. B. S. Lassiter.....	11
presented by Rev. Thos. P. Noe.....	13
presented by Rev. Alex. C. D. Noe...	4
presented by Rev. F. N. Skinner.....	14
presented by Rev. A. W. Seabrease...	1
presented by Rev. Claudius F. Smith.	20
presented by Rev. J. L. Taylor.....	50
presented by Rev. Frank B. Ticknor..	17

	BISHOP'S ADDRESS.	May,
Confirmations, presented by Rev. Edward Wootten...		4
presented by Rev. Jno. H. Brown....		7
presented by Rev. William J. Gordon.		13
presented by Rev. Jas. H. King.....		9
presented by Rev. William T. Wood..		7
presented by Rev. Chas. D. Malone...		13
presented by the Bishop .....		13
Total .....		326

## THE GENERAL CONVENTION.

The General Convention of the Church met in Richmond the 3rd day of October last and remained in session for two and one-half weeks. It was a great Convention in the work attempted and finished, in the brotherly harmony shown, in the enthusiasm manifested. In the time given to the study of our Negro work, in the adoption of the preamble to the Constitution, in the passage of the amendment to Canon 19, in the establishment of missionary departments, we see the temper of the Church to go forward in the endeavor to meet the conditions of the times and in the effort to make this Church of ours more and more the Church of the people of the United States. This was the first Convention meeting in the boundaries of the Southern Confederacy since the war; and the brotherly harmony and courtesy shown by the Southern men and the kindly accepted and ready praise of the Northern and Western men made us all feel that the war was entirely a thing of the past and that we really were one people living together in one land. The missionary enthusiasm was clearly manifested in the time given up by the Convention to Missionary meetings, in splendid addresses and in the great gatherings and intense interest in them. This was my first General Convention as a member of the House of Bishops; but I want to tell you, my friends, for my and your satisfaction



1908.

BISHOP'S ADDRESS.

and gratitude that this is the noblest body of men in which it has even been my privilege to sit. I cannot say too much for the kindliness, the courtesy, the patience, the frankness and the readiness to give and take in their effort to make the common work of the Master go forward.

CANON 19.

No one act of legislation passed by the General Convention has called forth as much discussion as the amendment to Canon No. 19. That you may understand the matter more clearly, let me give you the words of Canon No. 19 before our last General Convention, and then the amendment:

Canon No. 19. "No minister in charge of any congregation of this Church; or, in case of vacancy and absence, no Church wardens, vestrymen or trustees of the congregation shall permit any person to officiate therein, without sufficient evidence of his being duly licensed or ordained to minister in this Church; provided, that nothing herein shall be so construed as to forbid Communicants of this Church to act as Lay Readers." The amendment to this Canon passed by the General Convention is, repeating enough of the above Canon to make it intelligible, "Nothing in the above Canon shall be so construed as to prevent the Bishop of a Diocese or Missionary District from giving permission to Christian men who are not members of this Church, to make addresses in the Church on special occasions." After thorough discussion of the whole matter, this amendment was adopted by the House of Bishops by a practically unanimous vote; in the House of Deputies the vote of the Clergy by Dioceses was 41 in favor, 19 against; and the vote of the Laity was 38 for and 7 against. It would be hard to get a clearer expression of the mind of the Church on any matter.

The Bishops were so unanimously in favor of this amendment, I think, because they felt that it was in line with the

practice of the Church for 1900 years, and because further it was simply a clear interpretation by law of the meaning of Canon 19, about which there was great diversity of opinion among the Bishops themselves. To show you the practical truth of this last statement, before this amendment to the Canon was passed I had granted permission to Rev. R. W. Hogue to invite Dr. George Worth, a member of the Presbyterian Church, a medical missionary to China, to make an address in St. James' Church, Wilmington, on missionary work in China. And I want to tell you further that I gave this permission with the approval of three Bishops sitting near me whom I consulted. Now, what does this Canon 19 with its amendment mean? Popularly expressed, so that the people can clearly understand, I think it means this: First, the Church declares that she has regular ordained ministers to officiate in her congregations, to administer Sacraments and to preach to her people, and that they are the ones to do that work regularly. Secondly, she thinks that it would not be wise, would not be conducive to order, would not really help forward unity to have what is known as the "Open Pulpit"; that is the free and unrestricted exchange of pulpits between her clergy and the clergy of other Churches. Thirdly, She holds to-day, as she has held in all days, that her Bishops can license Christian men to preach for a special purpose on a special occasion in her Churches to her people, and so make use of any gifts which the Holy Ghost may have bestowed on any Christian man for the edification of his brethren. Fourthly, She thinks it would be wise, it would increase harmony among all Christians and promote true unity of spirit to recognize the gift of prophecy and the right to preach in Christian ministers of other Churches, and to invite them by the Bishop to preach to our people in our Churches at special times or on special occasions. With this Canon so amended and so understood, I am in hearty accord;

1908.

BISHOP'S ADDRESS.

“and I believe that quietly and steadily as the years run on it will approve itself more and more to the hearts and heads of our own people, and that it will do much to open the minds and soften the hearts of other Christian people to the claims and the work of our dear Mother Church.”

PROPOSED CANONS FOR THE DIOCESE.

Now, my friends, I would suggest for your consideration at this Council three Canons and urge on you their passage. One Canon shall make it the law in the Diocese that there shall be some rotation in the Vestry, that there shall be at least one new man elected every year. A constant, small orderly change in the personnel of the Vestry every year, allowing the older men to retire for a time without any hard feeling or show of want of confidence, permitting new men to come in and serve for a time with fresh interest and enthusiasm, so giving by degrees all the men of character and intelligence in the parish an opportunity to realize the difficulties of a vestryman and to face his honors and responsibilities;—all this will do much to bring the parish and the vestry into close and harmonious touch, and to utilize all the talents and energy and interest among the men of the parish in its progress and prosperity.

The second Canon would make the election of the delegates to the Council take place at the same annual meeting of the qualified voters which elect the Vestry instead of the present practice of the Vestry electing the delegates at any of their own meetings. Three small but decisively good results would flow from this change; First, the delegates themselves would feel more highly honored and under a deeper obligation to attend the Council when elected by all the voters of the parish; Secondly, the people themselves would take more interest in the delegates and in the Council, if they have a hand in their election; Thirdly, if the qualified voters had some-

thing really to do at these annual meetings, knew that they would have to elect one or two new vestrymen and the delegates to the Council, they would take the trouble to go to these meetings.

The third Canon would provide for an annual meeting of the whole congregation where the whole year's work would be reviewed, where reports of all the officers of the parish and of the societies would be made, and where anything of importance to the parish would be freely discussed.

These changes, my friends, are suggested by me after four years close study of the conditions of every parish in the Diocese, after some experience in other parishes and other Dioceses, and I do believe they would work out much good to the Church in this Diocese. Of course there are some objections to them, but the good far outweighs the harm. They are all, you see, for the object of getting the people themselves to take more active interest in the work of the Church in their own parishes and in the Diocese so that there shall be a sharing more freely in the privileges and responsibilities of the Church.

I ask you to listen with special attention to that part of the Treasurer's report in which he pleads for a more uniform and fairer assessment on the parish, and one which will link the individual Communicant more closely to the Bishop and the Council of the Diocese. If this plan of our active and practical Treasurer will do as he says, this: "Will after once fairly started, be nearly self-adjusting, will be more equable in its application, will bring Communicants into closer touch with the working machinery of the Diocese and will produce an increase of revenue in exact conformity to growth;" then, I say let us by all means carry out that plan. I would suggest the appointment of a committee to look into this matter carefully in detail during the year, and report to the next Council.

1908.

BISHOP'S ADDRESS.

PROHIBITION.

There is to-day a great question agitating the people of our State, which will be decided at the polls next week. It was to give every member of our Council the opportunity to express his opinion by his vote on election day that the Bishop and Standing Committee changed the time for the meeting of our Council this year.

I have given this matter my earnest prayer and deep consideration; I have tried to see whether or not it was a moral question at heart, or whether it was only a matter of politics with no moral issue involved. I have come clearly to the conclusion that this issue of saloon or prohibition before our people is in essence moral; and is, therefore, one in which the Church ought to take an interest and on which she ought to speak. With questions of mere partisan politics, with political questions involving only a choice of men or financial or governmental problems, the Church has nothing to do. It is, however, the duty of the Church to look closely into the questions which come before her members to decide as citizens, to disentangle merely political from moral issues, to point out where the matter is moral and there to throw her influence on the side of the higher moral welfare. By keeping entirely aloof from all political questions, from all matters which must be decided by legislative action or by popular vote, we gain and we lose. We gain peace within our own borders; but we lose influence and respect of the people at large; we lose leadership; we can never hope to be the Church of the people. In a similar question—the control of the liquor traffic—in England to-day our Mother Church is speaking her mind and taking an active part. The wise and fearless Bishop of London is speaking and persuading in no uncertain tone. We must remember that much can be done by law for the moral uplift or for the degradation of the



people; and we must take the trouble and run the risk in order to throw our influence for the laws that help the morals of society. Bishop Cheshire is Chairman of a committee to influence legislation against the evils of child labor; both of us wrote and spoke and our Councils passed resolutions in favor of laws restricting divorce; why then should not the Church take her part in influencing legislation, the object of which is to check drunkenness and to decrease the crimes flowing from that evil.

Looking earnestly and frankly into the face of the present question of the open saloon or prohibition, striving to disentangle the political from the moral, what do I see as the moral issues which should outweigh all others in the mind of a Christian man? Whether or not Prohibition will decrease drunkenness and diminish crime?

Shall we continue to license the open saloon, perhaps the chief great evil in social and political life to-day, and let it continue to do its deadly work? All objections of reduction of revenue or restraint of personal liberty are beside the question for Christian men. The only real objection is "Prohibition does not prohibit," does not decrease drunkenness, but really breeds hypocrisy and lawlessness. This is a serious objection, so serious as to make an honest man pause, so serious that honest men may differ about this remedy, and that no Christian man can claim that the right is all on his side and the wrong on the one that differs.

But in spite of this objection, which I think is exaggerated, I wish to say that I think that the law before us is now the best thing for us. That is, to pass this law, and, then, throw the whole force of our Christian citizenship towards its enforcement.

#### ENCOURAGING DIOCESAN CONDITIONS.

In conclusion I would say to you, my brethren of the Council, that as a Diocese we can thank God and take cour-

1908.

BISHOP'S ADDRESS.

age. The financial condition which is the measure of our strength and vitality is sound and good. In the face of such a financial panic as has pressed upon us this year, with heavier burdens to bear than we have ever had before, we have paid all our debts, and have a healthy balance on hand. Our contributions to Diocesan Missions have increased over those of last year nearly 50 per cent.; and our offerings to General Missions have advanced at even a larger ratio, thus showing that we are not selfishly caring only for ourselves, but are earnestly reaching forward to carry out the Master's great command, "Go ye into all the world and preach the gospel to every creature." The Confirmations have reached the number of 326, the largest number for one year in the history of the Diocese; and this gives us the right to feel that we are not only looking out for those far away, but are not neglecting to seek for Christ's lambs and sheep at home; that we are not only growing in financial ability and generosity, but that more of our children are giving themselves to the Master and His work; and that, moreover, we are thus assured that the sweet, broad, quiet ways of the Church are winning to her fold many who have hitherto walked outside of her influence.

Oh, beloved, let us thank God for the goodly heritage to which we have come, this Church of our fathers and our forefathers, this Church of the Anglo-Saxon people, this Church of Apostolic ancestry and teachings; and, while we thank God let us work and pray to prove ourselves worthy possessors of this goodly heritage; let us go out and make others see the value of our blessing; and let us remember in all of our dealings with ourselves and our brethren the great watchword of the Church, "In essentials unity, in non-essentials liberty, in all things love."



# TABLE OF ABSTRACTS FROM PAROCHIAL REPORTS.

		LOCATION.	NAME OF PARISH OR MISSION.	Missions.	Church Edifices Including Chapels.	Sittings in Churches and Chapels.	Free Sittings.	Baptisms			Whole number of Baptised Persons.	Confirmed Persons.				
								Infants.	Adults.	Total.	Reported Last Year.	Confirmed Since.	Added Otherwise.	Lost by Death or Otherwise.	Present Number.	
1		Aurora.....	Chapel of the Cross	1	1	200	200	1	1	2	80	66	2		66	
2		Bath.....	S. Thomas'	1	1	200	200	7		7					43	
3		Beaufort.....	S. Paul's	1	2	550	550				180	133	2		112	
4		Beaufort county.....	Trinity	2	1	300	300				59	40		3	37	
5		Beaufort county.....	Zion	1	2	250	250	4		4	205	162	4	4	162	
6		Belhaven.....	S. James'	1	2	180	180	9		9	142	86	3	1	89	
7		Bonnerton.....	S. John's	1	1	150	150				29	1			30	
8		Clinton.....	S. Paul's	1	1	250	250				77	49			49	
9		Edenton.....	S. Paul's	1	1	300	300	4	1	5	205	127	13	1	131	
10		Elizabeth City.....	Christ Church	3	3	800	800	2	5	7	256		9	7	141	
11		Fayetteville.....	S. John's	1	2	850	850	17	4	21	845	514	25	2	531	
12		Fayetteville.....	S. Joseph's	1	2	250	250	14	4	18	262	147		1	147	
13		Gatesville.....	S. Mary's	1	1	125	125				46	35		1	35	
14		Goldsboro.....	S. Stephen's	1	1	450	450	2		2	145	2		25	122	
15		Greenville.....	S. Paul's	1	1	250	250	3		3	138	80	2		9	
16		Hamilton.....	S. Martin's	1	1	200	200	1	2	3	64	52		2	5	
17		Hertford.....	Holy Trinity	1	2	300	300	4	4	8	146	115	11		7	
18		Hope Mills.....	Christ Church		1	100	100	11		11	147	58	3	1	61	
19		Hyde county.....	S. George's		1	250	250	2		2	144	45	1	20	65	
20		Kinston.....	S. Mary's	1	1	350	350	8	3	11	220	112	19	1	7	
21		Lenoir county.....	Holy Innocents'	1	1	250	250	6	1	7	72	51		4	48	
22		New Bern.....	Christ Church		2	600	250	13	4	17	335	8	9	88	264	
23		New Bern.....	S. Cyprian's	1	1	250	250	15	12	27	200	125	38	13	150	
24		Pitt county.....	S. John's		1	250	250	7		7	127	83	5	1	87	
25		Plymouth.....	Grace.....		1	400	400	1		1	90	36	9	14	5	
26		Roper.....	S. Luke's		1	300	300	4		4	130	72	1	3	75	
27		Scuppernon.....	S. David's	2	2	500	500	6		6	174	78		1	2	
28		Southport.....	S. Philip's		1	125	125	2	2	4	25	21			25	
29		Vanceboro.....	S. Paul's		1	180	180	1		1	49	35			35	
30		Washington.....	S. Peter's	1	1	450	450	7	3	10	400	286	6		11	
31		Williamston.....	Advent.....		1	130	130	7	1	8	79	39	3	17	3	
32		Wilmington.....	Good Shepherd.....		1	250	250	11	2	13	367	188	13	4	13	
33		Wilmington.....	S. James'	2	3	900	130	16	1	17	870	558	18	8	25	
34		Wilmington.....	S. John's		2	500	500	15	3	18			11			
35		Wilmington.....	S. Paul's		1	300	300	10		10			1			
36		Wilmington.....	S. Mark's	1	1	350	350	11	2	13	370	228	13	5	6	
37		Windsor.....	S. Thomas'		1	200	200	4	2	6	82	57	7		63	
38		Winton.....	S. John's		1	125	125	1		1	25	22			22	
39		Woodville.....	Grace.....		1	100	100	4		4	39	26	3		29	
ORGANIZED MISSIONS.																
40		Ayden.....	S. James'	1	1	250	250	2	1	3	34	24	2		26	
41		Columbia.....	S. Andrew's	1	1	150	150	1		1	41	29	3		2	
42		Edenton.....	S. John Evangelist's	1	1	200	200	8		8		37	1	1	37	
43		Edward.....	The Redeemer	1				1	2	3	40	18	12		3	
44		Elizabeth City.....	S. Philip's	1	1	150	150	1	1	2	32			4	28	
45		Fairfield.....	All Saints'	1	1	150	150				22	7			7	
46		Kinston.....	S. Augustine's	1	1	175	175	3	4	7	33	13	14	3	7	
47		Maxton.....	S. Matthew's	1	1	150	150				10				30	
48		Roxobel.....	S. Mark's (Memorial)	1	1	100	100	1	1	1	31	15	5		7	
49		Sladesville.....	S. John's	1	1	200	200	1		1	90	16	3		19	
50		Snow Hill.....	S. Barnabas'	1	1	200	200	2	1	3	30	19	1	5	25	
51		Winterville.....	S. Luke's	1	1	200	200	1	1	2	28	17	4	1	22	
52		Trenton.....	Grace.....	1	1	150	150				34	17		2	18	
UNORGANIZED MISSIONS.																
53		Atkinson.....	S. Thomas'	1	1	120	120	1		1	20	20			20	
54		Avoca.....	Holy Innocents'	1	1	60	60									
55		Beaufort *.....	S. Clement's								14	11			11	
56		Boardman.....	S. Jude's	1												
57		Camden C. H.....	S. Joseph's	1	1	160	160	3	5	8	17		11	3	16	
58		Craven county *.....	S. Thomas'	1	1	100	100									
59		Cumberland Co. ....	S. Thomas'	1	1	200	200				26	15		1	16	
60		Faison.....	S. Gabriel's	1	1	150	150				10	7	1		8	
61		Farmville.....	Emmanuel	1	1	200	200		7	7		15	5	1	20	
62		Hyde county.....	Swan Quarter													
63		Lake Waccamaw.....	Waccamaw	1												
64		Murfreesboro.....	S. Barnabas'	1	1	80	80				10	7	1		8	
65		Red Springs.....	S. Stephen's	1				1		1	19	12		2	10	
66		South Mills *.....	S. John's													
67		Stonewall *.....	"Bay River"	1	1	100	100									
68		Sunbury.....	S. Peter's	1	1	150	150	4		4	20			1	9	
69		Washington.....	S. Paul's	1	1	300	300		1	1	32	18	7	2	27	
70		Watha.....		1							4				2	
71		Weeksville.....	S. John's	1	1	175	175				26		1		18	
72		Yeatesville.....	S. Matthew's	1	1	150	150	1		2			3			
73		Archdeacon of Col	ored Work					10	7	17			12		4	
* No report—figures from last report.				Totals	49	77	16485	15365	270	89	359	6906	4591	320	110	313
				Last Year	43	76	16640	15520	233	65	298	7366	4600	272	107	304



TABLE OF ABSTRACTS FROM PAROCHIAL REPORTS—Continued.

		Communicants.							Number of			
		Reported last Year.	Added since.	Total.	Lost by			Present Number.	Services.	Celebrations.	Marriages.	Burials.
NAME OF PARISH OR MISSION.					Removal.	Death.	Dropped.					
LOCATION.												
1	Aurora .....	66	2	68	2		2	66	58	11		2
2	Bath .....							43	37	2		2
3	Beaufort .....	94	13	107	18	5	23	84	24	4		
4	Beaufort county .....	29		29	1	1	2	27	130	14		6
5	Beaufort county .....	161	4	165	4		4	161	13	2		4
6	Belhaven .....	59	1	60		1	1	59	22	9	1	1
7	Bonnerton .....	29	1	30				30	20	6		1
8	Clinton .....	40						40	20			
9	Edenton .....	110	11	121	6	3	10	111	65	51	2	5
10	Elizabeth City .....	130	7	137	1	5	7	130	198	17	13	8
11	Fayetteville .....	475	18	493	1	7	8	485	444	71	3	16
12	Fayetteville .....	97	1	98		1		97	226	80		6
13	Gatesville .....	29	1	30			1	29	25	10	1	
14	Goldsboro .....	145	2	147	18	7	25	122	62	1	1	7
15	Greenville .....	79	2	81	9	1	11	70	56	13	2	2
16	Hamilton .....	48	1	49	5	2	7	42	30	5	1	1
17	Hertford .....	90	11	101	3	4	7	94	194	20	2	6
18	Hope Mills .....	50	3	53		1		52	32	12		3
19	Hyde county .....	45	21	66		1		65	56	1	1	1
20	Kinston .....	76	28	104	2	1	3	101	142	18	2	4
21	Lenoir county .....	51	1	52	2	2	4	48	22	3		2
22	New Bern .....	324	17	341			108	233	193	72	8	16
23	New Bern .....		38	163	6	7	13	150	250	51	6	7
24	Pitt county .....	80	5	85		1		84	20	4	2	1
25	Plymouth .....	36	14	50	3	1	5	45	35	6		1
26	Roper .....	47	4	51	1		1	50	23	11		2
27	Scuppernong .....	54	1	55		2	2	53	54	24	1	6
28	Southport .....	21	1	22			1	21	20	15		
29	Vanceboro .....	35		35				35	24			
30	Washington .....	269	6	275		11	11	264	161	30	8	19
31	Williamston .....	39	14	53	2	1	3	50	83	10		2
32	Wilmington .....	158	14	172	6	1	1	164	190	26	4	10
33	Wilmington .....	539	26	565	15	10	2	538	341	129	5	17
34	Wilmington .....	127	11	138				138	201	28	4	3
35	Wilmington .....	72		72		1	5	66	143	19	4	2
36	Wilmington .....	234	18	242	2	5	7	235	328	107	6	10
37	Windsor .....	54	7	61		1		60	77	12		7
38	Winton .....	22		22				22	28	11	1	
39	Woodville .....	26	3	29	2		2	27	25	11	1	
ORGANIZED MISSIONS.												
40	Ayden .....	24	2	26				26	23	2		
41	Columbia .....	22		22	2		2	20	21	8		
42	Edenton .....	37	2	39	1	1	2	37	120	9	2	6
43	Edward .....	18	12	30	2	1	3	27	24	6		2
44	Elizabeth City .....	32		32	2	2	4	28	78	5		
45	Fairfield .....	7		7				7	18	1	1	
46	Kinston .....	7	17	30		1	1	29	31	13		2
47	Maxton .....	7		7				7	13	5		
48	Roxobel .....	15	5	20	1		1	19	34	11	1	
49	Sladesville .....	16	3	19				19	19	1		
50	Snow Hill .....	19	6	25				25	29	21	1	1
51	Winterville .....	17	5	22				22	29	2		
52	Trenton .....	18	1	19		1	1	18	21	6		1
UNORGANIZED MISSIONS.												
53	Atkinson .....	15		15				15	12	6		
54	Avoca .....							10	9	4		
55	Beaufort * .....											
56	Boardman .....	11		11				11	24	12		
57	Camden C. H. ....		16	16				16	21	2		1
58	Craven county * .....	15	1	16				16	12	4	1	
59	Cumberland county .....	7	1	8				8	14	10	1	
60	Faison .....	15	5	20		1	1	19	30	2	3	3
61	Farmville .....											
62	Hyde county .....											
63	Lake Waccamaw .....											
64	Murfreesboro .....	7	1	8				8	21	10		
65	Red Springs .....							10	10		1	
66	South Mills * .....											
67	Stonewall * .....											
68	Sunbury .....								8			1
69	Washington .....	18	9	27	1		1	26	196	5		
70	Watha .....	2		2				2	6			
71	Weeksville .....		1	18	1	3	4	14	18	2	1	
72	Yeatesville .....		3					26	11			1
73	Archdeacon of Colored Work .....								112	23	5	7
* No report—figures from last report.		Totals							5236	1090	96	206
		Last Year							4461	1058	79	194
		4510	297	4807	116	92	18	334	4664			
		4365	377	4742	87	81	92	317	4460			



TABLE OF ABSTRACTS FROM PAROCHIAL REPORT—Continued.

LOCATION.	NAME OF PARISH OR MISSION.	Sunday Schools.		Parish Schools		Industrial Schools.	
		Number. Teachers and Officers.	Pupils.	Number. Teachers.	Pupils.	Number. Teachers.	Pupils.
1 Aurora .....	Chapel of the Cross .....	1	5	42			
2 Bath .....	S. Thomas' .....	1	7	50			
3 Beaufort .....	S. Paul's .....	1	7	50			
4 Beaufort county .....	Trinity .....	3	11	85			
5 Beaufort county .....	Zion .....	1	10	90			
6 Belhaven .....	S. James' .....	1	8	30			
7 Bonnerston .....	S. John's .....	1	4	20			
8 Clinton .....	S. Paul's .....	1	3	18			
9 Edenton .....	S. Paul's .....	1	8	52			
10 Elizabeth City .....	Christ Church .....	1	11	77			
11 Fayetteville .....	S. John's .....	2	12	220		1	3
12 Fayetteville .....	S. Joseph's .....	1	6	69	1	2	80
13 Gatesville .....	S. Mary's .....	1	2	10			
14 Goldsboro .....	S. Stephen's .....	1	12	50			
15 Greenville .....	S. Paul's .....	1	5	30			
16 Hamilton .....	S. Martin's .....	1	7	43			
17 Hertford .....	Holy Trinity .....	2	12	70			
18 Hope Mills .....	Christ Church .....	1	6	45			
19 Hyde county .....	S. George's .....	1	7	35			
20 Kinston .....	S. Mary's .....	1	11	65			
21 Lenoir county .....	Holy Innocents' .....	1	7	75	1	1	30
22 New Bern .....	Christ Church .....	1	20	125			
23 New Bern .....	S. Cyprian's .....	1	9	70	1	1	25
24 Pitt county .....	S. John's .....	1	9	55			
25 Plymouth .....	Grace .....	1	7	60			
26 Roper .....	S. Luke's .....	1	5	21			
27 Scuppernon .....	S. David's .....	1	6	50			
28 Southport .....	S. Philip's .....	1	2	12			
29 Vanceboro .....	S. Paul's .....						
30 Washington .....	S. Peter's .....	1	16	122			
31 Williamston .....	Advent .....	1	7	42			
32 Wilmington .....	Good Shepherd .....	1	25	196		1	11
33 Wilmington .....	S. James' .....	1	17	180			60
34 Wilmington .....	S. John's .....	1	12	65			
35 Wilmington .....	S. Paul's .....	1	6	28			
36 Wilmington .....	S. Mark's .....	1	16	180	1	1	60
37 Windsor .....	S. Thomas' .....	1	7	36			
38 Winton .....	S. John's .....	1	6	24			
39 Woodville .....	Grace .....	1	5	9			
ORGANIZED MISSIONS.							
40 Ayden .....	S. James' .....	1					
41 Columbia .....	S. Andrew's .....	1	3	16			
42 Edenton .....	S. John Evangelist's .....	1	6	50	1	1	52
43 Edward .....	The Redeemer .....						
44 Elizabeth City .....	S. Philip's .....	1	10	68			
45 Fairfield .....	All Saints' .....						
46 Kinston .....	S. Augustine's .....	1	5	45			
47 Maxton .....	S. Matthew's .....						
48 Roxobel .....	S. Mark's (Memorial) .....	1	4	22			
49 Sladesville .....	S. John's .....						
50 Snow Hill .....	S. Barnabas' .....	1	2	10			
51 Winterville .....	S. Luke's .....	1	4				
52 Trenton .....	Grace .....	1	3	25			
UNORGANIZED MISSIONS.							
53 Atkinson .....	S. Thomas' .....						
54 Avoca .....	Holy Innocents' .....	1	3	35			
55 Beaufort * .....	S. Clement's .....						
56 Boardman .....	S. Jude's .....						
57 Camden C. H. .....	S. Joseph's .....	1	4	30			
58 Craven county * .....	S. Thomas' .....						
59 Cumberland county .....	S. Thomas' .....						
60 Faison .....	S. Gabriel's .....						
61 Farmville .....	Emmanuel .....	1	5	36			
62 Hyde county .....	Swan Quarter .....						
63 Lake Waccamaw .....	Waccamaw .....						
64 Murfreesboro .....	S. Barnabas' .....						
65 Red Springs .....	S. Stephen's .....	1					
66 South Mills * .....	S. John's .....						
67 Stonewall * .....	" Bay River " .....						
68 Sunbury .....	S. Peter's .....						
69 Washington .....	S. Paul's .....	1	4	45			
70 Watha .....							
71 Weeksville .....	S. John's .....						
72 Yeatesville .....	S. Matthew's .....	1	3	25			
73 Archdeacon of Colored Work .....							
* No report— figures from last report.		Totals .....	56	384	2858	5	6
		Last Year .....	54	386	2955	6	24
						247	78
						572	90

TABLE OF ABSTRACTS FROM PAROCHIAL REPORTS—Continued.

LOCATION.	NAME OF PARISH OR MISSION.	CONTRIBUTIONS.						
		Parochial.						Total.
		Rector's Salary.	Communion Alms.	Missions.	Charities.	Parochial Expenses.	Other Objects.	
1	Aurora .....	\$ 300 00	\$ .....	\$ .....	\$ .....	\$ 12 00	\$ .....	\$ 312 00
2	Bath .....	36 20	.....	.....	.....	.....	5 99	42 19
3	Beaufort .....	.....	.....	.....	.....	129 85	.....	129 85
4	Beaufort county .....	41 99	.....	.....	.....	.....	31 73	73 71
5	Beaufort county .....	46 38	.....	.....	.....	.....	60 00	106 38
6	Belhaven .....	845 62	.....	.....	.....	30 00	50 00	425 62
7	Bonnerton .....	160 00	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	160 00
8	Clinton .....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
9	Edenton .....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
10	Elizabeth City .....	1081 30	12 20	5 00	9 00	162 01	161 71	1481 22
11	Fayetteville .....	1500 00	121 36	.....	.....	292 00	226 37	4139 73
12	Fayetteville .....	1500 00	91 70	672 67	30 00	1145 58	42 50	3482 45
13	Gatesville .....	200 00	6 07	.....	13 09	475 19	156 01	850 36
14	Goldsboro .....	200 00	.....	.....	.....	10 00	1100 00	1310 00
15	Greenville .....	.....	.....	.....	.....	192 08	413 02	605 10
16	Hamilton .....	.....	.....	31 00	8 00	41 75	15 00	94 75
17	Hartford .....	150 60	1 34	.....	.....	39 20	62 60	253 14
18	Hope Mills .....	450 00	.....	.....	.....	112 00	415 00	977 00
19	Hyde county .....	97 89	.....	.....	.....	5 95	.....	103 84
20	Kinston .....	300 00	10 00	.....	.....	.....	.....	310 00
21	Kinston .....	700 00	27 67	.....	.....	192 15	40 0	959 82
22	Lenoir county .....	40 00	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	290 06
23	New Bern .....	1050 00	16 90	.....	.....	1318 22	220 00	2605 12
24	New Bern .....	250 00	15 00	50 00	35 00	367 56	50 00	767 56
25	Pitt county .....	145 25	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	145 25
26	Plymouth .....	255 00	.....	.....	.....	33 50	354 50	643 00
27	Roper .....	150 00	.....	.....	.....	81 35	.....	231 35
28	Seppernong .....	203 08	.....	.....	.....	155 00	.....	358 08
29	Southport .....	50 00	.....	.....	.....	10 00	.....	60 00
30	Vanceboro .....	18 52	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	18 52
31	Washington .....	1500 00	65 98	.....	109 35	442 29	712 55	2880 17
32	Williamston .....	413 00	4 45	7 00	45 00	100 00	1015 00	1584 45
33	Wilmington .....	858 33	.....	.....	1 30	202 24	291 23	1353 10
34	Wilmington .....	2750 00	475 50	637 00	309 00	2469 00	.....	6640 50
35	Wilmington .....	875 35	56 37	3 00	24 24	285 46	724 90	1969 32
36	Wilmington .....	733 32	.....	.....	.....	316 00	.....	1049 32
37	Wilmington .....	400 10	12 58	.....	60 00	805 30	465 32	1743 30
38	Windsor .....	250 00	10 62	.....	.....	146 76	36 40	443 78
39	Winton .....	92 00	.....	.....	.....	21 64	.....	113 64
40	Woodville .....	110 00	.....	.....	.....	3 04	.....	113 04
ORGANIZED MISSIONS.								
41	Ayden .....	3 27	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	3 27
42	Columbia .....	103 85	.....	.....	.....	25 00	.....	128 85
43	Edenton .....	72 00	2 95	.....	.....	21 78	31 85	128 58
44	Edward .....	160 00	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	160 00
45	Elizabeth City .....	60 00	2 90	.....	.....	27 40	10 90	101 20
46	Fairfield .....	50 00	5 00	.....	.....	.....	.....	55 00
47	Kinston .....	.....	20 36	.....	8 00	40 00	10 00	78 36
48	Maxton .....	.....	80	.....	.....	38 50	.....	39 30
49	Roxobel .....	110 00	.....	.....	.....	60 44	.....	170 44
50	Stadesville .....	50 00	.....	.....	5 00	.....	.....	55 00
51	Snow Hill .....	150 00	37 00	.....	.....	5 00	.....	192 00
52	Winterville .....	60 00	7 42	.....	.....	.....	.....	67 42
53	Trenton .....	78 50	.....	.....	.....	45 00	5 00	128 50
UNORGANIZED MISSIONS.								
54	Atkinson .....	30 00	10 00	.....	.....	.....	.....	40 00
55	Avoca .....	75 00	.....	.....	.....	.....	70 00	145 00
56	Beaufort * .....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
57	Boardman .....	180 00	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	180 00
58	Camden C. H. .....	5 00	2 00	.....	.....	5 00	89 00	101 00
59	Craven county * .....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
60	Cumberland Co. ....	36 79	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	36 79
61	Falson .....	75 00	18 00	.....	.....	.....	10 00	103 00
62	Farmville .....	67 61	.....	.....	20 00	.....	.....	92 61
63	Hyde county .....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
64	Lake Waccamaw .....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
65	Murfreesboro .....	60 00	.....	.....	.....	4 50	.....	64 50
66	Red Springs .....	50 00	.....	.....	.....	10 00	200 00	260 00
67	South Mills * .....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
68	Stonewall * .....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
69	Sunbury .....	70 00	.....	.....	.....	9 00	.....	79 00
70	Washington .....	.....	.....	.....	.....	1381 10	.....	1381 10
71	Watha .....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
72	Weeksville .....	100 00	.....	.....	.....	47 50	.....	147 50
73	Yeatesville .....	38 25	.....	.....	.....	.....	4 10	42 35
74	Archdeacon of Col	ored Work.	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
* No report—figures from last report.		Totals .....	\$ 18818 60	\$1034 17	\$1404 64	\$ 681 98	11354 57	\$9293 51
		Last Year .....	16165 67	886 81	2401 16	690 25	9300 39	6826 81
								42587 50
								36271 09

TABLE OF ABSTRACTS FROM PAROCHIAL REPORTS—Continued.

CONTRIBUTIONS.

Diocesan.										Extra Diocesan.									
Episcopal and Contingent Fund.	Missions.	Clergy Relief.	Students' Aid.	Church Building.	University of the South.	Other Objects.	Total.	General Missions.	Foreign Missions.	Domestic Missions.	Education for the Ministry.	Infirm Clergy Widows and Orphans.	Other Objects.	Total.					
\$ 26 00	\$ 25 00	\$ 2 00	\$ 2 00	\$ 2 00	\$ 2 00	\$	\$ 60 00	\$ 10 00	\$	\$	\$	\$	\$ 10 00	\$ 20 00					
8 09	10 00						18 09	5 00	7 00					12 00					
20 60	20 80					4 00	45 40	21 50						21 50					
20 00	22 50	10 00	5 00	3 00	5 00	40 00	105 50	10 00	5 00				6 54	21 54					
24 00	20 20	89					45 09						1 56	1 56					
12 70	10 45		95			15 00	39 10	20 00		18 00			27 18	65 18					
18 00	10 00						28 00	5 00						5 00					
69 50	25 37			7 12			101 99												
100 00	60 00	4 00	16 26	7 68	7 77	163 19	358 90	161 95	10 87	36 68		15 26	304 92	529 68					
100 00	75 00	10 00	10 00	10 00	10 00	410 68	625 68	166 61	100 00				126 84	393 45					
270 00	129 73	5 20	8 47	13 10	5 25	56 00	487 75	227 96	41 00	152 36			87 50	508 82					
18 00	12 00	2 00	2 00	1 83	1 80	7 10	44 73	10 00	15 00	10 00				35 00					
18 00	35 00		2 96	1 97	2 09	7 00	67 02	29 18				4 34	7 50	41 02					
75 00	50 00	1 00	1 00	1 00	1 00		129 00	5 00						5 00					
48 00	40 00	5 00	2 50	2 50	2 50		100 50	37 60					30 54	68 14					
18 00	19 25	1 79	2 00	4 00	2 14		47 18	62 82					36 86	99 68					
60 00	40 00	9 06	4 34	5 61	2 50		121 51	25 00						25 00					
18 05	10 03	1 00	1 00	78	80		31 66	7 78					7 40	15 18					
36 00							36 00												
40 00	20 00		1 25	1 50	1 00	25 00	88 75	60 00				15 33	82 00	157 33					
12 00	23 50					12 00	47 50	16 00					20 25	36 25					
270 00	150 00		5 76	8 43	5 06		439 25						46 00	46 00					
12 00	20 00	25	25	25	25	35 00	68 00	10 00		10 00				20 00					
36 00	30 00	2 00	2 00	2 00	2 00	15 00	89 00	10 00	6 50					16 50					
15 00	16 00	1 00	1 00	2 00	1 00	17 50	53 50	57 50					18 00	75 50					
12 00	12 00	2 36	2 05	3 01	61	4 50	36 53	14 67					24 25	38 92					
30 10	16 32	1 05	83	82	76		49 88	13 97		11 68			8 31	22 28					
														11 68					
180 00	117 00	42 11	11 10	5 00	7 82	40 00	403 03	285 06	2 00	63 45	19 35		170 00	540 46					
50 00	60 08	2 15	4 60	4 50	3 71	42 25	147 29	156 72					15 00	171 72					
10 00	25 00	5 30	1 60	1 55	2 10	7 39	52 94	55 00					35 76	90 76					
750 00	410 00	107 00	25 00	10 00	50 00	2169 00	3521 00	1044 00	61 00	230 00			350 00	1685 00					
100 00	87 12	24 13	10 00	10 00	10 00	31 60	272 85	307 02	30 60				204 05	541 67					
60 00	12 50	33 00	2 00	2 00			109 50	35 17						35 17					
18 00	7 73	1 00	25	25	25	35 00	62 48	16 00	5 00		5 00		30 00	56 00					
36 00	36 00		2 69	1 88	2 12	26 50	105 19	56 98				7 58	27 50	92 06					
6 00	25 00		2 06	1 11	1 30	6 27	41 74	27 10				1 70	12 00	40 80					
20 00	25 00		3 21	2 11	2 01	10 00	62 33	35 80				2 94	39 86	78 60					
5 00	10 00	1 61		1 76			18 37	1 87						6 42					
								6 43						1 87					
10 00	5 00						15 00							6 43					
				2 50			2 50							7 00					
2 00		25	25	25	25	5 00	8 00	5 00						5 00					
5 00	3 30						8 30	2 50					30 00	22 50					
16 00	20 00		1 57	1 59	1 35		40 51	28 48				2 08	12 00	42 56					
6 00	7 50					10 00	23 50	7 50					12 50	20 00					
	2 02						2 02	4 00		25 00				25 00					
														4 00					
	4 14	3 00					7 14	3 00					18 55	21 55					
12 00	5 50					48 00	65 50	5 00						5 00					
	15 40						15 40					7 00		7 00					
	3 25						3 25		1 75					1 75					
	5 35	65	65	67	35		7 67	5 66					13 00	18 66					
3 00	10 88						13 88	5 00				3 00		8 00					
									8 75					8 75					
5 00	6 00		1 10	60	45		13 15	5 00				65		5 65					
5 00	5 53	1 25	1 25	1 25	1 25		15 53	10 67						10 67					
	3 69					12 50	16 19	5 70						5 70					
8 38	6 75						15 13		3 37					3 37					
								1 25						1 25					
\$2684 42	\$1822 89	280 05	138 95	125 62	136 49	\$3255 48	\$8448 90	\$3111 05	329 26	522 17	24 35	\$59 88	\$1805 87	\$ 5862 58					
2451 40	1163 49	320 25	114 48	114 70	150 14	1342 70	5657 16	2209 28	188 14	433 80	23 09	73 92	1730 61	4658 81					



TABLE OF ABSTRACTS FROM PAROCHIAL REPORTS—Continued.

LOCATION.	NAME OF PARISH OR MISSION.	Aggregate Contributions.	Of which Woman's Auxiliary.	PAROCHIAL PROPERTY.							
				Endwmts.		Estimated Value of					
				Support of Parish.	Hospitals, other objects.	Churches and Chapels.	Rectories.	Other Property.	Total.	Incumbrance.	Insurance.
1	Aurora .....	Chapel of the Cross	\$ 401 00	\$	\$	\$	\$	\$	\$ 2 500	\$	\$
2	Bath .....	S. Thomas'	72 28			1 000			1 000		
3	Beaufort .....	S. Paul's.	196 75			3 000	1 500	15 000	19 500	3 500	6 500
4	Beaufort county	Trinity	200 76	5 00		600	1 000		1 600		
5	Beaufort county	Zion	153 03			1 000	1 200		2 200		
6	Belhaven .....	S. James	529 90			2 500			2 500		
7	Bonnerton .....	S. John's	133 00			800			800		
8	Clinton .....	S. Paul's.	101 99			3 000			3 000		1 500
9	Edenton .....	S. Paul's.	2319 80	97 70		5 000	2 000		7 000		3 400
10	Elizabeth City ..	Christ Church	5158 86	86 00		14 000	8 000	8 000	30 000	800	7 100
11	Fayetteville .....	S. John's	4479 02	264 62		13 220	1 600	600	15 420		9 000
12	Fayetteville .....	S. Joseph's	990 09						9 000		
13	Gatesville .....	S. Mary's	1418 04			2 500			2 500		
14	Goldsboro .....	S. Stephen's	739 10			10 000	3 500		16 700	2 500	2 500
15	Greenville .....	S. Paul's.	263 39	5 00		5 000	2 000	3 200	7 000	1 000	1 000
16	Hamilton .....	S. Martin's	400 00	39 15		2 500			2 500		1 500
17	Hertford .....	Holy Trinity	1123 51	155 00		6 000	3 000	1 000	10 000		4 500
18	Hope Mills .....	Christ Church	150 68			600			600		500
19	Hyde county .....	S. George's	346 00			1 000	450	1 500	2 950		
20	Kinston .....	S. Mary's	1205 90	143 50		11 000	1 500	2 500	15 000		4 000
21	Lenoir county ..	Holy Innocents'	373 81			1 000		1 000	2 000		800
22	New Bern .....	Christ Church	3090 37			50 000	8 000	7 000	65 000	2 530	16 000
23	New Bern .....	S. Cyprian's	855 56			2 500	1 600		4 100		1 600
24	Pitt county .....	S. John's	250 75			2 000			2 000		1 000
25	Plymouth .....	Grace	772 00	32 20		8 350	800		9 150		
26	Roper .....	S. Luke's	303 80	46 75		2 000			2 000		
27	Scuppernong .....	S. David's	430 24	8 45		4 000	1 000	800	5 800	700	
28	Southport .....	S. Philip's	71 86			800	2 000		2 800		
29	Vanceboro .....	S. Paul's	18 52			800			800		
30	Washington .....	S. Peter's	3773 66	356 32		25 000	10 000		35 000	1 000	13 000
31	Williamston .....	Advent	1903 46	126 00		2 500	3 500		6 000		2 300
32	Wilmington .....	Good Shepherd	1496 80	56 89	12 000						
33	Wilmington .....	S. James	11846 50	110 00	18 000	50 000	8 000	11 000	69 000		55 000
34	Wilmington .....	S. John's	2783 84	294 84		30 000	1 500	5 000	36 500	840	8 250
35	Wilmington .....	S. Paul's.	1193 99	12 50		7 500	4 000		11 500		6 000
36	Wilmington .....	S. Mark's	1861 78	50 00		4 000	2 500	2 100	8 600		4 000
37	Windsor .....	S. Thomas'	641 03			2 000	2 500		4 500		3 200
38	Winton .....	S. John's	196 18			1 500			1 500		1 000
39	Woodville .....	Grace	253 97		1 240	3 000			3 000		1 000
ORGANIZED MISSIONS.											
40	Ayden .....	S. James'	9 69			1 500			1 500		
41	Columbia .....	S. Andrew's	149 09			950			950		
42	Edenton .....	S. John Evangelist's	135 01	10 00		1 200		800	2 000		1 000
43	Edward .....	The Redeemer	115 00								
44	Elizabeth City ..	S. Philip's	108 20	2 80		1 000			1 000		500
45	Fairfield .....	All Saints'	57 50			1 200			1 200		500
46	Kinston .....	S. Augustine's	91 36			800		50	850		500
47	Maxton .....	S. Matthew's	70 10			800			800		
48	Roxobel .....	S. Mark's Memorial	253 51			1 300			1 300		900
49	Sladesville .....	S. John's	55 00			500	25		525		
50	Snow Hill .....	S. Barnabas'	235 50			2 000			2 000		1 000
51	Winterville .....	S. Luke's	92 42			1 000			1 000		
52	Trenton .....	Grace	134 52			1 000			1 000		
UNORGANIZED MISSIONS.											
53	Atkinson .....	S. Thomas'	68 69			600			600		
54	Avoca .....	Holy Innocents	215 50			2 500			2 500		
55	Beaufort *	S. Clement's									
56	Boardman .....	S. Jude's	202 40								
57	Camden C. H. ..	S. Joseph's	106 00				750		750		
58	Craven county *	S. Thomas'									
59	Cumberland Co. ..	S. Thomas'	63 12			1 500			1 500		500
60	Faison .....	S. Gabriel's	124 88			1 000			1 000		
61	Farmville .....	Emmanuel	101 36	27 50							
62	Hyde county .....	Swan Quarter									
63	Waccamaw .....	Waccamaw									
64	Murfreesboro .....	S. Barnabas'	83 30			1 500			1 500		
65	Red Springs .....	S. Stephen's	236 20								
66	South Mills *	S. John's									
67	Stonewall .....	" Bay River "									
68	Sunbury .....	S. Peter's	95 19			100		975	1 075		
69	Washington .....	S. Paul's	1386 80								
70	Watha .....										
71	Weeksville .....	S. John's	166 00			1 000			1 000		750
72	Yeatesville .....	S. Matthew's	43 60			1 000			1 000		
73	Archdeacon of .....	Colored Work									
* No report—											
from last report.											
Totals .....		56893 98	1930 32	13 240	18 000	304 370	72 175	60 525	446 070	12 870	160 300
Last Year .....		46587 06	1678 47	3 300	21 500	267 770	61 050	39 750	368 570	7 545	132 540

---

REMARKS APPENDED TO PAROCHIAL REPORTS.

---

## Remarks Appended to Parochial Reports.

**REV. B. M. BRADIN, Knoxville, Tenn.**

My Dear Bishop:—I have the pleasure of reporting to you again for the Conciliar year. Aside from the important duty that is paramount to others as yet, I have celebrated Holy Eucharist five times, visited many sick persons, and have done what I could to fulfil my office.

**REV. JOHN H. BROWN, Christ Church, New Bern.**

My report must necessarily be somewhat incomplete from the fact that I have so recently come into the Parish and am unable to obtain all the necessary data. The great decrease in Communicants is due to a careful revision of the list.

**REV. JAMES CARMICHAEL, D. D., Wilmington.**

During the past conciliar year, I have preached thirty-two times, celebrated the Holy Communion sixteen times, performed five baptisms, attended every meeting of the Standing Committee, (except one at Kinston) performed all my duties as Exam. Chaplain and was present as deputy at the General Convention.

**REV. WM. E. COX, St. John's Church, Wilmington.**

My rectorate began Dec. 1, 1907. This report covers the entire Conciliar year, which includes 32 services, 11 celebrations of the Holy Communion, 7 Baptisms and 2 marriages by the Rev. James Carmichael, D. D., Rector Emeritus, prior to the time that I took charge.

I beg to report the following services between April 30, 1907, and Dec. 1st, 1907:

St. Paul's Parish, Greenville—43 services, 11 celebrations of the Holy Communion, 3 infant baptisms, 2 marriages and 2 burials. (2 candidates I prepared were confirmed just after I left).

St. John's, Grifton, (Pitt County).—20 services, 4 celebrations of the Holy Communion, 7 infant baptisms, presented five for confirmation, had 1 marriage and 1 burial.

St. James, Ayden—7 services, 2 celebrations of the Holy Communion, 2 infant and 1 adult baptisms, 2 for confirmation.

St. Luke's, Winterville—9 services, 2 celebrations of the Holy



## REMARKS APPENDED TO PAROCHIAL REPORTS

May

Communion, 1 infant and 1 adult baptism, presented four for confirmation.

Emmanuel, Farmville—3 services, 5 adult baptisms, and 2 marriages.

**REV. LUTHER EBORN, Creswell.**

My report for S. James', Belhaven, extends from the beginning of the fiscal year to January 1st being 8 months, when I resigned charge of the Parish.

**REV. JOHN B. GIBBLE, Windsor.**

S. Mary's, Gatesville—Since our last report the church has been remodeled, repaired, and a brick vestry-room added and furnished at a cost of \$1100.00. There is in the Parish and Guild treasuries \$544.64 towards furnishing the Church. The Vestry has applied for a \$1500.00 insurance policy on the Church and furniture, which will be issued in a few days.

S. Mark's, Roxobel—Since last report, the Church has been painted and \$101.23 has been raised towards purchasing an altar, altar hangings and other chancel furniture.

S. Thomas', Windsor: The Parish has \$485.95 on hand towards remodeling and furnishing the Church.

S. John's, Winton: The Parish has \$57.00 on hand towards Chancel furniture, etc.

Grace, Woodville: The Parish has \$196.56 on hand towards repairing, furnishing and carpeting the Church.

**REV. JOHN H. GRIFFITH, Kinston.**

In addition to my appointed services, I have also had the following: St. John's, Pitt County, 6; St. Augustine's, colored, Kinston, 10; St. Paul's, Greenville, 22; Emmanuel, Farmville, 2; St. Paul's, Beaufort, 3; St. Timothy, Wilson, 3; Christ Church, New Bern, 3; Advent, Williamston, 2; Seven Springs, Wayne County, 2; St. Luke's Church, Norfolk, Va., 4.

**REV. ISAAC W. HUGHES, Fayetteville.**

My report for S. John's includes the work of the Rev. F. N. Skinner at S. Philip the Apostle: services 67, celebrations 13, Infant Baptisms 2, Burials 4, Confirmations 11, admitted to Holy Communion 2. In S. John's during my absence, Services 33, Celebrations 8, Infant Baptism 1, Burials 4, Contributions from S. Philip, \$5.01.

In Red Springs, there has been expended on the new Church over seven hundred dollars.

**REV. N. C. HUGHES, Chocowinity.**

The Missions reported are Mission Sunday Schools. The services reported include all those held at Trinity School, which are largely attended by members of Trinity Parish. The reported S. S. Teachers and Pupils include both for Parish and Mission Sunday Schools.

**REV. CHARLES D. MALONE, R. F. D., Washington.**

I have had services at the Charitable Brotherhood hall and at Hawkins School House once a month. The Sunday School at C. B. H. sent through "Key Stone" to Mr. George C. Thomas this year \$6.34 and I baptized two infants and had three burial services.

**REV. WILLIAM MATTHIAS, D. D., (deceased).**

The official acts of the late Rev. Wm. Matthias, D. D., include 3 Infant Baptisms and 2 Burials in Camden and Mount Holly, N. J.

**REV. THOMAS P. NOE, Good Shepherd, Wilmington.**

All the parochial property is still held by St. James' Parish, \$12,000.00 set aside by St. James' Vestry as endowment for a period of ten years.

Last July, at the request of the Bishop and with the consent of the Parish, I began holding monthly services at Burgaw, distant 22 miles, where a small number of Church people are gathered, 12 in all. Services have been regularly held monthly since July, and quite general interest has been shown. The Presbyterians have very generously allowed us the use of their Church building.

**REV. F. N. SKINNER, Beaufort.**

In addition to my work in Hope Mills, S. Thomas, Cumberland County and in S. John's Parish, Fayetteville, as reported; at Clinton, I took part in four services and preached once, at Convocation. In S. James', Wilmington, I held 4 services, including 2 Celebrations of the Holy Communion. Buried one infant for Rector of Good Shepherd, Wilmington, and one adult for Rector of S. Joseph's, Fayetteville. Held two services, including one celebration of Holy Communion, in St. Paul's, Beaufort.

**REV. C. F. SMITH, Elizabeth City.**

I had four services at Shawboro during the year, also three services at Nag's Head.

**REV. J. L. TAYLOR, S. Cyprian's, New Bern.**

The Parish is showing signs of solid and rapid growth. The crying need is a more suitable church building.

## SUMMARY OF STATISTICS.

May,

## Statistics of the Diocese 1907-'8.

Clergy—Bishop 1, Priests 24, Deacons 6.....	31
Clergy—Non-Parochial .....	4
Clergy—Received .....	1
Clergy—Transferred .....	1
Clergy—Died .....	1
Lay Readers licensed.....	
Postulants admitted 0, total Postulants.....	0
Candidates for Orders admitted 3; total Candidates.....	12
Ordinations—Deacons 2, Priests 1; total.....	3
Parishes in union with the Council.....	39
Missions, organized 13; unorganized 18; Parochial 6; total	37
Church edifices (including Chapels).....	77
Number of sittings in Churches and Chapels.....	16,485
Number of Free sittings in Churches and Chapels.....	15,365
Churches whose sittings are wholly free.....	75
Churches consecrated .....	1
Rectories, number of.....	25
Baptisms, Infant 270;; Adults 89; total.....	359
Confirmations (Bishop's Address) .....	326
Communicants .....	4,664
Marriages .....	96
Burials .....	206
Sunday School Teachers.....	384
Sunday School Pupils.....	2,858
Parish School Teachers.....	6
Parish School Pupils.....	247
Industrial School Teachers.....	14
Industrial School Pupils.....	78
Contributions and offerings, Parochial.....	\$ 42,587.50
Contributions and offerings, Diocesan.....	8,443.90
Contributions and offerings, Extra-Diocesan.....	5,862.58
Contributions and offerings, total.....	\$ 56,893.98

1908

REPORT OF THE WOMAN'S AUXILIARY.

## Report of Contributions of the Woman's Parochial and Missionary Society of the Diocese of East Carolina.

MISS SUE E. COLLIER, Secretary.

ST. THOMAS', Atkinson—Miss Mattie Hawes, Secretary, members 9 .....	(No report.)
CHAPEL OF THE CROSS, Aurora—Mrs. F. F. Cherry, Secretary, Woman's Auxiliary .....	\$ 25
ST. JAMES', Ayden—Mrs. C. F. Fair, Secretary.....	(No report)
ST. PAUL'S, Beaufort—Mrs. N. P. Geffroy, Secretary....	(No report)
ST. THOMAS', Bath—Mrs. N. C. Price, Secretary, Wo- man's Auxiliary .....	\$ 2.25
BURGAU—Mrs. H. B. Thomas, Secretary.....	(No report)
ST. PAUL'S, Clinton—Mrs. A. McL. Graham, Secretary..	(No report)
ST. DAVID'S, Creswell—Mrs. Luther Eborn, Secretary, Woman's Auxiliary, \$36.25; Parochial, \$32.60.....	68.85
TRINITY, Chocowinity—Mrs. Kenneth Henry, Secretary. Woman's Auxiliary, \$17.05; Parochial, \$31.73.....	48.78
ST. PAUL'S, Edenton—Miss M. F. Skinner, Secretary. Woman's Auxiliary, \$97.70; Parochial, Dime Society, \$93.43; St. Mary's Guild, \$62.44.....	253.57
ST. JOHN EVANGELIST, Edenton—Mrs. Nellie Jones, Secretary; Parochial .....	14.00
CHURCH OF THE REDEEMER, Edward—Parochial, Church Aid .....	5.00
CHRIST CHURCH, Elizabeth City—Mrs. T. S. Harney, Secretary; Woman's Auxiliary, \$122.71; Parochial, Ladies Guild, \$268.17; St. Catherine's Guild, \$230.79	621.67
ST. JOHN'S, Fayetteville—Mrs. E. P. Hale, Secretary; Woman's Auxiliary, \$264.62; Parochial, \$41.38.....	306.00
ST. JOSEPH'S, Fayetteville—Mrs. L. E. Lenear, Secre- tary .....	(No report)
EMMANUEL, Farmville—Mrs. Minnie Warren, Secre- tary, Woman's Auxiliary .....	(No report)
ST. STEPHEN'S, Goldsboro—Mrs. James Allen, Secre- tary, Woman's Auxiliary, \$120.50; Parochial, Woman's Guild, \$300.14.....	420.64
ST. PAUL'S, Greenville—Mrs. E. B. Ficklin, Secretary, Woman's Auxiliary, \$5.00 .....	5.00
ST. MARY'S, Gatesville—Mrs. Helen V. Williams, Secre- tary, Woman's Auxiliary, \$18.12; Parochial, \$238.13..	256.25

REPORT OF THE WOMAN'S AUXILIARY.	May,
ST. MARTIN'S, Hamilton—Mrs. W. T. Grimes, Secretary, Woman's Auxiliary, \$38.25; Parochial, St. Martin's Guild, \$122.60.....	160.85
HOLY TRINITY, Hertford—Miss P. C. Norcom, Secretary, Woman's Auxiliary, \$53.00; Parochial, Parish Guild, \$67.00; St. Catherine's Guild, \$192.00.....	312.00
ST. MARY'S, Kinston—Mrs. C. B. Woodley, Secretary, Woman's Auxiliary, \$104.68; Parochial, \$75.00.....	179.68
CHRIST CHURCH, New Bern—Mrs. R. Duval Jones, Secretary, Woman's Auxiliary, \$155.00; Parochial, Parish Guild, \$146.40; Relief Society, \$265.21; Girl's Friendly Society, \$12.50 .....	579.11
ST. CYPRIAN'S, New Bern—Mrs. J. E. Avant, Secretary, Woman's Auxiliary, \$54.00; Parochial, \$35.00.....	89.00
GRACE CHURCH, Plymouth—Mrs. Andrews, Secretary, Woman's Auxiliary, \$4.00; Parochial, \$264.75; Daughters of the King, \$52.00.....	320.75
ST. MARK'S, Roxobel—Mrs. Edgar Powell, Secretary, Woman's Auxiliary, \$29.05; Parochial, St. Mark's Guild, \$34.48 .....	63.53
ST. LUKE'S, Roper—Miss Stella Blount, Secretary, Woman's Auxiliary, \$36.25; Parochial, \$32.60.....	68.85
ST. PHILIP'S, Southport—Miss Alice Guthrie, Secretary, Woman's Auxiliary .....	(No report)
GRACE CHURCH, Trenton—Mrs. Furney Brock, Secretary, Woman's Auxiliary.....	(No report)
ST. PAUL'S, Vanceboro—Miss Ethel Wooten, Secretary, Woman's Auxiliary .....	(No report)
GRACE CHURCH, Woodville—Mrs. M. B. Urquhart, Secretary, Woman's Auxiliary, \$65.30; Parochial, Woman's Guild, \$8.30.....	73.60
ST. PETER'S, Washington—Miss E. M. B. Hoyt, Secretary, Woman's Auxiliary, \$146.22; Parochial Society, \$109.35; Daughters of The King, \$24.05.....	279.62
ST. JAMES', Wilmington—Mrs. H. C. Prince, Secretary, Woman's Auxiliary, \$357.40; St. Agnes' Guild, Missions, \$210.00; Parochial, \$305.00; St. Cecilia's Guild, Missions, \$70.00; Parochial, \$16.23; St. Mary's Guild, Missions, \$216.00; Parochial, \$36.00.....	1,174.63
ST. JOHN'S, Wilmington—Mrs. J. Hicks Bunting, Secretary, Woman's Auxiliary, \$229.24; Parochial, Parish Guild, \$362.50 .....	591.74
ST. PAUL'S, Wilmington—Mrs. G. P. Howey, Secretary, Woman's Auxiliary .....	121.50



1908.

REPORT OF THE WOMAN'S AUXILIARY.

GOOD SHEPHERD, Wilmington—Miss C. L. Price, Secretary, Woman's Auxiliary, \$30.79; Parochial, \$36.55; Girls Friendly Society, \$13.10; Girls Improvement Club, \$18.37 .....	98.81
ST. MARK'S, Wilmington—Mrs. Anna Bentley, Secretary, Woman's Auxiliary, \$68.00; Parochial, \$40.54.....	108.54
ST. THOMAS', Windsor—Mrs. Sol. Cherry, Secretary, Woman's Auxiliary, \$28.69; Parochial, \$324.98.....	353.59
ST. JOHN'S, Winton—Mrs. M. C. Matthews, Secretary, Woman's Auxiliary .....	45.55
ST. LUKE'S, Winterville—Mrs. Cox, Secretary..... (No report)	
CHURCH OF THE ADVENT, Williamston—Mrs. Dennis Biggs, Secretary, Woman's Auxiliary, \$96.00; Parochial, Woman's Guild, \$756.43; Daughters of the King, \$52.75; .....	905.18
Mrs. A. A. Watson—Woman's Auxiliary.....	5.00

Woman's Auxiliary .....	\$ 2,848.37
Parochial and Missionary Society.....	4,464.00
Daughters of the King.....	128.80
Girls' Friendly Society.....	25.60—\$ 7,466.77

Report of the Junior Department of the Woman's Auxiliary  
1907—1908.

MRS. C. W. MELICK, Secretary.

Zion Parish, Beaufort Co.....	\$ 35
St. Paul's, Edenton.....	48.40
Christ Church, Elizabeth City.....	82.67
St. John's Fayetteville.....	13.00
St. John's Fayetteville, No. 2.....	17.00
Holy Trinity, Hertford.....	35.00
St. Mary's, Kinston, No. 1..... (No report)	
St. Mary's, Kinston, No. 2..... (No report)	
Christ Church, New Bern.....	22.25
St. Mark's, Roxobel .....	6.00
St. Peter's, Washington.....	53.50
St. John's, Wilmington .....	65.60
Church of the Advent, Williamston.....	12.00
St. Thomas', Windsor .....	14.00

## REPORT OF THE WOMAN'S AUXILIARY.

May, 1908.

St. Paul's, Beaufort.....	(No report)
Grace Church, Plymouth.....	46.59
St. James', Wilmington .....	(No report)
St. James', Belhaven .....	30.00
Trinity, Chocowinity .....	(No report)
St. Luke's, Winterville .....	114.95
St. Philip's, Elizabeth City.....	8.00
St. John Evangelist, Edenton.....	(No report)
St. Stephen's, Goldsboro .....	(No report)
St. Luke's, Roper.....	1.25
Total .....	\$ 570.36

**Report of the Babies' Branch of the Woman's Auxiliary from  
May, 1907, to May, 1908.**

MRS. J. B. GIBBLE, Secretary.

Fayetteville .....	\$ 15.35
Gatesville .....	4.11
Kinston .....	5.54
Williamston .....	6.00
Windsor .....	10.00
Winton .....	4.12
Roxobel .....	2.25
Hamilton .....	2.23
Goldsboro .....	5.50
Washington .....	6.01
Elizabeth City .....	16.69
Seven Springs .....	85
Winterville .....	44
Roper .....	4.50
"Little Helpers", Wilmington.....	25.05
St. John's .....	4.06
Good Shepherd .....	1.09
Total .....	\$ 113.79





---

---

Appendix B.

---

Treasurer's Report.

---

---





# REPORT OF TREASURER

*For the Fiscal Year Ending April 30th, 1908.*

Wilmington, N. C., May 16th, 1908.

To the Council of the Diocese of East Carolina.

Gentlemen:—In accordance with canonical requirement, I beg to submit a report of the transactions of this office for the Fiscal Year ending April 30th, 1908.

Statements and tables are appended as follows:

1. Receipts and Disbursements.
2. Assets and Liabilities, April 30th, 1908.
3. List of Stocks and Bonds.
4. Permanent Episcopal Fund.
5. Permanent Education Fund.
6. Episcopal and Contingent Fund.
7. Diocesan Missions.
8. General Mission Fund.
9. Church Building Fund.
10. General Clergy Relief Fund.
11. Students' Aid Fund.
12. University of the South.
13. Income—Permanent Education Fund.
14. Men's Thank Offering.
15. Thompson Orphanage.
16. Contributions for Bishop's House.
17. Cost of Bishop's House.
18. Sundry Items.
19. Receipts from Parishes and Missions—Episcopal and Contingent Fund.
20. Receipts from Parishes and Missions—Diocesan Missions.
21. Receipts from Parishes and Missions—General Missions and Sunday School Offerings.
22. Receipts from Parishes and Missions—General Clergy Relief, Students' Aid, Church Building, and University of the South.

## RECEIPTS AND DISBURSEMENTS.

The cash on hand, \$2,462.79, is somewhat less than at the close of the last fiscal year. This is not due, however, to any increase of expenses, which are on the contrary slightly less, but to disbursements for the Bishop's House, which have exceeded the amount received for this account during the year.

We are carrying in our cash balance an item of \$421.45, being the unpaid balance of a Receiver's Certificate of the Bank of New Hanover. It is not probable that more than a nominal sum will be realized on this, and I would recommend that the amount be ordered charged off the books. The small amount likely to be yet received on same can be taken up when paid, and in the meantime we will not continue to carry as cash an item of no definite value.

## ASSETS AND LIABILITIES.

There has been no material change in this account. We have added to stocks and bonds an item of \$100, being the Certificate of Indebtedness elsewhere referred to.

## STOCKS AND BONDS.

The items listed under this head shows an aggregate of \$28,900, of which \$27,200 belongs to the Permanent Episcopal Fund, and \$1,700 to the Permanent Education Fund. The rate of interest where stated is fixed. The Atlantic Coast Line paid on its stock a three per cent. dividend in July, 1907, in cash and in January, 1908, a three per cent dividend, in Certificates of Indebtedness bearing four per cent. interest. The certificates were only issued in even sums of one hundred dollars, and the twenty dollars due in excess of one hundred dollars was cashed at 75 cents on the dollar, yielding us \$15. The dividend on the Southern Railway stock was reduced from two and a half to one and a half per cent. in October, 1907, and none was paid in April of this year. Neither the Atlantic Coast Line stock or Certificates nor the Southern Railway stock are worth par at this time.

## PERMANENT EPISCOPAL FUND AND PERMANENT EDUCATION FUND.

No material changes have taken place in either of these funds during the year.

## EPISCOPAL AND CONTINGENT FUND.

This account shows the usual receipts and expenditures. An increase is shown in receipts from parishes and missions of \$310, partly due to payment of arrearages and partly to full payment of assessments. There was a loss of \$355 in interest on stocks and bonds. Our expenditures show a decrease of about \$100, which would have been greater but for expenses necessarily incurred in connection with the General Convention which amounted to \$207.15.

We brought forward a balance last year against parishes of \$344.69. This has been reduced to \$129.40. Parishes came within \$103.81 of meeting their full assesment and Missions paid \$94.50 against an assessment of \$177, and against a payment last year of \$73.50.

## DIOCESAN MISSIONS.

The pledges made at the last Council for Diocesan Missions amounted to \$1,653.00. We received during the year \$1,642.09. A part of the receipts, however, are derived from the visitations of the Bishop, which in some cases, were the only amounts received from certain parishes and missions, and in others caused an apparent overpayment of the amount pledged. The increase from parishes and missions is \$580.74, a loss of \$10.26 on other items reducing the actual increase to \$570.48.

## GENERAL MISSIONS.

The apportionment for General Missions for the year was \$1,006. The receipts have been \$1,108.68 as against \$655.89 last year. The Sunday School offerings received this year are \$821.52, but this includes \$112.14 rightfully belonging in last year, but received too late to include in report. Last year the receipts were \$765.59. To make a fair comparison the \$112.14 referred to should be deducted from the present report and added to last year's figures. This would show a falling off of \$168.35, against which I have received

\$236.00 since closing the books. Reference to Table XXI will show that no offerings have been received from the Sunday Schools of a number of parishes and missions.

GENERAL CLERGY RELIEF—STUDENTS' AID—CHURCH  
BUILDING—UNIVERSITY OF THE SOUTH.

These funds are known as the Canonical Funds, an annual collection for each being made obligatory by Canon XXI. There has been some increase in the receipts for three of them, and a decrease in one, as indicated by the following table.

	1906.	1907.	1908.
General Clergy Relief.....	\$251.27	\$311.49	\$321.33
Students' Aid .....	120.24	110.89	139.50
Church Building .....	74.14	114.24	122.16
University of the South.....	129.41	158.42	137.99

The following parishes and missions have failed to remit any contributions for any of the above funds.

Bath—St. Thomas.	Maxton—St. Matthew.
Beaufort—St. Paul.	Snow Hill—St. Barnabas.
Belhaven—St. James.	Trenton—Grace.
Bonnerton—St. John.	Weeksville—St. John.
Edenton—St. John Evangelist.	Waccamaw—
Hyde County—St. George.	Winfall—Good Shepherd.
Lenoir County—Holy Innocents.	Yeatesville—St. Matthew.
Southport—St. Philip.	Ayden—St. Luke.
Vanceboro—St. Paul.	Farmville—Emmanuel.
Avoca—Holy Innocents.	Sladesville—St. John.
Atkinson—St. Thomas.	Elizabeth City—St. Peter.
Craven County—St. Thomas.	Gates County—St. Peter.
Creswell—Christ Church.	Winterville—St. Luke.
Faison—St. Gabriel.	Ayden—St. James.

REGARDING THE ASSESSMENT FOR THE EPISCOPAL AND  
CONTINGENT FUND.

A study of the present method of laying the above assessment reveals the fact, that exclusive of missions where numerical strength is not shown in reports, there are 4,434 communicants charged with a total of \$2,607. There are 4,214 communicants in parishes charged with \$2,475, being an average of 58 cents per capita per annum, and 220 communicants in missions charged with \$132, being an average of 60 cents per capita per annum. There also exists a very noticeable difference in the rate, considered on this basis, between parishes and missions. The lowest per capita paid by parishes is 6 ½ cents, and by missions 23 cents. The highest per capita paid by parishes is \$1.12, and by missions \$1.33. Six parishes, with 364 communicants pay a total of \$72, an average of 20 cents per capita, while five missions with 75 communicants pay a total of \$60, which is an average of 80 cents per capita. Each of these parishes and each of the missions is assessed \$12 per annum. Further analysis shows equally as marked differences in comparing parishes with each other. There are seven parishes charged with \$18 each, these parishes numbering respectively 224—97—59—50—48—29—29 communicants. In another instance, one parish with 72 communicants

pays \$60 per annum, and another, with 90 communicants, pays the same amount. In another case, a parish with 142 communicants pays \$75. These may be the rather extreme cases, but such differences, in varying degrees, pervade the entire list.

It is no doubt true that in many of these instances the inequity is not so great really as the figures thus used would indicate, since the financial ability as well as the numerical strength of the parishes was probably taken into consideration in fixing the amounts assessed. But fully enough is shown, in my judgment, to establish the fact that the present system is not altogether equitable, and does not fill the requirements of a steadily growing Diocese. It will be quite possible, I believe, to adopt a plan which will be free from any inequality which may now exist, which will be self regulating, and will periodically adjust itself to the strength of parishes and missions. Such a plan should have reference naturally to both the financial and numerical ability of the parishes, since neither one of these elements could with fairness be considered singly. The adoption of the principal features of this suggestion would eventually produce a proper increase for this fund, of healthy growth, not burdensome, and keeping pace with the increasing strength of the Diocese.

I beg to offer for your consideration the following plan:

1. Parishes and Missions, subject to this charge, to be divided into classes, each class embracing parishes and missions of equal financial ability, so far as ascertainable.
2. A rate per capita per annum to be fixed for each class so established, based on number of communicants, the total of such assessments to be paid in quarterly instalments as now by the Parish or Missions.
3. Each parish or mission to collect the amount of the assessment, so levied as it may deem best, but the Council to recommend that a sufficient number of suitably inscribed envelopes be obtained from the Diocesan Treasurer quarterly by each parish or mission, and same distributed to its communicants, with request to inclose a proper amount and return the same to the Parish Treasurer on or before the first Sunday in the fiscal quarter.
4. Parishes and Missions to be transferred from a higher or lower rated class, as may from time to time be directed.

A plan of this sort would be nearly self adjusting, would be more equable in its application, will bring communicants into closer touch with the working machinery of the Diocese, and will produce an increase of revenue in exact conformity to growth.

#### DELAYED REMITTANCES.

Quite a number of checks have been received since the close of the fiscal year, the delay in forwarding them preventing inclusion in the reports. The quarterly statement sent out at the beginning of the last quarter gave notice that the books would close on the 30th of April, and the short time elapsing between the close of the year and the meeting of the Council made prompt closing necessary in order to get reports to the printer. Parish Treasurers should bear in mind that even a day is of importance towards the close of the year, and make remittances promptly.

Respectfully submitted,

THOS. D. MEARES, Treasurer.



## I.

STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND DISBURSEMENTS FOR THE  
FISCAL YEAR ENDING APRIL 30th, 1908.

## Receipts.

Balance on hand, May 1st, 1907.....	\$ 2,993.91
Episcopal and Contingent Fund.....	\$4,211.33
Diocesan Missions .....	1,677.73
General Missions, including Sunday School....	1,969.48
General Clergy Relief Fund.....	378.51
Students' Aid Fund.....	151.99
Church Building Fund .....	134.60
University of the South.....	137.99
Income—Permanent Education Fund .....	80.00
Men's Thank Offering.....	1,444.75
Thompson Orphanage .....	318.67
Contributions—Bishop's House .....	3,083.51
Sundry Items .....	289.25—\$ 13,877.81
	<u>\$ 16,871.72</u>

## Disbursements.

Episcopal and Contingent Fund.....	\$4,311.72
Diocesan Missions .....	1,495.00
General Missions, including Sunday School....	1,959.48
General Clergy Relief Fund.....	378.51
University of the South.....	137.99
Men's Thank Offering .....	1,444.75
Thompson Orphanage .....	318.67
Stocks and Bonds .....	100.00
Cost—Bishop's House .....	3,973.56
Sundry Items .....	289.25—\$ 14,408.93
	<u>\$ 2,462.79</u>
Balance on hand, May 1st, 1908.....	\$ 2,462.79

Balance on hand belongs to following accounts:

Episcopal and Contingent Fund.....	\$ 966.45
Diocesan Missions .....	1,346.23
General Missions .....	10.00
Permanent Episcopal Fund .....	56.73
Permanent Education Fund.....	196.95
Students' Aid Fund .....	254.71
Church Building Fund.....	440.67
Income—Permanent Education Fund.....	81.10

\$3,352.84

Less amount Paid on Bishop's House in excess  
of receipts for that purpose..... 890.05—\$ 2,462.79

## II.

## STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL CONDITION.

May 1st, 1908.

## Assets.

Stocks and Bonds.....	\$ 28,900.00
Note, secured by mortgage.....	750.00
Real Estate—House and Lot in Wilmington.....	800.00
Scholarship—St. Mary's .....	3,000.00
Bishop's House—cost to date.....	15,048.94
Cash on hand .....	2,462.79
Total .....	<u>\$ 50,961.73</u>

## Liabilities.

Permanent Episcopal Fund.....	\$ 38,362.51
Permanent Education Fund .....	4,896.95
Episcopal and Contingent Fund.....	966.45
Diocesan Missions .....	1,356.23
Students' Aid Fund .....	254.71
Church Building Fund.....	440.67
Income—Permanent Education Fund.....	81.10
Contributions—Bishop's House .....	4,603.11
Total .....	<u>\$ 50,961.73</u>

## III.

## LIST OF STOCKS AND BONDS.

	Shares.	Par Value.	Int. Rate.
Atlantic Coast Line Stock.....	40	\$4,000.00	
Atlantic Coast Line Certificates..	4	3,800.00	4 per cent.
Southern Railway Stock.....	60	6,000.00	
Bonds:			
City of Wilmington .....	2	1,000.00	5 per cent.
City of Tarboro .....	7	3,500.00	6 per cent.
Georgia & Alabama R. R.....	1	1,000.00	5 per cent.
Consolidated Railway (Wil)....	6	600.00	5 per cent.
Lumberton Cotton Mills.....	6	3,000.00	6 per cent.
Aberdeen & West End Railway..	3	3,000.00	6 per cent.
Tarboro Cotton Factory.....	3	3,000.00	6 per cent.
Total .....		<u>\$28,900.00</u>	

## IV.

## PERMANENT EPISCOPAL FUND.

Balance on hand, May 1st, 1907:

Invested .....	\$ 28,650.00
Advanced on Bishop's House.....	9,555.78
Cash .....	156.73—\$ 38,362.51

## No Receipts or Disbursements.

Balance on hand, May 1st, 1908:

Stocks and Bonds.....	\$ 27,200.00
Note, secured by mortgage.....	750.00
Real Estate, Wilmington.....	800.00
Advanced on Bishop's House .....	9,555.78
Cash .....	56.73—\$ 38,362.51

## V.

## PERMANENT EDUCATION FUND.

Balance on hand, May 1st, 1907:

Stocks and bonds.....	\$ 1,700.00
Scholarship, St. Mary's.....	3,000.00
Cash .....	196.95—\$ 4,896.95

## No Receipts or Disbursements.

Balance on hand, May 1st, 1908:

Stocks and Bonds.....	\$ 1,700.00
Scholarship, St. Mary's.....	3,000.00
Balance on hand, May 1st, 1908.....	196.95—\$ 4,896.95

## VI.

## EPISCOPAL AND CONTINGENT FUND.

Balance on hand, May 1st, 1907..... \$ 1,066.84

## Receipts.

Parishes and Missions.....	\$ 2,784.84
Mrs. A. A. Watson.....	2.00
Rev. Mr. Mathias.....	2.00
Woman's Auxiliary—by Rev. F. N. Skinner	2.50
Rents—Wilmington property .....	69.30
Interest on Stocks and Bonds.....	1,273.00
Interest on Note.....	45.00
Rents—part interest Smith property.....	8.67
Interest on Deposits.....	24.02—\$ 4,211.33

Total ..... \$ 5,278.17

## Disbursements.

## Expense of Council, 1907:

Attendance—Rev. E. Wootten .....	\$ 5.00	
Rev. A. W. Seabrease ..	6.40	
Rev. Jas. Carmichael..	6.80	
Rev. N. C. Hughes.....	4.40	
Rev. B. S. Lassiter....	8.75	
Rev. A. C. D. Noe.....	8.00	
Rev. F. B. Ticknor....	4.50	
Rev. Wm. E. Cox.....	1.40	
Rev. L. Eborn .....	6.00	
Rev. F. N. Skinner....	9.15	
Rev. W. G. Avant.....	1.85	
Rev. J. H. King.....	7.00	
Rev. W. B. Suthern...	4.20	
Rev. J. L. Taylor.....	1.85	
Rev. E. R. Bennett....	8.00	
Rev. W. T. Wood.....	2.70	
Thos. D. Meares, Treas.	16.55	
Amount paid Sexton...	5.00—	\$ 107.55
Salary of Bishop.....		3,000.00
Travelling Expenses, Bishop.....		82.51
Salary of Secretary.....		150.00
Salary of Treasurer.....		200.00
Rent of Residence for Bishop.....		200.00
Printing Journals.....		234.42
Books and Stationery.....		42.75
Postage, &c., .....		24.59
Sundry Expenses .....		15.60
Expenses—Delegates to General Convention....		117.15
Assessment for General Convention.....		90.00
Expenses, Standing Committee.....		17.15
Purchase of Safe.....	30.00—	\$ 4,311.72
Balance on hand, May 1st, 1908.....		\$ 966.45

## VII.

## DIOCESAN MISSIONS.

Balance on hand, May 1st, 1907.....	\$ 1,163.50
-------------------------------------	-------------

## Receipts.

Collection at Council.....	\$ 20.16
Parishes and Missions.....	1,642.09
St. Mary's School.....	11.83
Mrs. A. A. Watson.....	3.65—
	\$ 1,677.73
Total .....	\$ 2,841.23

## Disbursements.

## Missionary Stipends:

Rev. E. Wootten .....	\$ 300.00
Rev. F. B. Ticknor .....	200.00
Rev. L. Eborn .....	100.00
Rev. J. H. Griffith .....	100.00
Rev. N. Harding .....	75.00
Rev. N. C. Hughes .....	100.00
Rev. F. N. Skinner .....	100.00
Rev. Wm. E. Cox .....	25.00
Rev. Jno. B. Gible .....	170.00
Rev. B. S. Lassiter .....	125.00
Rev. A. C. D. Noe .....	100.00
Rev. C. D. Malone .....	100.00—\$ 1,495.00
Balance on hand, May 1st, 1908 .....	<u>\$ 1,346.23</u>

## VIII.

## GENERAL MISSIONS.

## Received as follows:

From Parishes and Missions .....	\$ 1,108.68
From Forbes Estate, through Diocesan Trustees .....	19.23
From Atkinson for Chinese sufferers .....	18.55
From Special .....	1.50
From Sunday School .....	821.52
Total .....	<u>\$ 1,969.48</u>
Remitted to Geo. C. Thomas, Treasurer .....	1,959.48
Balance on hand, May 1st, 1908 .....	<u>\$ 10.00</u>

## IX.

## CHURCH BUILDING FUND.

Balance on hand, May 1st, 1907 .....	\$ 306.07
Collections at Council .....	12.44
Received from Parishes and Missions .....	122.16
Total .....	<u>\$ 440.67</u>

## Disbursements—none.

Balance on hand, May 1st, 1908 .....	<u>\$ 440.67</u>
--------------------------------------	------------------



## X.

## GENERAL CLERGY RELIEF FUND.

Received from Parishes and Missions.....	\$	321.33
Received from Woman's Auxiliary through Miss Collier		36.45
Received from Woman's Aux. through Rev. F. N. Skinner		1.50
Received from Forbes Estate, through Diocesan Trustees		19.23
Total .....	\$	378.51
Remitted to Rev. A. J. P. McClure.....	\$	378.51

## XI.

## STUDENTS' AID FUND.

Balance on hand, May 1st, 1907.....	\$	102.72
Collections at Council.....		12.49
Received from Parishes and Missions.....		139.50
Total .....	\$	254.71

## Disbursements—none.

Balance on hand, May 1st, 1908.....	\$	254.71
-------------------------------------	----	--------

## XII.

## UNIVERSITY OF THE SOUTH.

Received from Parishes and Missions.....	\$	137.99
Remitted Treasurer of the University.....		137.99

## XIII.

## INCOME—PERMANENT EDUCATION FUND.

Balance on hand, May 1st, 1907.....	\$	1.10
Received Interest on invested funds.....		80.00
Total .....	\$	81.10

## Disbursements—none.

Balance on hand, May 1st, 1908.....	\$	81.10
-------------------------------------	----	-------

## XIV.

## MEN'S THANK OFFERING.

Received from the following:

Beaufort County.....	Trinity .....	\$ 12.02
Edenton .....	S. Paul's .....	203.75
Elizabeth City.....	Christ Church.....	27.38
Fayetteville .....	S. John's .....	89.33
Fayetteville .....	S. Joseph's .....	10.25
Gatesville .....	S. Mary's .....	24.50
Goldsboro .....	S. Stephen's .....	30.00
Greenville .....	St. Paul's .....	20.54
Hamilton .....	S. Martin's .....	23.00
Hertford .....	Holy Trinity .....	25.00
Hope Mills .....	Christ Church .....	7.40
Kinston .....	S. Mary's .....	40.00
Lenoir County .....	Holy Innocents .....	20.25
New Bern .....	Christ Church .....	75.00
New Bern .....	S. Cyprian's .....	20.00
Pitt County .....	S. John's .....	3.00
Plymouth .....	Grace .....	10.00
Washington .....	S. Peter's .....	150.00
Williamston .....	Church of the Advent....	24.25
Wilmington .....	S. James .....	434.93
Wilmington .....	S. John's .....	42.50
Wilmington .....	S. Mark's .....	15.00
Wilmington .....	Good Shepherd .....	7.50
Windsor .....	S. Thomas .....	34.50
Winton .....	S. John's .....	11.75
Woodville .....	Grace .....	18.00
Ayden .....	S. Luke's .....	2.75
Creswell .....	Christ Church .....	3.00
Cumberland County .....	S. Thomas .....	13.00
Roxobel .....	S. Mark's .....	5.00
Snow Hill .....	S. Barnabas .....	12.50
Swan Quarter .....	.....	5.00
Edenton .....	S. John Evangelist.....	5.25
Winterville .....	S. Luke .....	2.25
Elizabeth City .....	.....	1.75
Bayboro .....	.....	4.00
Bishop Strange .....	.....	25.00
Interest on Deposit.....	.....	40
		<hr/>
		\$ 1,459.75
Less Expenses of Committee.....	.....	15.00
		<hr/>
		\$ 1,444.75
Remitted to Geo. C. Thomas, Treasurer.....	\$ 1,444.75	<hr/>

## XV.

## THOMPSON ORPHANAGE.

Received from the following sources:

Kinston .....	S. Mary's .....	\$	42.00
Washington .....	S. Peter's .....		20.00
Williamston .....	Church of Advent.....		9.00
Wilmington .....	S. James .....	223.69	
Windsor .....	S. Thomas .....	6.00	
Woodville .....	Grace .....	6.34	
Woodville .....	Grace (Sunday School).....	1.52	
Hertford .....	Holy Trinity .....	8.56	
Beaufort County.....	Zion .....	1.56	
<hr/>			
Total .....		\$	318.67
Remitted Rev. W. J. Smith, Superintendent .....		\$	318.67

## XVI.

## LIST OF CONTRIBUTIONS FOR BISHOP'S HOUSE.

May 1st, 1907 to April 30th, 1908.

S. Mark .....	Wilmington .....	\$	20.00
Christ Church.....	Elizabeth City .....	6.00	
S. Mary .....	Gatesville .....	7.00	
S. Thomas .....	Windsor .....	16.50	
S. Peter .....	Washington .....	32.00	
S. Martin .....	Hamilton .....	31.50	
S. Augustine .....	Kinston .....	3.00	
S. Joseph .....	Fayetteville .....	32.85	
S. John .....	Fayetteville .....	110.50	
S. John .....	Pitt County .....	20.55	
S. Paul .....	Washington County .....	2.00	
S. Barnabas .....	Snow Hill .....	10.00	
Advent .....	Williamston .....	67.25	
S. Thomas .....	Craven County .....	5.00	
S. James .....	Wilmington .....	2,143.50	
Christ Church .....	New Bern .....	422.75	
S. Matthew .....	Maxton .....	20.00	
S. Mary .....	Kinston .....	25.00	
Grace .....	Plymouth .....	17.00	
Trinity .....	Beaufort County .....	40.00	
Holy Innocents .....	Lenoir County .....	12.00	
S. Peter .....	Sunbury .....	12.50	
S. Cyprian .....	New Bern .....	35.00	
<hr/>			
Total .....		\$	3,091.90
Less Expenses of Committee.....			8.39
<hr/>			
Net amount credited.....		\$	3,083.51

## XVII.

## COST OF BISHOP'S HOUSE.

Amount expended during present Fiscal year.....	\$ 3,973.56
Expended previously .....	11,075.38
Total cost to date .....	<u>\$ 15,048.94</u>

## XVIII.

## SUNDRY ITEMS.

Received the following:

New York Bible and Prayer Book Society,		
Sunbury—St. Peter's .....	\$ 1.50	
Roxobel—St. Mark's .....	1.00	
Beaufort County—Trinity .....	1.24—\$	3.74
Society for Increase of Ministry,		
Washington—St. Peter's .....		19.35
Bishop Atkinson Memorial Church—Charlotte,		
Wilmington—St. James .....		84.66
Rev. Robert Hunt Memorial Fund,		
Collections at Council.....		50.00
Convocation of Edenton,		
Washington—St. Peter's .....		40.00
Woman's Auxiliary,		
Wilmington—St. James .....	80.00	
Windsor—St. Thomas .....	5.00—	85.00
Rectory at Aurora .....	5.00	
Church Bell Fund—Franklin, Va.....	1.50—	6.50
Edenton—St. Paul, Junior Auxiliary.....		
Total .....		<u>\$ 289.25.</u>

Remitted:

Mr. James Pott, Agent.....	\$ 3.74	
Rev. F. D. Hoskins.....	19.35	
Rev. R. B. Drane.....	40.00	
Rev. F. M. Osborne .....	84.66	
Mr. W. W. Olds.....	50.00	
Miss Sue Collier.....	85.00	
Rev. F. B. Ticknor.....	5.00	
Miss Elizabeth Leary.....	1.50—\$	<u>289.25</u>

## XIX.

## STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS FROM PARISHES AND MISSIONS.

For account of the Episcopal and Contingent Fund.

PARISHES.	Due May 1, 1907.	Assess- ment.	Total.	Paid.	Due May 1, 1908.
Aurora—Chapel of Cross..	\$.....	\$ 36.00	\$ 36.00	\$ 36.00	\$.....
Bath—S. Thomas .....	22.43	12.00	34.43	8.09	26.34
Beaufort—St. Paul .....	20.60	30.00	50.60	20.60	30.00
Belhaven—St. James .....		18.00	18.00	18.00	
Bonnerton—St. John .....		18.00	18.00	18.00	
Beaufort County—Trinity..		20.00	20.00	20.00	
Beaufort County—Zion ...		24.00	24.00	24.00	
Clinton—St. Paul .....	33.50	36.00	69.50	69.50	
Edenton—St. Paul .....		100.00	100.00	100.00	
Elizabeth City—Christ Ch..	15.00	100.00	115.00	115.00	
Fayetteville—St. John ...		270.00	270.00	270.00	
Fayetteville—St. Joseph ..		18.00	18.00	18.00	
Gatesville—St. Mary .....		18.00	18.00	18.00	
Goldsboro—St. Stephen ...	33.00	75.00	108.00	108.00	
Greenville—St. Paul .....		48.00	48.00	48.00	
Hamilton—St. Martin ....	6.00	18.00	24.00	24.00	
Hertford—Holy Trinity ...		60.00	60.00	60.00	
Hope Mills—Christ Church ..		18.00	18.00	*18.05	
Hyde County—St. George..		36.00	36.00	36.00	
Kinston—St. Mary .....		40.00	40.00	40.00	
Lenoir Co.—Holy Innocents ..		12.00	12.00	12.00	
New Bern—Christ Church ..		270.00	270.00	270.00	
New Bern—St. Cyprian....		12.00	12.00	12.00	
Pitt County—St. John.....		36.00	36.00	36.00	
Plymouth—Grace .....	3.00	12.00	15.00	15.00	
Roper—St. Luke .....		12.00	12.00	12.00	
Scuppernong—St. David ..	28.91	48.00	76.91	30.10	46.81
Southport—St. Philip .....	11.25	12.00	23.25		23.25
Vanceboro—St. Paul .....	6.00	6.00	12.00	9.00	3.00
Washington—St. Peter ...		180.00	180.00	180.00	
Williamston—Advent .....		30.00	30.00	30.00	
Wilmington—St. James ...	150.00	600.00	750.00	750.00	
Wilmington—St. John .....		100.00	100.00	100.00	
Wilmington—St. Paul ....	15.00	60.00	75.00	75.00	
Wilmington—St. Mark .....		18.00	18.00	18.00	
Wilm'gt'n—Good Shepherd ..		10.00	10.00	10.00	
Windsor—St. Thomas ....		36.00	36.00	36.00	
Winton—St. John .....		6.00	6.00	6.00	
Woodville—Grace .....		20.00	20.00	20.00	
Total Parishes .....	\$ 344.69	\$2475.00	\$2819.69	\$2690.34	\$ 129.40

\* Overpaid 5 cents.



MISSIONS.	Pledges.	Total.	Paid.
Cumberland County—St. Thomas.....	\$ 12.00	\$ 12.00	\$.....
Avoca—Holy Innocents .....	12.00	12.00	12.00
Atkinson—St. Thomas .....	5.00	5.00	.....
Columbia—St. Andrew .....	5.00	5.00	5.00
Craven County—St. Thomas.....	6.00	6.00	1.50
Creswell—Christ Church .....	5.00	5.00	.....
Fairfield .....	12.00	12.00	.....
Faison—St. Gabriel .....	12.00	12.00	3.00
Kinston—St. Augustine .....	5.00	5.00	2.00
Red Springs—St. Stephen.....	5.00	5.00	5.00
Maxton—St. Matthew .....	5.00	5.00	5.00
Murfreesboro—St. Barnabas .....	5.00	5.00	5.00
Roxobel—St. Mark .....	16.00	16.00	16.00
Snow Hill—St. Barnabas .....	6.00	6.00	6.00
Swan Quarter .....	6.00	6.00	.....
Trenton—Grace .....	12.00	12.00	.....
Weeksville—St. John .....	6.00	6.00	.....
Boardman—St. Jude .....	10.00	10.00	.....
Waccamaw .....	5.00	5.00	5.00
Winfall—Good Shepherd .....	5.00	5.00	5.00
Yeatesville—St. Matthew .....	5.00	5.00	.....
Ayden—St. Luke .....	12.00	12.00	.....
Farmville—Emmanuel .....	5.00	5.00	5.00
Edward—Church of Redeemer .....	.....	.....	10.00
Sunbury—St. Peter .....	.....	.....	9.00
Total Missions .....	\$ 177.00	\$ 177.00	\$ 94.50

Total Parishes and Missions: Due May 1, 1907, \$344.69; Pledges, \$2652.00; Total, \$2996.69; Paid, \$2784.84; Due May 1, 1908, \$129.40.

## XX.

STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS FROM PARISHES AND MISSIONS  
FOR ACCOUNT OF DIOCESAN MISSIONS.

	Pledges.	Paid.	Balance.	Excess.
Aurora—Chapel of Cross.....	\$ 25.00	\$ 25.00	\$.....	\$.....
Bath—St. Thomas .....	10.00	10.00	.....	.....
Beaufort—St. Paul .....	17.00	20.80	.....	3.80
Belhaven—St. James .....	15.00	11.26	3.74	.....
Bonnerton—St. John .....	10.00	10.00	.....	.....
Beaufort County—Trinity ....	22.50	22.50	.....	.....
Beaufort County—Zion .....	20.00	20.00	.....	.....
Clinton—St. Paul .....	20.00	25.37	.....	5.37
Edenton—St. Paul .....	60.00	58.79	1.21	.....
Elizabeth City—Christ Church.	75.00	75.00	.....	.....
Fayetteville—St. John .....	100.00	119.17	.....	19.17
Fayetteville—St. Joseph .....	10.00	12.00	.....	2.00
Gatesville—St. Mary .....	35.00	35.00	.....	.....

## ACCOUNT OF DIOCESAN MISSIONS—Continued.

	Pledges.	Paid.	Balance.	Excess.
Goldsboro—St. Stephen .....	\$ 50.00	\$ 50.00	\$.....	\$.....
Greenville—St. Paul .....	40.00	25.00	15.00	.....
Hamilton—St. Martin .....	10.00	8.00	2.00	.....
Hertford—Holy Trinity .....	40.00	40.00	.....	.....
Hope Mills—Christ Church....	10.00	10.03	.....	03
Hyde County—St. George ....	20.00	.....	20.00	.....
Kinston—St. Mary .....	20.00	20.00	.....	.....
Lenoir Co.—Holy Innocents ..	12.50	22.50	.....	10.00
New Bern—Christ Church....	150.00	150.00	.....	.....
New Bern—St. Cyprian .....	15.00	10.00	5.00	.....
Pitt County—St. John .....	30.00	.....	30.00	.....
Plymouth—Grace .....	13.00	13.00	.....	.....
Roper—St. Luke .....	12.00	12.00	.....	.....
Scuppernong—St. David .....	22.00	16.32	5.68	.....
Southport—St. Philip .....	7.00	10.70	.....	3.70
Vanceboro—St. Paul .....	5.00	.....	5.00	.....
Washington—St. Peter .....	75.00	75.00	.....	.....
Williamston—Advent .....	20.00	24.08	.....	4.08
Wilmington—St. James .....	333.00	360.25	.....	27.25
Wilmington—St. John .....	73.00	75.00	.....	2.00
Wilmington—St. Paul .....	30.00	12.50	17.50	.....
Wilmington—St. Mark .....	15.00	7.73	7.27	.....
Wilmington—Good Shepherd ..	25.00	25.00	.....	.....
Windsor—St. Thomas .....	36.00	36.00	.....	.....
Winton—St. John .....	25.00	25.00	.....	.....
Woodville—Grace .....	25.00	25.00	.....	.....
Cumberland Co.—St. Thomas.	5.00	5.35	.....	35
Avoca—Holy Innocents .....	.....	5.55	.....	5.55
Atkinson—St. Thomas .....	2.00	4.14	.....	2.14
Columbia—St. Andrew .....	10.00	10.00	.....	.....
Fairfield .....	7.00	2.80	4.20	.....
Faison—St. Gabriel .....	5.00	10.88	.....	5.88
Red Springs—St. Stephen....	5.00	5.53	.....	53
Maxton—St. Matthew .....	2.00	3.30	.....	1.30
Murfreesboro—St. Barnabas ..	6.00	6.00	.....	.....
Roxobel—St. Mark .....	20.00	20.00	.....	.....
Snow Hill—St. Barnabas ....	7.00	7.00	.....	.....
Swan Quarter .....	5.00	.....	5.00	.....
Edward—Church of Redeemer	10.00	9.62	38	.....
Weeksville—St. John .....	5.00	3.38	1.62	.....
Boardman—St. Jude .....	6.00	15.40	.....	9.40
Trenton—Grace .....	.....	2.02	.....	2.02
Waccamaw .....	5.00	.....	5.00	.....
Winterville—St. Luke .....	10.00	2.80	7.20	.....
Yeatesville .....	.....	8.06	.....	8.06
Ayden—St. James .....	10.00	2.40	7.60	.....
Farmville—Emmanuel .....	.....	3.53	.....	3.53
Sladesville—St. John .....	.....	4.20	.....	4.20
Winfall—Good Shepherd .....	.....	3.42	.....	3.42
Fayetteville—St. Philip .....	.....	56	.....	56
Sunbury—St. Peter .....	.....	8.15	.....	8.15
Totals .....	\$1653.00	\$1642.09	\$ 143.40	\$ 132.49

## XXI.

STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS FROM PARISHES AND MISSIONS.  
For General Missions and Sunday School Offerings.

PARISHES AND MISSIONS.	General Missio's	Sunday School.	Total.
Aurora—Chapel of the Cross.....	10.00	\$.....	\$ 10.00
Bath—S. Thomas .....	5.00	.....	5.00
Belhaven—St. James .....	5.00	10.00	15.00
Beaufort County—Trinity .....	11.27	.....	11.27
Bonnerton—St. James .....	5.00	.....	5.00
Edenton—St. Paul .....	41.38	.....	41.38
Elizabeth City—Christ Church.....	135.00	*104.14	239.14
Fayetteville—St. John .....	75.00	.....	75.00
Fayetteville—St. Joseph .....	10.00	.....	10.00
Gatesville—St. Mary .....	10.00	.....	10.00
Goldsboro—St. Stephen .....	6.50	.....	6.50
Hamilton—St. Martin .....	12.51	*8.00	20.51
Hertford—Holy Trinity .....	25.00	28.83	53.83
Hope Mills—Christ Church.....	5.03	2.75	7.78
Kinston—St. Mary .....	20.00	40.00	60.00
Lenoir County—Holy Innocents .....	5.00	11.00	16.00
New Bern—Christ Church .....	26.42	.....	26.42
New Bern—St. Cyprian .....	10.00	.....	10.00
Plymouth—Grace .....	10.00	27.32	37.32
Roper—St. Luke .....	6.77	7.92	14.69
Scuppernong—St. David .....	11.10	.....	11.10
Washington—St. Peter .....	70.00	132.38	202.38
Williamston—Advent .....	38.10	37.12	75.22
Wilmington—St. James .....	414.57	371.22	785.79
Wilmington—St. John .....	37.50	.....	37.50
Wilmington—St. Paul .....	25.00	10.17	35.17
Wilmington—Good Shepherd .....	5.00	.....	5.00
Windsor—St. Thomas .....	10.00	.....	10.00
Winton—St. John .....	5.00	.....	5.00
Woodville—Grace .....	5.00	.....	5.00
Atkinson—St. Thomas .....	3.00	.....	3.00
Cumberland County—St. Thomas.....	5.66	.....	5.66
Avoca—Holy Innocents .....	5.00	.....	5.00
Columbia—St. Andrew .....	87	1.00	1.87
Murfreesboro—St. Barnabas .....	5.00	.....	5.00
Craven—St. Thomas .....	5.00	.....	5.00
Roxobel—St. Mark .....	5.00	17.18	22.18
Creswell—Christ .....	.....	3.73	3.73
Faison—St. Gabriel .....	5.00	.....	5.00
Maxton—St. Matthew .....	2.50	.....	2.50
Snow Hill—St. Barnabas .....	7.50	.....	7.50
Waccamaw .....	5.00	.....	5.00
Trenton—Grace .....	2.00	2.00	4.00
Weeksville—St. John .....	.....	3.37	3.37
Fayetteville—St. Philip .....	1.00	3.39	4.39
Totals .....	\$1108.68	\$ 821.52	\$1930.20

\* These offerings were for offering of 1907, having been received too late to enter in last fiscal year.

## XXII.

## STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS FROM PARISHES AND MISSIONS.

For General Clergy Relief, Students' Aid, Church Building and University of the South Funds.

PARISHES AND MISSIONS.	General Clergy Relief.	Students Aid.	Church Building.	University of the South.
Aurora—Chapel of the Cross..	\$ 2.00	\$ 2.00	\$ 2.00	\$ 2.00
Beaufort County—Trinity ....	10.00	5.00	3.00	5.00
Beaufort County—Zion .....	89	.....	.....	.....
Clinton—St. Paul .....	.....	.....	7.12	.....
Edenton—St. Paul .....	15.26	16.26	7.68	7.77
Elizabeth City—Christ Church	10.00	10.00	10.00	10.00
Fayetteville—St. John .....	4.14	8.47	13.10	5.25
Fayetteville—St. Joseph .....	2.00	2.00	1.83	1.80
Gatesville—St. Mary .....	4.34	2.96	1.97	2.09
Greenville—St. Paul .....	5.00	2.50	2.50	2.50
Goldsboro—St. Stephen .....	2.50	2.50	2.00	2.50
Hamilton—St. Martin .....	1.79	2.00	2.00	2.14
Hertford—Holy Trinity .....	9.06	4.34	5.61	2.50
Hope Mills—Christ Church....	1.00	1.00	78	80
Kinston—St. Mary .....	15.33	1.25	1.50	1.00
New Bern—Christ Church .....	.....	5.76	8.43	5.06
New Bern—St. Cyprian .....	25	25	10	25
Pitt County—St. John.....	2.00	2.00	2.00	2.00
Plymouth—Grace .....	1.00	1.00	1.00	1.00
Roper—St. Luke .....	2.36	2.05	3.01	61
Scuppernong—St. David .....	1.05	83	82	76
Washington—St. Peter .....	37.11	11.10	5.00	7.8"
Williamston—Advent .....	2.15	4.60	2.50	3.7.
Wilmington—St. James .....	107.00	25.00	10.00	50.00
Wilmington—St. John .....	19.03	10.00	10.00	10.00
Wilmington—St. Paul .....	33.00	2.00	2.00	.....
Wilmington—St. Mark .....	1.00	25	25	25
Wilmington—Good Shepherd .	5.30	1.60	1.55	2.10
Windsor—St. Thomas .....	7.58	2.69	1.88	2.12
Winton—St. John .....	1.70	2.06	1.11	1.30
Woodville—Grace .....	2.94	3.21	2.11	2.01
Boardman—St. Jude .....	7.00	.....	.....	.....
Cumberland Co.—St. Thomas.	65	65	67	35
Columbia—St. Andrew .....	1.61	.....	1.76	.....
Fairfield .....	.....	.....	3.19	.....
Murfreesboro—St. Barnabas...	65	1.10	60	45
Kinston—St. Augustine .....	25	25	25	25
Roxobel—St. Mark .....	2.08	1.57	1.59	1.35
Red Springs—St. Stephen.....	1.25	1.25	1.25	1.25
Fayetteville—St. Philip .....	1.06	.....	.....	.....
Totals .....	\$ 321.33	\$ 139.50	\$ 122.16	\$ 137.99

# JOURNAL

OF THE

Twenty-Sixth Annual Council

OF THE

Protestant Episcopal Church

IN THE

Diocese of East Carolina

HELD IN

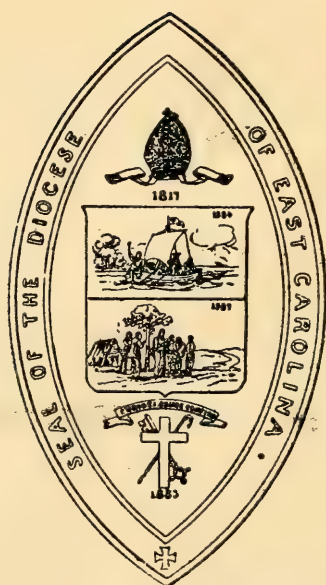
St. Peter's Church, Washington, N. C.

May 22, 23, 24 and 25, 1909

---

OWEN G. DUNN, PRINTER.  
NEW BERN, N. C.





# Canonical Offerings

---

General Clergy Relief, Christmas Day.

University of The South, First Sunday in November.

Salary of Rector of Chapel Hill, First Sunday in December.

## CANON 25

### COLLECTIONS FOR DIOCESAN FUNDS.

It shall be the duty of every Clergyman of the Diocese to call on the Parishes and Mission Stations under his charge, for contributions (by collections or otherwise) at least once in every quarter, ~~in aid of the current Missionary Fund~~; and at least once in every year in aid of the General Clergy Relief Fund, the Students' Aid Fund, the Church Building Fund, and the Theological Department of the University of the South, and to see that all such contributions are promptly remitted to the Treasurer of the Diocese.

---

## Extracts From Canons of the General Convention

---

### CANON 43.

#### OF THE DUE CELEBRATION OF SUNDAYS.

All persons within this Church shall celebrate and keep the Lord's Day, commonly called Sunday, by regular participation in the public worship of the Church, by hearing the Word of God read and taught, and by other acts of devotion and works of charity, using all godly and sober conversation.

### CANON 39, Section 1.

#### OF REGULATIONS RESPECTING THE LAITY.

Section 1. A communicant in good standing removing from one Parish to another shall be entitled to and shall procure from the Rector or Minister of the Parish or Congregation of his or her last residence, or, if there be no Rector or Minister, from one of the Wardens, a certificate stating that he or she is a communicant in good standing; and the Rector or Minister of the Parish or Congregation to which he or she removes shall record him or her as a communicant, when such letter is presented, or on failure to produce such letter from no fault of the communicant, upon other evidence of his or her standing sufficient in the judgment of the said Rector or Minister. Notice of the above record shall be sent by said Rector or Minister to the Rector of the Parish from which the communicant has removed.

# **Amendments to Constitution and Canons.**

PROPOSED IN THE COUNCIL OF 1909, AND LAID OVER TO THE  
COUNCIL OF 1910—FOR FINAL ACTION.

## **Constitution.**

### **ARTICLE III.**

Section 1. In line four strike out the words "fourth Thursday" and substitute the words "third Saturday." This section will then read as follows:

There shall be an Annual Council to meet within the Diocese at such time and place as may be determined by the next preceding Council, or in the event of no such determination, on the third Saturday in May, at such place as may be agreed upon by the Bishop and Standing Committee, or appointed by the Standing Committee in case of the disability of the Bishop, or a vacancy in his office.

Section 3. In line one (of section as previously amended) strike out the word "Vestries" and substitute the word "Parishes."

It will then read:

Elections shall be held by the several Parishes for Delegates to Special Councils; but, in the event of the failure to elect such Delegates, those who were elected to the preceding Annual Council—subject to the provisions of Article IV, Section 4 of this Constitution—shall hold over.

### **ARTICLE IV.**

Sections 1 and 2 unchanged.

Section 3. In line three insert the word "duly" before the word "chosen," and strike out the words "by the Vestry."

Beginning with the words "and in case of" in line four, strike out to the word "provided" in line seven. This section will then read:

Each regularly organized Parish within the Diocese shall be entitled to be represented by one or more Lay Delegates, not exceeding four, duly chosen from the male communicants of the parish; provided, that no person shall be allowed to represent more than one Parish in the same meeting of the council. No person, Clerical or Lay, under Ecclesiastical censure, publicly declared by a competent tribunal, shall be admissible to a seat in the Council.

### **ARTICLE VIII.**

Sections 1 and 2 unchanged.

Section 3. In line three strike out the words "be empowered" and substitute the words "have power." With previous amendments the section will then read:

Should the office of Secretary, Treasurer, Chancellor or Registrar become vacant at any time preceding the annual election, the Ecclesiastical Authority shall have power to fill the vacancy till such time as an election shall be held.

### **ARTICLE X.**

Section 1. In line one strike out the words "baptized adults" and substitute the words "adult communicants."

ARTICLE XIII.

Strike out the whole of present Article XIII and substitute the following:

In the election of a Bishop or a Bishop Coadjutor the Council shall vote by ballot and by Orders; and the concurrence of a majority of all the Clergy entitled to seats in the Council and a majority of the Lay Delegates voting by Parishes shall be necessary to an election; Provided, that the number of Parishes voting shall not be less than twenty.

Canons.

CANON I.

Section 2. In line one change the word "Parish" to "Parishes" and in line two strike out the word "Vestries." Renumber this section making it Section 3, and insert as Section 2 the following:

Section 2. Delegates to the Annual Council shall be elected at the same time and in the same manner as the Vestry of the Parish.

The Canon will then read:

Section 1. It shall be the duty etc, as in present Section 1.

Section 2. Delegates to the Annual Council shall be elected at the same time and in the same manner as the Vestry of the Parish.

Section 3. The Clerks of the several Parishes and Clerks of Organized Missions electing etc, as per present Section 2.

CANON 19. THE ELECTION OF A BISHOP.

Section 1. The vote shall be taken by ballot and by Orders, in accordance with Article XIII of the Constitution.

Section 2. Nominations shall be made in open Council, in joint session of Clerical and Lay Delegates, and may be made by any person entitled to a seat in the Council.

Section 3. When the nominations have been closed the Secretary shall call the roll of the Clergy, and as each Clergyman's name is called he shall deposit his vote with the Tellers. The Tellers shall count the votes and report the result to the President, who shall announce it. The roll of the Parishes shall then be called by the Secretary, and as each Parish is called it shall deposit its vote with the Tellers, and the vote shall be counted and announced as ordered for the Clergy. If the same person shall receive the concurrent vote of both Orders he shall be declared duly elected. If no person receives a majority of the votes in both Orders, they shall continue to vote as above ordered until an election is made.

Section 4. By consent of the Council, Clergy and Laity may separate for deliberation, to re-assemble in joint session at a specified time, and by like consent may proceed jointly to further nominations; after which balloting shall be resumed in accordance with the provisions of Section 3.

# Diocese of East Carolina.

---

## BISHOP AND EX-OFFICIO CHAIRMAN OF THE COUNCIL.

**The Rt. Rev. Robert Strange, D. D.,** Wilmington, N. C.  
A. D. 1909.

## PRESIDENT OF THE COUNCIL.

**The Rev. Nathaniel Harding,** Washington, N. C.

## SECRETARY AND REGISTRAR.

**The Rev. Frederick Nash Skinner,** Beaufort, N. C.

## TREASURER.

**Mr. Thomas D. Meares,** Wilmington, N. C.

## CHANCELLOR.

**Mr. George Rountree,** Wilmington, N. C.

## STANDING COMMITTEE.

**The Rev. Nathaniel Harding,** President.

**The Rev. Robert B. Drane, D. D.,** Mr. George H. Roberts,

**The Rev. F. N. Skinner,** Secretary. Mr. F. R. Rose.

## EXECUTIVE MISSIONARY COMMITTEE.

**The Rt. Rev. Robert Strange, D. D.,** Chairman ex-officio.

**The Rev. Nathaniel Harding,** Mr. W. G. Lamb,

**The Rev. I. W. Hughes,** Mr. J. P. Haskitt,

**The Rev. F. N. Skinner,** Mr. J. C. B. Ehringhaus.

## STUDENTS' AID COMMITTEE.

**The Rt. Rev. Robert Strange, D. D.,** Chairman ex-officio.

**The Rev. C. F. Smith,** Mr. G. V. Cowper,  
Mr. W. D. Pruden.

## CHURCH BUILDING COMMITTEE.

**The Rt. Rev. Robert Strange, D. D.,** Chairman ex-officio.

**The Rev. J. H. Griffith,** The Rev. J. B. Gible,  
Mr. H. T. Greenleaf.

## COMMITTEE ON FINANCE.

**Mr. W. G. Lamb,** Mr. B. R. Huske,

**Mr. George H. Roberts,** Mr. George C. Royall,  
Mr. T. C. James.

## TRUSTEES OF THE DIOCESE.

**The Rt. Rev. Robert Strange, D. D.,** Chairman ex-officio.

**Mr. William Calder,** Mr. John W. Atkinson.

## TRUSTEES OF THE UNIVERSITY OF THE SOUTH (to 1910).

**The Rt. Rev. Robert Strange, D. D.,** ex-officio.

**The Rev. J. H. Brown,** Mr. F. H. Fechtig,  
Mr. George C. Royall.

## TRUSTEES OF ST. MARY'S SCHOOL, RALEIGH, N. C.

**The Rt. Rev. Robert Strange, D. D.,** Chairman ex-officio.

**The Rev. Robert B. Drane, D. D.,** (Term expires 1915.)

**Mr. Frank Wood,** (Term expires 1915.)

**Rev. T. P. Noe,** (Term expires 1912.)

**Mr. George C. Royall,** (Term expires 1912.)



1909.

Trustees and Committees.

BOARD OF MANAGERS OF THE THOMPSON ORPHANAGE,  
(to 1911).

The Rev. I. W. Hughes, Mr. J. J. Crosswell.

DEPUTIES TO THE GENERAL CONVENTION.

The Rev. Nathaniel Harding, Mr. Wilson G. Lamb,  
The Rev. Robert B. Drane, D. D., Mr. William Calder,  
The Rev. James Carmichael, D. D., Mr. Benjamin R. Huske,  
The Rev. F. N. Skinner. Mr. G. H. Roberts.

SUPPLEMENTARY DEPUTIES.

The Rev. Wm. E. Cox, Mr. John W. Atkinson,  
The Rev. J. H. Griffith, Mr. R. R. Cotten,  
The Rev. A. W. Seabrease, Mr. W. B. Shepard,  
Mr. George C. Royall.

REPRESENTATIVES TO MISSIONARY COUNCIL OF THE DE-  
PARTMENT OF SEWANEE.

The Rev. J. H. Griffith, Mr. J. G. Bragaw, Jr.,  
The Rev. W. J. Gordon, Mr. T. W. Blount,  
The Rev. J. H. Brown, Mr. W. G. Lamb,  
The Rev. J. B. Gible. Mr. B. R. Huske.

The Rev. James Carmichael, D. D.  
The Rev. Robert B. Drane, D. D.  
The Rev. J. H. Brown.

## Regular Committees Appointed by the Bishop

### COMMITTEE ON CANONS (Permanent).

**The Rev. W. E. Cox, Chairman.**

**The Rev. I. W. Hughes,**

**Mr. H. R. Bryan,**

**The Rev. A. W. Seabrease,**

**Mr. B. R. Huske,**

### COMMITTEE ON THE STATE OF THE CHURCH (Permanent),

**The Rev. T. P. Noe, Chairman.**

**The Rev. Edward Wootten,**

**Mr. E. K. Bishop,**

**The Rev. J. B. Gible,**

**Mr. W. R. Gibbs.**

### COMMITTEE ON RELATIONS TO AND COMMUNICATIONS FROM THE GENERAL CONVENTION (Permanent).

**The Rev. F. N. Skinner, Chairman.**

**The Rev. A. W. Seabrease,**

**Mr. W. B. Shepard.**

### COMMITTEE ON ELECTIONS.

**The Rev. Luther Eborn,**

**Mr. J. P. Haskitt,**

**Mr. W. J. Jordan.**

### COMMITTEE OF NEW PARISHES.

**The Rev. B. S. Lassiter,**

**Dr. W. H. Hardison,**

**Mr. L. P. Hardy.**

### COMMITTEE ON UNFINISHED BUSINESS.

**The Rev. J. B. Gible,**

**Mr. R. R. Cotten,**

**Mr. E. L. Banks.**

### COMMITTEE ON GENERAL CLERGY RELIEF.

**The Rev. J. H. Griffith,**

**Mr. G. L. Swindell,**

**The Rev. W. J. Gordon,**

**Mr. John G. Bragaw, Jr.,**

**The Rev. J. G. Buskie,**

### EAST CAROLINA SUNDAY SCHOOL COMMISSION.

**The Rev. J. H. Brown,**

**Mr. S. M. Boatwright,**

**The Rev. C. F. Smith,**

**Mr. Geo. C. Royall.**

**The Rev. Wm. E. Cox,**

### EXAMINING CHAPLAINS.

**The Rev. James Carmichael, D. D.,**

**The Rev. Nathaniel Harding,**

**The Rev. Robert B. Drane, D. D.,**

**The Rev. A. W. Seabrease,**

**The Rev. J. H. Brown.**

1909.

Special Committees.

# Special Committees

## TO RAISE FUNDS FOR THE BISHOP'S RESIDENCE.

The Rev. J. B. Gible,	Mr. J. G. Bragaw, Jr.,
Mr. J. H. Anderson,	Mr. J. H. Hill, Jr.,
Mr. H. G. Wood,	Mr. J. Victor Grainger.

The Rev. E. R. Bennett,	The Rev. W. B. Suthern, Jr.,
The Rev. W. G. Avant,	Mr. R. H. Lane.

## TO RAISE THE FIVE MILLION DOLLARS ENDOWMENT FOR GENERAL CLERGY RELIEF.

The Rev. J. H. Griffith,	Mr. F. M. Wooten,
Mr. W. H. Winstead,	Mr. S. M. Boatwright.

## TO CONSIDER THE SUGGESTIONS MADE BY THE TREASURER.

The Rev. W. E. Cox,	Mr. William Calder,
The Rev. N. Harding,	Mr. George C. Royall,
The Rev. C. F. Smith,	Mr. G. V. Cowper.
The Rev. J. H. Brown.	

## TO RAISE \$4,000.00 FOR DIOCESAN MISSIONS.

Mr. T. W. Blount,	Mr. G. V. Cowper,
Mr. J. C. B. Ehringhaus,	Mr. R. R. Cotten,
Mr. J. G. Bragaw, Jr.,	Mr. B. R. Huske,
Mr. W. S. Simmons,	Mr. J. Allen Taylor,
	Mr. T. C. James.

## Alphabetical List of the Clergy, May 1, 1909.

### BISHOP.

\*The Rt. Rev. Robert Strange, D. D., Wilmington, N. C.

### PRIESTS.

The Rev. \*Avant, William George, Archdeacon of Colored Work.  
P. O. New Bern, N. C.

\*Bennett, Edmund Robert, Rector S. Mark's, Wilmington.  
P. O. Wilmington, N. C.

Bradin, Benjamin M. P. O. South Knoxville, Tenn.

\*Brown, John H., Rector Christ Church, New Bern; in  
charge of S. Thomas', Craven County; and Mission at  
Stonewall. P. O. New Bern, N. C.

\*Buskie, J. Gilmer, Rector S. Stephen's Church, Golds-  
boro. P. O. Goldsboro, N. C.

Carmichael, James, D. D., Rector Emeritus of S. John's,  
Wilmington. Examining Chaplain. P. O. Wilmington,  
N. C.

\*Cox, William Edward, Rector of S. John's, Wilmington.  
P. O. Wilmington, N. C.

\*Drane, Robert Brent, D. D., Rector S. Paul's, (Rocka-  
hock Mission), and S. John Evangelist's, Edenton. Ex-  
amining Chaplain. P. O. Edenton, N. C.

\*Eborn, Luther, Rector S. David's, Scuppernon (Christ  
Church, Creswell); S. Luke's, Roper; and S. Andrew's,  
Columbia. P. O. Creswell, N. C.

\*Gibble, John Benners, Rector S. Thomas', Windsor;  
Grace, Woodville; S. John's, Winton; S. Mary's, Gates-  
ville; in charge of S. Mark's Memorial, Roxobel; S.  
Barnabas', Murfreesboro. P. O. Windsor, N. C.

\*Griffith, John Hammond, Rector S. Mary's, Kinston; in  
charge of S. John's, Pitt Co.; and S. Barnabas' Mission,  
Snow Hill. P. O. Kinston, N. C.

\*Gordon, William J., Rector Church of the Advent, Wil-  
liamston; S. Martin's, Hamilton; and Grace Church,  
Plymouth. P. O. Williamston, N. C.

\*Harding, Nathaniel, Rector S. Peter's, Washington; in  
charge of Zion, Beaufort County; Trinity, Beaufort Co.;  
S. Thomas', Bath, and Missions adjacent. President  
of the Council and of the Standing Committee. Dean  
of the Convocation of Edenton. Examining Chaplain.  
P. O. Washington, N. C.

Those marked (\*) were present in the Council.

1909.

Clergy List.

\*Hughes, Isaac Wayne, Rector S. John's (S. Philip's Mission), Fayetteville; in charge of S. Stephen's, Red Springs; and Christ Church, Hope Mills. Dean of Convocation of Wilmington. P. O. Fayetteville, N. C.

King, James H.

\*Lassiter, Benjamin Skinner, Rector Holy Trinity, Hertford; in charge of Holy Innocents', Avoca. P. O. Hertford, N. C.

\*Noe, Thomas Pasteur, Rector Good Shepherd, Wilmington; in charge of S. Mary's Mission, Burgaw. P. O. Wilmington, N. C.

Seabreeze, Alexander W., Rector S. Paul's, Wilmington. Examining Chaplain. P. O. Wilmington, N. C.

\*Skinner, Frederick Nash, Rector S. Paul's, Beaufort; Holy Innocents', Lenoir County; and in charge of Grace Mission, Trenton. Dean of the Convocation of New Bern. Secretary of the Standing Committee; Secretary of the Council, and Registrar. P. O. Beaufort, N. C.

\*Smith, Claudius F., Rector Christ Church, Elizabeth City; in charge of S. John's, Weeksville; S. Joseph's, Camden C. H.; and S. Peter's, Sunbury. P. O. Elizabeth City, N. C.

Suthern, W. Burton, Jr., Rector S. Joseph's, Fayetteville. P. O. Fayetteville, N. C.

\*Taylor, Junius L., Rector S. Cyprian's, New Bern; in charge of S. Clement's, Beaufort. P. O. New Bern, N. C.

Ticknor, Frank B.

\*Wood, William T., in charge of S. Paul's Mission, Washington; and Mission in Greenville. P. O. Washington, N. C.

\*Wootten, Edward, Evangelist of the Convocation of Wilmington. P. O. Wilmington, N. C.

DEACONS.

The Rev. Barber, Samuel Swann. P. O. Swan Quarter, N. C.

\*Herritage, John W., in charge of S. Augustine's Mission, Kinston; and Mission in Goldsboro. P. O. Kinston, N. C.

\*Huske, Bartholomew F., in charge of S. Paul's, Greenville; Emmanuel Mission, Farmville; S. James', Ayden; and S. Luke's, Winterville. P. O. Greenville, N. C.

Those marked (\*) were present in the Council.



---

Clergy List.

---

May,

\*Malone, Charles D., in charge of S. Thomas', Bath, (S. Matthew's, Yeatesville); S. Paul's, Vanceboro; and Missionary in Beaufort County. P. O. Bath, N. C.

Noe, Alex. C. D., in charge of S. George's, Hyde County; S. James', Belhaven; and Missions at Fairfield and Sladesville. P. O. Belhaven, N. C.

\*Noe, Walter R., in charge of S. Paul's, Clinton, and Missionary in Duplin and Wayne Counties. P. O. Clinton, N. C.

Pritchett, Charles Benjamin, Augusta, Ga.

---

Those marked (\*) were present in the Council.

1909.

List of Clergy and Candidates.

List of Clergy in Order of Their Ordination.

BISHOP.

The Rt. Rev. Robert Strange, D. D., consecrated November 1, 1904.

PRIESTS.

The Rev. James Carmichael, D. D., September 12, 1865.

Edward Wootten, September 20, 1868.

Luther Eborn, May 23, 1869.

A. W. Seabreeze, May 23, 1869.

Nathaniel Harding, December 19, 1875.

Robert Brent Drane, D. D., October 29, 1876.

B. M. Bradin, June 8, 1879.

B. S. Lassiter, July 27, 1879.

F. B. Ticknor, March, 1884.

Frederick N. Skinner, January 24, 1889.

C. F. Smith, December 23, 1890.

J. B. Gible, June 23, 1893.

Isaac W. Hughes, April 3, 1894.

Edmund R. Bennett, December 20, 1896.

John H. Griffith, October 16, 1898.

J. H. Brown, June 23, 1899.

William G. Avant, October 15, 1899.

Thomas P. Noe, September 9, 1900.

William E. Cox, October 1, 1905.

J. L. Taylor, January 28, 1906.

W. B. Suthern, Jr., June 10, 1906.

J. H. King, December 22, 1907.

J. G. Buskie, June 17, 1908.

W. J. Gordon, October 9, 1908.

W. T. Wood, December 20, 1908.

DEACONS.

The Rev. Samuel S. Barber, July 27, 1856.

~~Charles B. Pritchett~~, September 25, 1893.

Alexander C. D. Noe, February 3, 1907.

Charles D. Malone, December 1, 1907.

J. W. Herritage, June 3, 1908.

B. F. Huske, June 28, 1908.

W. R. Noe, July 12., 1908.

---

**List of Clergy and Candidates.**

---

**May.****CANDIDATES FOR HOLY ORDERS.**

The Rev. C. B. Pritchett, admitted Sept. 18, 1895.

The Rev. Alex. C. D. Noe admitted June 2, 1905.

Mr. Lee L. Hargrave admitted June 2, 1905.

The Rev. J. W. Herritage, admitted January 5, 1906.

The Rev. B. F. Huske admitted January 5, 1906.

The Rev. Walter R. Noe, admitted January 5, 1906.

Mr. Joseph Williams admitted April 17, 1907.

Mh. Joseph W. Fulford admitted May 23, 1907.

Mr. Norvin C. Duncan admitted December 24, 1907.

Mr. Edmund L. Malone admitted February 25, 1908.

1909.

Parishes, Missions and Date of Admission.

**List of Parishes and Organized Missions.**

AND THE DATES OF THEIR ADMISSION INTO UNION WITH  
THE COUNCIL.

PARISHES.

Location.	Name.	Date of Admission.
1. Aurora,	CHAPEL OF THE CROSS,	1888
2. Bath,	S. THOMAS',	1822
3. Beaufort,	S. PAUL'S,	1856
4. Beaufort County,	TRINITY (P. O. Chocowinity),	1823
5. Beaufort County,	ZION (P. O. Jessama),	1823
6. Belhaven,	S. JAMES',	1868
7. Bonnerton,	S. JOHN'S,	1833
8. Clinton,	S. PAUL'S,	1854
9. Edenton,	S. PAUL'S,	1817
10. Elizabeth City,	CHRIST CHURCH,	1826 or 1830
11. Fayetteville,	S. JOHN'S,	1817
12. Fayetteville,	S. JOSEPH'S,	1873
13. Gatesville,	S. MARY'S,	1855
14. Goldsboro,	S. STEPHEN'S,	1854
15. Greenville,	S. PAUL'S,	1847
16. Hamilton,	S. MARTIN'S,	1873
17. Hertford,	HOLY TRINITY,	1848
18. Hope Mills,	CHRIST CHURCH,	1873
19. Hyde County,	S. GEORGE'S (P.O. Lake Landing)	1869
20. Kinston,	S. MARY'S,	1868
21. Lenoir County,	HOLY INNOCENTS' (P. O. Seven	
22. New Bern,	Springs),	1871
	CHRIST CHURCH,	1817
23. New Bern,	S. CYPRIAN'S,	1884
24. Pitt County,	S. JOHN'S (P. O. Grifton, R.F.D.),	1845
25. Plymouth,	GRACE,	1843
26. Roper,	S. LUKE'S,	1842
27. Scuppernong,	S. DAVID'S (P. O. Creswell)	1848
28. Southport,	S. PHILIP'S,	1851 and 1904
29. Vanceboro,	S. PAUL'S,	1836
30. Washington,	S. PETER'S,	1824
31. Williamston,	CHURCH OF THE ADVENT,	1850
32. Wilmington,	GOOD SHEPHERD,	1907
33. Wilmington,	S. JAMES',	1817
34. Wilmington,	S. JOHN'S,	1860
35. Wilmington,	S. MARK'S,	1872
36. Wilmington,	S. PAUL'S,	1859
37. Windsor,	S. THOMAS',	1843
38. Winton,	S. JOHN'S,	1877
39. Woodville,	GRACE,	1855

## Parishes, Missions and Date of Admission.

May,

## ORGANIZED MISSIONS.

		Organized
1. Ayden,	S. JAMES',	1901
2. Columbia,	S. ANDREWS',	1905
3. Edenton,	S. JOHN EVANGELIST'S,	1881
4. Edward,	THE REDEEMER,	1906
5. Elizabeth City,	S. PHILIP'S,	1906
6. Fairfield,	ALL SAINTS',	1907
7. Kinston,	S. AUGUSTINE'S,	1899
8. Maxton,	S. MATTHEW'S,	1893
9. Roxobel,	S. MARK'S,	1892
10. Sladesville,	S. JOHN'S,	1907
11. Snow Hill,	S. BARNABAS',	1884
12. Trenton,	GRACE,	1885
13. Winterville,	S. LUKE'S,	1906

## UNORGANIZED MISSIONS.

Name:	Location.	Clergy in Charge:
S. THOMAS'	Atkinson,	Rev. Edward Wootten.
	Aurora,	Rev. W. G. Avant,
HOLY INNOCENTS',	Avoca,	Rev. B. S. Lassiter,
S. CLEMENT'S,	Beaufort,	Rev. J. L. Taylor,
CALVARY,	Beaufort County,	
	Belhaven,	Rev. W. G. Avant.
S. JUDE'S,	Boardman,	Rev. E. Wootten.
S. MARY'S,	Burgaw,	Rev. T. P. Noe.
S. JOSEPH'S,	Camden C. H.,	Rev. C. F. Smith.
S. THOMAS',	Craven County,	Rev. J. H. Brown.
S. THOMAS',	Cumberland Co.,	
S. GABRIEL'S,	Faison,	Rev. Edward Wootten.
EMMANUEL,	Farmville,	Rev. B. F. Huske.
	Goldsboro,	Rev. J. W. Herritage.
S. ANDREW'S,	Greenville,	Rev. W. T. Wood.
SWAN QUARTER,	Hyde County,	Rev. A. C. D. Noe.
WACCAMAW,	Lake Waccamaw,	Rev. Edward Wootten.
S. BARNABAS',	Murfreesboro,	Rev. J. B. Gible.
S. STEPHEN'S,	Red Springs,	Rev. I. W. Hughes.
	Sunbury,	
S. PETER'S,	Gates County,	Rev. C. F. Smith.
	Stonewall,	Rev. J. H. Brown.
S. PAUL'S,	Washington,	Rev. W. T. Wood.
S. JOHN'S,	Weeksville,	Rev. C. F. Smith.

## PAROCHIAL MISSIONS.

Bath,	S. Thomas' Parish,	S. Matthew's, Yeatesville.
Belhaven,	S. James' Parish,	S. Augustine's, Panteo.
Edenton,	S. Paul's Parish,	Rockabock Mission.
Fayetteville,	S. John's, Parish,	S. Philip's Mission.
Hertford,	Holy Trinity Parish,	Chapel, Good Shep., Winfall.
Scuppernong,	S. David's Parish,	Christ Church, Creswell.

I certify that the above list of Parishes, Organized Missions and other Missions in the Diocese of East Carolina, is the "Official List," as reported by the Committee in 1901, with the changes ordered by the Councils of 1903-4, 1906, 1907, 1908, and 1909.

FREDERICK N. SKINEER,  
Secretary of the Council.



1909.

Delegates and Alternates.

Delegates Elected to Seats in The Council of 1909.

PARISHES.

Those marked (\*) were present.

Aurora, CHAPEL OF THE CROSS, —————	
W. T. Bryan,	
*C. S. Dixon,	
*H. M. Bonner,	
B. T. Bonner.	
Bath,	S. THOMAS', Rev. C. D. Malone.
J. Y. Bonner,	W. A. Tankard,
J. F. Carrow.	J. R. Gibbs,
Beaufort,	S. PAUL'S, Rev. F. N. Skinner.
N. W. Taylor,	W. J. Morgan,
C. R. Wheatley,	C. A. Clawson,
A. Thomas,	Daniel G. Fowle,
J. L. Gible.	Thomas Thomas.
Beaufort County,	TRINITY, Rev. N. Harding.
*W. H. Patrick,	George Frank Hill,
Frederick Wolfenden,	Jesse Turnage.
*N. C. Hughes, Jr.,	W. H. Blount, Jr.,
Blaney Turnage.	James Bright.
Beaufort County,	ZION, Rev. N. Harding.
Horace A. Cutler,	*J. S. Cutler,
*William H. Braddy,	C. E. Tankard,
Moses H. Cutler,	C. C. N. Cutler,
L. H. Cutler.	R. B. Cutler.
Belhaven,	S. JAMES', Rev. A. C. D. Noe.
*G. L. Swindell,	Dr. E. F. Martin,
E. L. Roper,	F. S. Jarvis,
James W. Smith.	Fritz Fritzson.
Bonnerton,	S. JOHN'S, —————
*L. C. Tripp,	T. C. Butt,
L. D. Bonner,	G. M. Tuten,
*W. M. Butt.	M. M. Gray.
Clinton,	S. PAUL'S, Rev. W. R. Noe.
*J. A. Ferrell,	T. H. Partrick,
*T. M. Ferrell,	T. M. Ferrell, Jr.
L. M. Patrick,	
Dr. F. H. Holmes,	
Edenton,	S. PAUL'S, Rev. R. B. Drane, D. D.
*W. B. Shepard,	L. F. Zeigler,
Frank Wood,	W. D. Pruden,
*M. H. Dixon,	H. G. Wood,
J. H. McMullen, Jr.	T. H. Shepard.

## Delegates and Alternates

May,

Elizabeth City, CHRIST CHURCH, Rev. C. F. Smith.  
 F. M. Grice, George M. Scott,  
 \*H. T. Greenleaf, Sr., Dr. J. H. White,  
 J. B. Flora, \*Dr. J. B. Griggs,  
 \*J. C. B. Ehringhaus. J. T. McCabe.

Fayetteville, S. JOHN'S, Rev. I. W. Hughes.  
 \*F. R. Rose, J. H. Anderson,  
 J. J. Crosswell, E. L. Hawley,  
 H. R. Horne, J. S. Schenck,  
 \*B. R. Huske. Philip Hafgh.

Fayetteville, S. JOSEPH'S, Rev. W. B. Suthern, Jr.  
 F. H. Adams, J. B. Henderson,  
 G. J. Toole, James Waddell.  
 A. Dunn,  
 D. T. Watson.

Gatesville, S. MARY'S, Rev. J. B. Gible.  
 T. G. Hayes, J. J. Riddick,  
 \*G. D. Gatling, R. W. Gatling,  
 Martin Kellogg, W. R. Cowper,  
 E. R. Roberts. B. F. Willey.

Goldsboro, S. STEPHEN'S, Rev. J. G. Buskie.  
 D. S. Davis,  
 \*George C. Royall,  
 \*B. R. King,  
 \*Edgar H. Bain.

Greenville, S. PAUL'S, Rev. B. F. Huske.  
 \*Henry Harding, W. L. Brown,  
 \*R. R. Cotten, W. H. Dail, Jr.,  
 W. B. Brown, Z. T. Vincent,  
 F. M. Wooten. C. S. Carr.

Hamilton, S. MARTIN'S, Rev. W. J. Gordon.  
 T. E. Darden,  
 J. L. Barnhill,  
 \*Dr. B. L. Long,  
 E. B. Darden.

Hertford, HOLY TRINITY, Rev. B. S. Lassiter.  
 \*Dr. R. W. Smith, W. L. F. Babb,  
 T. F. Winslow, Watson Winslow,  
 Frank Nixon, Thomas Nixon,  
 \*W. G. Gaither, Sr. Walter Rawlings.

Hope Mills, CHRIST CHURCH, Rev. I. W. Hughes.  
 John Wishart, C. B. Creel,  
 J. J. Stone. William Johnson.

Hyde County, S. GEORGE'S, Rev. A. C. D. Noe.  
 H. S. Gibbs, L. J. Weston,  
 W. R. Gibbs, B. F. Roper,  
 S. T. Gaskins, O. T. Credle,  
 H. L. Mann. T. R. Spencer.

1909.

Delegates and Alternates.

Kinston,  
S. H. Abbott,  
\*J. P. Haskitt,  
\*G. V. Cowper,  
W. T. Hines.

S. MARY'S, Rev. J. H. Griffith.  
D. F. Wooten,  
E. B. Marsten,  
\*H. C. V. Peebles,  
V. Lee Turrentine.

Lenoir County, HOLY INNOCENTS', Rev. F. N. Skinner.  
N. B. Whitfield, W. A. Jones,  
J. G. Whitfield, Robert J. Whitfield,  
Oscar Hardy, Jasper Newman.  
M. W. Uzzell, \*L. P. Hardy.

New Bern, CHRIST CHURCH, Rev. J. H. Brown.  
\*H. R. Bryan, B. S. Gulon,  
\*G. H. Roberts, W. G. Boyd,  
\*W. S. Simmons, \*William Dunn, Jr.,  
\*T. C. Warren, H. Whitehurst.

New Bern, S. CYPRIAN'S, Rev. J. L. Taylor.  
John H. Fisher, Aaron Richmond.

Pitt County, S. JOHN'S, Rev. J. H. Griffith.  
\*J. T. Worthington, W. C. Mewborn,  
\*Dr. W. C. Whitfield, E. E. Powell,  
E. S. Laughinghouse, E. A. Johnson,  
W. J. Kilpatrick, W. J. Laughinghouse.

Plymouth, GRACE, Rev. W. J. Gordon.  
Clarence Latham,  
L. Clyde Cahoon.

Roper, S. LUKE'S, Rev. Luther Eborn.  
\*T. W. Blount, Edgar Spruill,  
James Vail, W. A. Blount,  
N. C. Vail, W. T. Spruill,  
N. B. Mizell, G. V. Lewis.

Scuppernong, S. DAVID'S, Rev. Luther Eborn.  
\*D. Spruill, E. F. Swain,  
\*Dr. W. H. Hardison, H. H. Phelps,  
A. G. Walker, Dr. J. L. Hassell,  
T. A. Swain, Jesse Tarkenton.

Southport, S. PHILIP'S, Rev. E. Wooten.

Vanceboro, S. PAUL'S, Rev. C. D. Malone.

Washington, S. PETER'S, Rev. N. Harding,  
\*J. G. Bragaw, W. B. Morton,  
\*E. K. Willis, C. L. Morton,  
\*Dr. W. A. Blount, \*W. B. Harding,  
\*D. W. Bell, John H. Bonner.

Williamston, ADVENT, Rev. W. J. Gordon.  
\*W. G. Lamb, A. D. Mizell,  
J. M. Sitterson, J. H. Saunders,  
\*F. F. Fagan, F. W. Hoyt,  
J. G. Staton, W. G. Lamb, Jr.

## Delegates and Alternates.

May,

Wilmington, GOOD SHEPHERD, Rev. T. P. Noe.  
 R. S. Pridgen, D. D. Barber,  
 R. J. Sellers, C. H. Thompson,  
 J. M. Lord, Adams Eakins,  
 Ernest Erwin, James R. Guthrie.

Wilmington, S. JAMES', \_\_\_\_\_  
 J. V. Grainger, J. Van B. Metts,  
 W. F. Robertson, W. G. Pulliam,  
 \*J. Allen Taylor, J. M. Stevenson,  
 Clayton Giles, J. L. Hazlehurst.

Wilmington, S. JOHN'S, Rev. W. E. Cox.  
 \*William McLeod, H. F. Wilder,  
 J. Hicks Bunting, W. H. Yopp,  
 \*T. C. James, Joseph H. Smith,  
 J. A. Floyd, W. S. Micks.

Wilmington, S. MARK'S, Rev. E. R. Bennett.  
 John J. Geyer, Dr. Dallas Chestnutt,  
 Thomas H. Knight, Henry Brown,  
 John H. Webster, Charles H. Stewart.

Wilmington, S. PAUL'S, Rev. A. W. Seabrease.  
 George O. Gaylord,  
 R. C. Cantwell,  
 R. H. Pickett,  
 G. P. Howey.

Windsor, S. THOMAS', Rev. J. B. Gible.  
 Francis D. Winston,  
 Dr. C. J. Sawyer,  
 R. W. Askew, Jr.

Winton, S. JOHN'S, Rev. J. B. Gible.  
 \*J. A. Northcutt, H. B. Knox,  
 \*E. L. Banks, Dr. W. B. Pollard.

Woodville, GRACE, Rev. J. B. Gible.  
 \*Perry Renfrow,  
 Dr. L. S. Webb,  
 J. A. Grant,  
 \*John H. Spivey.

## ORGANIZED MISSIONS.

Ayden, S. JAMES', Rev. B. F. Huske.  
 \*H. G. Burton, J. W. Boyd.

Columbia, S. ANDREW'S, Rev. Luther Eborn.  
 \*R. A. Kohloss, Dr. W. W. Stancill.

Edenton, S. JOHN EVANGELIST'S, \_\_\_\_\_

Edward, THE REDEEMER, \_\_\_\_\_

Elizabeth City, S. PHILIP'S, \_\_\_\_\_

1909.

Delegates and Alternates.

Fairfield,	ALL SAINTS', Rev. A. C. D. Noe.
Kinston, J. G. Banton.	S. AUGUSTINE'S, Rev. J. W. Herritage. J. C. Clark.
Maxton,	S. MATTHEW'S, Rev. E. Wootten.
Roxobel,	S. MARK'S, Rev. J. B. Gibble.
Sladesville,	S. JOHN'S, Rev. A. C. D. Noe.
Snow Hill, L. V. Morrill.	S. BARNABAS', Rev. J. H. Griffith. *W. J. Jordan.
Trenton, *George C. Herritage.	GRACE, Rev. F. N. Skinner. J. A. Smith.
Winterville,	S. LUKE'S, Rev. B. F. Huske.



## Scale of Assessment.

May,

## Scale of Assessment

FOR THE CURRENT YEAR UPON THE PARISHES, MISSIONS  
AND CONGREGATIONS OF THE DIOCESE.

## PARISHES.

Aurora, Chapel of Cross \$	36	Lenoir Co., Holy Innocents'\$	12
Bath, S. Thomas.....	12	New Bern, Christ Church..	270
Beaufort, S. Paul's.....	30	New Bern, S. Cyprian's...	12
Belhaven, S. James'.....	18	Pitt Co., S. John's .....	30
Bonnerton, S. John's.....	18	Plymouth, Grace Church..	12
Beaufort Co., Trinity .....	20	Roper, S. Luke's.....	12
Beaufort Co., Zion .....	24	Scuppernong, S. David's ..	30
Clinton, S. Paul's .....	36	Southport, S. Philip's.....	12
Edenton, S. Paul's.....	100	Vanceboro, S. Paul's.....	6
Elizabeth City, Christ Ch..	125	Washington, S. Peter's ....	180
Fayetteville, S. John's....	270	Williamston, Advent.....	30
Fayetteville, S. Joseph's...	18	Wilmington, Good Shepherd	10
Gatesville, S. Mary's.....	18	Wilmington, S. James'....	600
Goldsboro, S. Stephen's...	75	Wilmington, S. John's.....	100
Greenville, S. Paul's .....	48	Wilmington, S. Paul's.....	60
Hamilton, S. Martin's.....	18	Wilmington, S. Mark's.....	18
Hertford, Holy Trinity.....	50	Windsor, S. Thomas'.....	36
Hope Mills, Christ Church	18	Winton, S. John's.....	6
Hyde Co., S. George's....	36	Woodville, Grace Church..	20
Kinston, S. Mary's .....	40		

\$2,466

## MISSIONS.

Ayden, S. Luke's.....\$	12	Kinston, S. Augustine's....	5
Atkinson, S. Thomas' .....	5	Murfreesboro, S. Barnabas'	5
Avoca, Holy Innocents'.....	12	Red Springs, S. Stephen's.	5
Boardman, S. Jude's .....	10	Roxobel, S. Mark's.....	16
Columbia, S. Andrew's .....	5	Snow Hill, S. Barnabas'...	6
Craven Co., S. Thomas'.....	6	Swan Quarter .....	6
Creswell .....	5	Trenton, Grace Church....	12
Cumberland Co., S. Thomas'	12	Waccamaw .....	5
Fairfield, All Saints' .....	12	Weeksville, S. John's.....	6
Faison, S. Gabriel's.....	12	Winfall .....	5
Farmville, Emmanuel .....	5	Yeatesville .....	5
Maxton, S. Matthew's.....	5		

\$ 177

The foregoing scale is only recommendatory in so far as applicable to the Mission Stations.

1909.

Pledges.

# PLEDGES

FOR DIOCESAN MISSIONS MADE AT THE COUNCIL OF 1909.

Aurora, Chapel of Cross...\$	25.00	Windsor, S. Thomas'....\$	40.00
*Bath, S. Thomas'.....	10.00	Winton, S. John's.....	25.00
*Beaufort, S. Paul's.....	17.00	Woodville, Grace.....	25.00
Beaufort Co., Trinity....	22.50		
Beaufort Co., Zion.....	20.00	Ayden, S. James'.....	10.00
Belhaven, S. James'.....	15.00	Columbia, S. Andrew's...	10.00
Bonnerton, S. John's....	10.00	Edenton, S. John Evange-	
*Clinton, S. Paul's.....	20.00	list's .....	
Edenton, S. Paul's.....	60.00	Edward, The Redeemer..	10.00
Elizabeth City, Christ Ch.	75.00	*Elizabeth City, S. Philip's	
Fayetteville, S. John's..	100.00	*Kinston, S. Augustine's.	
*Fayetteville, S. Joseph's	10.00	Maxton, S. Matthew's....	2.00
Gatesville, S. Mary's....	35.00	Roxobel, S. Mark's.....	20.00
Goldsboro, S. Stephen's..	50.00	Snow Hill, S. Barnabas'..	7.00
Greenville, S. Paul's.....	40.00	Winterville, S. Luke's....	10.00
Hamilton, S. Martin's....	15.00	*Trenton, Grace .....	
Hertford, Holy Trinity...	40.00		
Hope Mills, Christ Ch....	10.00		
Hyde Co., S. George's....	20.00	Atkinson, S. Thomas'....	2.00
Kinston, S. Mary's .....	20.00	*Avoca, Holy Innocents',	
Lenoir Co., Holy Inno-		Boardman, S. Jude's....	6.00
cents' .....	12.50	*Camden C. H., S. Joseph's	10.00
New Bern, Christ Church	100.00	Cumberland County, S.	
New Bern, S. Cyprian's..	15.00	Thomas' .....	5.00
Pitt County, S. John's....	30.00	Fairfield .....	7.00
Plymouth, Grace .....	13.00	Faison, S. Gabriel's.....	5.00
Roper, S. Luke's.....	12.00	*Farmville, Emmanuel..	
Scuppernong, S. David's..	22.00	Murfreesboro, S. Barnabas'	6.00
*Southport, S. Philip's..	7.00	Red Springs, S. Stephen's	5.00
*Vanceboro, S. Paul's....	5.00	Shawboro .....	5.00
Washington, S. Peter's..	75.00	Swan Quarter .....	5.00
Williamston, Advent.....	20.00	Sunbury, Gates County,	
Wilmington, Good Sheph'd	25.00	S. Peter's .....	10.00
Wilmington, S. James'...	333.00	Waccamaw .....	5.00
*Wilmington, S. John's..	73.00	Weeksville .....	10.00
*Wilmington, S. Paul's..	30.00	Raleigh, S. Mary's School	10.00
Wilmington, S. Mark's..	15.00		

\$1,652.00

(\*) No Pledges made; amounts are former apportionment.

## List of Apportionments on Parishes and Missions for General Missions.

Aurora, Chapel of Cross	\$ 10.00	Lenoir Co., Holy Innocents'	5.00
Avoca, Holy Innocent's,		Maxton, S. Matthew's,	2.50
Mission	5.00	Murfreesboro, S. Barnabas	5.00
Ayden, S. James'	5.00	New Bern, Christ Church	100.00
Bath, S. Thomas'	5.00	New Bern, S. Cyprian's	15.00
Beaufort, S. Paul's	12.50	Pitt Co., S. John's	10.00
Belhaven, S. James'	10.00	Plymouth, Grace	10.00
Bonnerton, S. John's	6.00	Roxobel, St. Mark's, Mission	5.00
Beaufort Co., Trinity	10.00	Scuppernong, S. David's	10.00
Beaufort Co., Zion	15.00	Snow Hill, S. Barnabas',	10.00
Boardman	5.00	Mission	2.00
Camden	5.00	Stonewall, Bay River,	5.00
Columbia, S. Andrew's	5.00	Mission	5.00
Clinton, S. Paul's	15.00	Trenton, Grace, Mission	90.00
Craven Co., S. Thomas'	5.00	Vanceboro, S. Paul's	10.00
Cumberland Co., S. Thomas'	5.00	Washington, S. Peter's	5.00
Edenton, S. John Evangelist, Mission	5.00	Roper, S. Luke's	5.00
Edenton, S. Paul's	50.00	Weeksville, S. John's, Mission	10.00
Edward, Mission	5.00	Williamston, Advent	5.00
Elizabeth City, Christ Ch.	50.00	Wilmington, Good Shepherd	300.00
Faison, S. Gabriel's, Mission	5.00	Wilmington, S. James'	50.00
Farmville	5.00	Wilmington, S. John's	15.00
Fayetteville, S. John's	90.00	Wilmington, S. Paul's	25.00
Fayetteville, S. Joseph's	10.00	Windsor, S. Thomas'	10.00
Gatesville, S. Mary's	10.00	Winton, S. John's	5.00
Goldsboro, S. Stephen's	25.00	Winterville, S. John's	5.00
Greenville, S. Paul's	20.00	Woodville, Grace	5.00
Hamilton, S. Martin's	10.00		
Hertford, Holy Trinity	25.00		
Hope Mills, Christ Ch.	5.00		
Hyde Co., S. George's	10.00		
Kinston, S. Mary's	20.00		
Lake Waccamaw, Mis.	5.00		

The foregoing apportionments for the various parishes and Missions have been made by the Bishop, and are forwarded at his request.

The remittances are to be made through the Diocesan Treasurer.

1909. Apportionment for Salary of Rector at Chapel Hill.

Apportionment for Salary of Rector at Chapel Hill.

Chapel of The Cross,	Aurora,	\$ 5.00
S. Thomas',	Bath,	2.00
S. Paul's,	Beaufort,	5.00
S. James',	Belhaven,	5.00
S. John's,	Bonnerton,	2.00
S. Paul's,	Clinton,	4.00
S. Paul's,	Edenton,	35.00
Christ Church,	Elizabeth City,	35.00
S. John's,	Fayetteville,	50.00
S. Mary's,	Gatesville,	3.00
S. Stephen's,	Goldsboro,	15.00
S. Paul's,	Greenville,	25.00
S. Martin's	Hamilton,	7.00
Holy Trinity,	Hertford,	12.00
Christ Church,	Hope Mills,	2.00
S. George's,	Hyde County,	3.00
S. Mary's,	Kinston,	25.00
Holy Innocents',	Lenoir County,	2.00
Christ Church,	New Bern,	50.00
S. John's,	Pitt County,	10.00
Grace Church,	Plymouth,	5.00
S. Luke's,	Roper,	5.00
S. David's,	Scuppernong,	3.00
S. Philip's,	Southport,	2.00
S. Paul's,	Vanceboro,	2.00
S. Peter's,	Washington,	40.00
S. James',	Ayden,	2.00
S. Andrew's,	Columbia,	2.00
The Redeemer,	Edward,	2.00
All Saints',	Fairfield,	2.00
S. Matthew's,	Maxton,	4.00
S. Mark's,	Roxobel,	3.00
S. John's,	Sladesville,	2.00
S. Barnabas',	Snow Hill,	8.00
S. Luke's,	Winterville,	2.00
Grace,	Trenton,	2.00
S. Thomas',	Atkinson,	2.00
Holy Innocents',	Avoca,	5.00
S. Jude's,	Boardman,	3.00
S. Joseph's,	Camden,	1.00
S. Thomas',	Craven County,	2.00

Apportionment for Salary of Rector at Chapel Hill.		May.
S. Gabriel's,	Faison,	3.00
Emmanuel,	Farmville,	1.75
S. Barnabas',	Murfreesboro,	2.00
S. Stephen's,	Red Springs,	4.00
S. Peter's,	Sunbury,	2.00
S. John's,	Weeksville,	2.00
S. Matthew's,	Yeatesville,	2.00
Advent,	Williamston,	15.00
Good Shepherd,	Wilmington,	12.00
S. James',	Wilmington,	150.00
S. John's,	Wilmington,	25.00
S. Paul's,	Wilmington,	15.00
S. Thomas',	Windsor,	10.00
S. John's,	Winton,	2.00
Grace Church,	Woodville,	5.00



1909.

Scale of Apportionments.

Scale of Apportionments by the Bishop's House  
Committee.

		Appor- tioned.	Paid.
Aurora .....	Chapel of the Cross .....	\$ 120.00	\$
Bath .....	S. Thomas' .....	40.00	
Beaufort .....	S. Paul's .....	100.00	42.20
Beaufort County .....	Trinity .....	80.00	50.00
Beaufort County .....	Zion .....	80.00	
Belhaven .....	S. James' .....	60.00	20.00
Bonnerton .....	S. John's .....	60.00	5.00
Clinton .....	S. Paul's .....	120.00	
Edenton .....	St. Paul's .....	500.00	376.00
Elizabeth City .....	Christ Church .....	500.00	272.50
Fayetteville .....	S. John's .....	1,200.00	115.00
Fayetteville .....	S. Joseph's .....	75.00	32.85
Gatesville .....	S. Mary's .....	100.00	75.00
Goldsboro .....	S. Stephen's .....	350.00	23.50
Greenville .....	S. Paul's .....	250.00	30.00
Hamilton .....	S. Martin's .....	75.00	75.00
Hertford .....	Holy Trinity .....	200.00	77.00
Hope Mills .....	Christ Church .....	60.00	
Hyde County .....	S. George's .....	150.00	
Kinston .....	S. Mary's .....	200.00	65.00
Lenoir County .....	Holy Innocents' .....	50.00	50.00
New Bern .....	Christ Church .....	1,200.00	422.75
New Bern .....	S. Cyprian's .....	75.00	75.00
Pitt County .....	S. John's .....	150.00	20.55
Plymouth .....	Grace .....	50.00	17.00
Roper, Wash. Co., .....	S. Luke's .....	50.00	50.00
Scuppernon .....	S. David's .....	160.00	18.50
Southport .....	S. Philip's .....	40.00	
Vanceboro .....	S. Paul's .....	25.00	
Washington .....	S. Peter's .....	1,000.00	255.50
Williamston .....	Advent .....	200.00	122.50
Wilmington .....	St. James' .....	3,500.00	2,143.50
Wilmington .....	S. John's .....	400.00	
Wilmington .....	S. Paul's .....	300.00	
Wilmington .....	S. Mark's .....	100.00	40.00
Wilmington .....	Good Shepherd .....	100.00	
Windsor .....	St. Thomas' .....	150.00	75.00
Winton .....	S. John's .....	25.00	12.50
Woodville .....	Grace .....	75.00	75.00
ORGANIZED MISSIONS.			
Ayden .....	St. James' .....	\$ 25.00	\$
Columbia .....	S. Andrew's .....	50.00	16.00
Edenton .....	S. John Evangelist's .....	25.00	5.00
Edward .....	Redeemer .....	50.00	
Elizabeth City .....	S. Philip's .....	25.00	
Kinston .....	S. Augustine's .....	10.00	3.00

## Scale of Apportionments.

May,

Maxton .....	S. Matthew's .....	20.00	20.00
Roxobel .....	S. Mark's .....	25.00	25.00
Snow Hill .....	S. Barnabas' .....	50.00	50.00
Trenton .....	Grace .....	50.00	
Winterville .....	S. Luke's .....	15.00	6.25
UNORGANIZED MISSIONS.			
Atkinson .....	S. Thomas' .....	\$ 50.00	\$
Avoca .....	Holy Innocents' ....	50.00	40.50
Boardman .....	St. Jude's .....		50.00
Craven County .....	S. Thomas' .....	25.00	5.00
Fairfield .....	All Saints' .....	40.00	
Faison .....	S. Gabriel's .....	25.00	5.00
Farmville .....	Emmanuel .....	40.00	5.00
Sunbury .....	S. Peter's .....	50.00	20.10
Sladesville .....	S. John's .....	35.00	
Murfreesboro .....	S. Barnabas' .....	20.00	15.00
Red Springs .....	S. Stephen's .....	50.00	
Washington .....	S. Paul's .....	50.00	2.00
Weeksville .....	S. John's .....	25.00	10.00
PAROCHIAL MISSIONS.			
Winfall .....	S. Matthew's .....	\$ 20.00	\$
Yeatesville .....	Good Shepherd ....	25.00	
Totals .....		\$12,870.00	4,914.70

# Journal of Proceedings, Council of 1909.

## FIRST DAY.

Washington, N. C., May 22nd. 1909.

The Twenty-sixth Annual Council of the Protestant Episcopal Church in the Diocese of East Carolina met in S. Peter's Church at 9 o'clock P. M.

The Rt. Rev. the Bishop of the Diocese called the Council to order, and opened its sessions with the Creed and Prayers.

The Secretary called the Roll of Clergy and Delegates, and twenty-two (22) Clergymen, and thirty-nine (39) Delegates representing twenty (20) Parishes and three (3) Organized Missions, answered to their names as follows:

The Rt. Rev. Robert Strange, D. D., the Rev. Messrs. Avant, Bennett, Buskie, Cox, Drane, D. D., Eborn, Gible, Gordon, Harding, Hughes, Lassiter, T. P. Noe, Skinner, Smith, Taylor, Wood, Wooten, Herriage, Huske, Malone and W. R. Noe.

Messrs. W. H. Braddy, J. S. Cutler, L. C. Tripp, J. A. Ferrell, T. M. Ferrell, W. B. Shepard, H. T. Greenleaf, Dr. J. B. Griggs, F. E. Rose, B. R. Huske, G. D. Gatling, B. R. King, E. H. Bain, Henry Harding, R. R. Cotten, W. G. Gaither, J. P. Haskitt, G. V. Cowper, H. C. V. Peebles, L. P. Hardy, W. S. Simmons, T. W. Blount, D. Spruill, Dr. W. H. Hardison, J. G. Bragaw, E. K. Willis, Dr. W. A. Blount, W. B. Harding, W. G. Lamb, F. F. Fagan, A. E. Mizell, Wm. McLeod, T. C. James, J. A. Northcutt, E. L. Banks, Perry Renfrow, J. H. Spivey, H. G. Burton, R. A. Kohloss, and W. J. Jordan.

There being a quorum present, the Council was organized by the election of the Rev. Nathaniel Harding, President, and the Rev. F. N. Skinner, Secretary.

The Bishop appointed the following committees:

**Elections:** Rev. Luther Eborn, Mr. Haskitt, Mr. Jordan.

**New Parishes:** Rev. B. S. Lassiter, Dr. Hardison, Mr. Hardy.

**Unfinished Business:** Rev. J. B. Gible, Mr. Cotten, Mr. Banks.

The Council then adjourned for Divine Services Sunday.

## SECOND DAY.

Sunday After Ascension Day, May 23rd. 1909.

At 11 o'clock, Morning Prayer was said in S. Peter's Church by Revs. I. W. Hughes, J. B. Gible and F. N. Skinner; and the Holy Communion was celebrated by the Rt. Rev. the Bishop, assisted by Revs. Luther Eborn, Edward Wootten, R. B. Drane, D. D., and Nathaniel Harding, Rector of the Parish, the Rev. C. F. Smith preaching the Conciliar Sermon from the text: Romans VIII:1. The offerings of the congregation were received for the N. Y. Bible and Common Prayer Book Society.

At 5 P. M., the Bishop conducted a Quiet Hour, assisted by the Rector of the Parish.

At 8:30 o'clock, Evening Prayer was said by the Revs J. G. Buskie, B. F. Huske, and T. P. Noe; after which the Bishop delivered his address. The offerings of the congregation were received for Diocesan Missions.— (For the Bishop's Address, see Appendix A.)

Divine services were held in S. Paul's Church by Revs. E. R. Bennett and J. W. Herritage, at 11 o'clock, Rev. E. R. Bennett celebrating the Holy Communion. At 3.30 o'clock, the service was said by Revs. W. T. Wood and J. W. Herritage, Rev. B. F. Huske preaching; and at 8:30 o'clock, the service was said by Revs. E. R. Bennett and W. G. Avant, Rev. J. L. Taylor preaching.

## THIRD DAY.

Monday, May 24th, 1909.

After Morning Prayer, said at 9:15 o'clock by the

1909.

**Report of Standing Committee.**

Revs. J. H. Brown and T. P. Noy, the Council was called to order by the Bishop.

The Secretary called the Roll, and two (2) Clergymen, Revs. J. H. Brown and J. H. Griffith; and twenty-one (21) Delegates representing six (6) additional Parishes and one (1) Organized Mission, not present Saturday, answered to their names, viz: Messrs. C. S. Dixon, H. M. Bonner, W. H. Patrick, N. C. Hughes, Jr., M. H. Cutler, G. L. Swindell, W. M. Butt, M. H. Dixon, J. C. B. Ehringhaus, G. C. Royall, Dr. B. L. Long, Dr. R. W. Smith, H. R. Bryan, G. H. Roberts, T. D. Warren, Wm. Dunn, Jr., J. T. Worthington, Dr. W. C. Whitfield, D. W. Bell, J. A. Taylor and G. C. Herriage.

The minutes of the preceding days were read and approved.

Rev. Mr. Harding read the

**Report of The Standing Committee.**

The duly elected members of the Standing Committee met in Christ Church, Elizabeth City, May 18th, 1908, and organized by the election of the Rev. Nathaniel Harding, President, the Rev. Robert B. Drane, D. D., President pro tem, and the Rev. F. N. Skinner, Secretary.

At a special meeting held the next day, this Letter of Advice was adopted unanimously:

"Whereas our Bishop has, in his Address to the Diocesan Council, declared that under Canon 19 of the General Convention, he feels at liberty to permit Christian men who are not ministers of this Church not only to make addresses in Church on special occasions, but also to minister by preaching; And

Whereas, such extension of the Proviso of Canon 19 is, in the judgment of many, contrary to the Constitution of this Church, and to the Ordinal and the Preface to the Ordinal in the Book of Common Prayer, and it is disturbing the order and peace of this Church;

Therefore, we, the Standing Committee of the Diocese of East Carolina, realizing our responsibility, do respectfully advise the Bishop not to go beyond the letter of this Canon, but to limit his



## Reports of Committees.

May,

permission, in such case, to the making of addresses on special occasions."

(Signed by the four members present.)

Three other meetings were held during the year.

Consent was given to the Consecration of the Rev. F. J. Kinsman, to be Bishop of the Diocese of Delaware; the Rev. Alfred Harding, D. D., to be Bishop of the Diocese of Washington; the Rev. Benjamin Brewster, to be Bishop of the Missionary District of Western Colorado; and the Rev. Nathaniel S. Thomas, to be Bishop of the Missionary District of Wyoming.

Revs. William J. Gordon and Henry W. Ticknor were recommended to the Bishop for Ordination to the Priesthood; John Walter Herritage, Bartholomew Fuller Huske and Walter Raleigh Noe, Candidates for Holy Orders, were recommended for Ordination to the Diaconate.

Notice was received from the Bishop that he had admitted as Candidates for Holy Orders, Norvin C. Duncan, December 24th, 1907, and Edmund L. Malone, February 25th, 1908.

The resignation of Col. DeRosset, on account of increasing physical disabilities, was accepted, with very great regret, as of date January 1st, 1909; and Mr. F. R. Rose was elected to fill his place.

Respectfully submitted,

NATHANIEL HARDING, President.

F. N. SKINNER, Secretary.

The Treasurer read his Report.

Rev. Mr. Cox presented the Report of the Committee on Canons, which was, on his motion, made the special order for the afternoon session, today.

Rev. Dr. Drane read the

### Report of the Trustees of St. Mary's School, Raleigh, N. C.

We present to this Council the Report of the Board of Trustees, as required by law, and for your own Diocesan Trustees we ask particular attention to the interests involved in that important institution of the Church.

To recapitulate: St. Mary's School is one of the most available meeting points of sacred interest and association for our Churchmen of the Carolinas, and it will doubtless continue to be for us of the State of North Carolina, for ever, the venerated educational mother of the highest type of our womankind. In all human probability, our Church in this State will always maintain St. Mary's

1909.

Reports of Committees.

as a School of Christian training and higher education for our whole State.

It is in its sixty-seventh year.

It is the largest Church Institution of any kind in the South, except Sewanee.

It has a large number of graduates scattered far and wide.

Its good influence has appealed to North Carolinians to the effect of moving them to give something like One Hundred Thousand Dollars to make it what it is.

It has begun to draw on the loyalty and devotion of those at a distance, as witnesses the Eleanor Clement Legacy. St. Mary's has lived to see other institutions of like purpose rise and grow. It is indeed necessarily brought into comparison with them in these hustling days.

Everything, every consideration, moves us to prompt adoption of energetic measures for strengthening what there is and for developing what now needs our help.

And what is there for us now to do but proceed to raise an Endowment Fund for St. Mary's? This measure is recommended by the Trustees; let us adopt it, and work for it.

We call attention of the Council to the propriety of electing two of the Board of East Carolina Trustees of St. Mary's School to succeed those whose term of office expires this year.

ROBT. B. DRANE,  
 For East Carolina Trustees.

May 24, 1909.

Report of The President of the Trustees of St. Mary's School.

The undersigned, on behalf of the Board of Trustees, submits to this Convention the following Report as required by the Act of Incorporation.

The Statement of the Treasurer of the Corporation for the year ending May 1, 1909, may be summarized as follows:

Balance on hand May 1, 1908 .....	\$ 639.61	
Received from the Rector .....	35.00	
Collected on old note .....	185.35—	\$859.96
<hr/>		
Paid expenses of Meeting of Trustees, May, 1908. \$	49.05	
Paid expenses of Meeting of Trustees, Nov., 1908.	35.50	
Paid Telephone and Telegraph bills .....	1.95	
Paid Gold Medal .....	8.00	
Paid travelling expenses Bishop Cheshire ....	50.00	
Paid salary Secretary and Treasurer .....	100.00	
Balance on hand, May 1, 1909 .....	615.46—	\$859.96

## Report of St. Mary's School.

May.

The Treasurer also reports special funds in his hands during the past year:

The Martin Scholarship Fund in Savings Bank .....	\$ 3,250.00
Legacy of Miss Clement, Cash .....	2,975.91
Legacy of Miss Clement, Securities .....	27,946.17

The Clement Legacy has been devoted by the Trustees to the erection of much needed additions to the School buildings, to increase the accommodation and facilities of the School. Quite an extensive scheme of improvements has been adopted and plans for the erection of wings to the east and west of the main building, with a new and handsome front entrance, are being carried out by competent contractors who are under bond to complete the same in time for the opening of the new school year in September. Plans were also adopted for a large Dining Hall and Gymnasium. At a meeting of the Trustees last November the Executive Committee were directed to have all these improvements erected at once. The Executive Committee however found it impossible to follow the direction of the Board without incurring such an amount of debt as seemed too great a burden for the institution to bear. Efforts were made by the Rector and President of the Board to secure subscriptions and contributions for carrying out the whole scheme of buildings adopted by the Board of Trustees. These efforts however met with so little success that the Committee felt that all they could do was to undertake the erection of the additions and improvements to the Main Building. The contract price for these is just about the amount of the Clement Legacy. Before more can be undertaken our people must come forward with greater liberality than has yet been shown in support of our schemes for the development and improvement of St. Mary's School.

During the past year the enrollment of pupils has been: Boarders, 132; Day Pupils, 61; Total 193. Of these, 42 Boarders and 59 Day Pupils were from the Diocese of North Carolina; 30 from East Carolina; 17 from South Carolina; 12 from Asheville; 14 from Georgia; 8 from Florida. Of the Boarders 24 per cent. and of the Day Pupils 50 per cent. were not of our Communion.

In the opinion of the undersigned, St. Mary's School will begin its next year better equipped for effective work than it has ever before been in all its history. The improvements so plainly visible in its buildings and grounds represent a life and efficiency which extends even in greater degree to its intellectual and scholastic work. The Rector will be assisted by a large and accomplished staff of teachers; and is prepared to make the proper life and work of the School correspond with the design for external improvements which the Trustees have inaugurated. With the united and hearty support of the associated Dioceses we may expect to see St. Mary's School go forward in still widening influence and increasing usefulness in the service of the Church and of the community.

JOS. BLOUNT CHESHIRE.

President of the Board of Trustees.

1909.

Report of Committee on Communications.

Rev. Mr. Skinner read the

**Report of the Committee on Relation to and Communications From  
The General Convention.**

The Committee on Communications from the General Convention report that they have carefully considered the Proposed Amendments to the Constitution of the General Convention, and recommend the adoption of the proposed amendments, except the amendment to Article II, Section 4, relating to Suffragan Bishops.

For the benefit of those members of the Council who were not present at the last General Convention, and who have not carefully studied the Journal of that meeting, we have thought it advisable to give, briefly, a statement of the votes of this Diocese on the proposed amendments.

According to the record in the Journal, the Clerical Deputation voted Aye for the Preamble (but voted No when the Preamble, as amended, was adopted), for the amendment to Articles I. and II. While in every instance the Lay Deputies voted No.

The proposed amendments to Articles IX and X, were votes of concurrence with the House of Bishops, for which the vote is not taken by Dioceses and Orders.

As a matter of fact, though, strictly speaking, it was not referred to this Committee, the vote of East Carolina on the adoption of the Amendment to Canon 19, was UNANIMOUS AGAINST this amendment, by both Clerical and Lay Deputies. The Journal of the House of Deputies is in error in recording the vote of the Diocese in the affirmative.

The vote on the Amendment for Suffragan Bishops came up in connection with the proposition for Racial Bishops. Both the "Arkansas Plan," for an Autonomous Church for the Negro Race, and the proposition for Negro Missionary Districts and Negro Missionary Bishops, were defeated, and this proposed amendment for Suffragan Bishops was adopted. And, if it is passed by the next General Convention, the election of a Suffragan Bishop, not only for the Negro Race, but for any other race or language, will be possible.

The plan may be practicable in some places, but we believe it will be entirely impracticable in the South, for the purpose for which it was proposed. We therefore offer the following resolution:

**Resolved, That this Council records its opposition to the proposed amendment to Article II, Section 4, of the Constitution of the General Convention, providing for Suffragan Bishops.**

Respectfully submitted,

F. N. SKINNER,  
A. W. SEABREASE,  
W. B. SHEPARD.



---

**Registrar's Report.**

---

May.

The resolution was adopted.

The Registrar read his Report:

**Registrar's Report.**

The Registrar of the Diocese reports that he has received from the several Dioceses and Missionary Districts the Journals of the past year. No other addition has been made to the "collections in his hands." He has recorded, in the book kept for that purpose, the ordination of three Deacons and three Priests during the year, making fifty-seven ordinations, including the Consecrations of the two Bishops, in the Diocese. He has recorded the admission of two Clergymen into the Diocese; the dismissal of three Clergymen from the Diocese. The Consecration of no Church, and the death of no Clergyman has been reported.

The Diocese has not provided any place for the preservation or proper care of the Journals and other papers committed to the custody of the Registrar, and each year adds to the difficulty of keeping this "collection" safely and in good order.

Respectfully submitted,

F. N. SKINNER,

Registrar.

Rev. Mr. Cox read the

**Report of the Business Manager of The Mission Herald.**

The Business Manager of The Mission Herald begs to report that during the year ending May 15th, 1909, there have been twelve issues of The Mission Herald, averaging 1250 copies to the issue with one special issue of 2,000 copies, making approximately 16,000 copies of the paper that have been printed and sent out since the last Council.

We have on our regular subscription list 636 names. Of these 334 are paid to date, 247 are in arrears, and to the remaining 55 the paper is sent without charge. In addition to these we have a list of 250 names in the city of Wilmington to whom the paper is sent with a view to getting them on the paid subscription list, and also as a basis for securing local advertising. Our full Wilmington list contains 350 names, but nearly 100 of these have already paid for the paper and have been put on the list of paid subscribers. These, with the advertisers and exchanges, make a total list of about 1,000 to whom the paper is sent regularly. The remaining copies of each issue are kept to fill special orders, some sent as "sample copies," and some kept on file.

We also have on our books live advertising to the amount of \$216.50, of which \$56 is paid and \$160.50 due within the coming year. In addition to this we have a contract with the Norfolk and



1909.

Report of Editor of Mission Herald.

Southern Railroad for advertising to the amount of \$50.00, which is to be taken in transportation.

During the past year The Mission Herald has been much improved and enlarged. The size of the pages has been enlarged to the size of The Southern Churchman; the number of pages increased from 12 to 16; and a cut for front cover made from special design by J. & R. Lamb, of New York. These changes have considerably increased the cost of the paper, but we believe, as we have always believed, that the better we make the paper the more heartily will people support it, so we push ahead on faith and trust the future for adequate returns. The Bishop has rendered us material assistance that has enabled us to make these improvements, but we believe that the day is near at hand when the paper, with even more improvements, will take care of itself. That we are justified in this belief the following financial statement will show:

Receipts, May 15, 1908 to May 15, 1909:

Subscriptions .....	\$244.05	
Advertisements .....	123.52	
Donation—Bishop Strange .....	100.00	
Other Items .....	15.00	
		\$482.57

Disbursements, May 15, 1908 to May 15, 1909:

Deficit from last year .....	\$ 3.40	
Printing, 12 Issues .....	366.63	
Express, New Bern to Wilmington.....	15.45	
Postage .....	10.46	
Delivery in Wilmington .....	13.80	
Cut for front cover .....	5.10	
Incidentals .....	33.85	
		\$448.69

Cash on Hand ..... \$ 33.88

Respectfully submitted,

W. E. COX,  
 Business Manager.

Rev. T. P. Noe read the

Report of the Editor of The Mission Herald.

A very full, itemized, report of the Business Manager will show the material growth of the paper for the year, the substantial increase in paying subscriptions and advertising; the large addition in size and the attractive addition to its appearance, accomplished by the new cover.

There is small need to "blow" for The Mission Herald in this audience, because most of you have heard us all through the year and have given of your support and encouragement.

The Editor entered upon his duties last May with full faith in

The Mission Herald and its power to do things and the year has justified that faith.

From all parts of the Diocese have come gracious words of appreciation, accompanied by material evidence of interest. We wish to express here our appreciation of this growing interest and to bespeak greater interest for the coming year.

The Editor wishes to acknowledge gratefully the assistance rendered by his fellow laborers on the paper: first, to the Business Manager, whose zeal in the interest of the paper has made it possible to carry into successful effect the plans for enlargement and attractive appearance. Secondly, to Rev. John H. Brown, whose assistance has been constantly rendered, both in securing news items from his Convocation and in reading page proof, at the time of publication. Rev. Mr. Gible has manifested his zeal in stimulating the interest of his many parishioners, both as readers and writers, and a word of thanks is offered, with sincere appreciation, to the many who have contributed the interesting news items and helpful articles that have added so materially to the value of the paper.

There are other plans yet undeveloped for the greater increase of quantity and quality of The Mission Herald, which will add to its value.

The greatest need of The Mission Herald is an increase in subscribers, not chiefly for the pecuniary support, which is essential but especially because it will enlarge the influence of the paper and enable all parts of the Diocese to get the benefit that comes from intercourse.

Respectfully submitted,

THOMAS P. NOE, Editor.

On motion of Rev. Mr. Huske, the Reports were received and a vote of thanks was given to the Editors and Business Manager of The Mission Herald for their faithful and earnest work in bringing the paper to its present success.

Rev. Mr. Smith read the report of a Committee appointed by the Bishop to raise funds for the Virginia Dare Memorial Cross.

#### Report of Committee on the Virginia Dare Cross.

Your committee appointed at last Council to raise funds for the erection of a Cross at Old Fort Raleigh beg leave to report that the sum of \$125.51 has been raised for that purpose. They adopted the plan of asking each Sunday school scholar in the Diocese to contribute five cents for this object and this has been done. The

1909.

Report of Committee on Virginia Dare Cross.

Treasurer's report will show that, in addition to this, many sums in cash have been received.

Inasmuch, however, as we are not yet in possession of any designs of such cross or the estimated cost of same there seems to be no way of telling whether our efforts have come up to requirements or not.

We submit this report for what it is worth with the suggestion that the committee on designs complete the project.

Faithfully and respectfully,

CLAUDIUS F. SMITH,

J. T. McCABE, Treasurer,

B. R. HUSKE,

Committee,

To the Annual Council of the Diocese of East Carolina:

Joseph T. McCabe, Treasurer of the Virginia Dare Memorial Fund, begs leave to submit the following report of receipts of said fund up to and including May 1, 1909:

Miss Morton	\$ 1.00
B. R. Huske	5.00
I. T. McCabe	5.00
Wm. Calder	1.00
Rev. E. Wootten	1.00
Mr. C. G. Bragaw	1.00
Mr. Jno. Bragaw	1.00
Rev. T. P. Noe	1.00
Dr. Blount	1.00
Mrs. Herbert Bonner	1.00
Rev. N. Harding	1.00
Mrs. Biggs	5.00
Mr. C. W. Willis	1.00
D. W. Bell	1.00
G. L. Swindell	1.00
Judge Winston	5.00
J. H. Brown	2.00
Geo. C. Royall	5.00
Miss Collier	1.00
Mrs. Roberts	1.00
Miss Julia James	1.00
Edson Carr	1.00
C. D. Molten	.50
E. A. Womble	.50
G. W. Lane	.50
Misses Goelett and Hough	1.00
Mrs. Gordon	.50
Cash	.40
Cash	1.00
Cash	.50
G. W. Lane	.75
St. John's S. S., Winton, N. C.	1.00
Chocowinity, N. C., (Trinity Sunday School)	.45

**Report of Committee for Support of Clergyman at Chapel Hill. May,**

Bath and Yeatesville Sunday Schools .....	2.22
St. Barnabas Sunday School, Snow Hill .....	1.75
Roper, St. Luke's Sunday School .....	.65
Edenton, St. Paul's Sunday School .....	3.66
Kinston, St. Mary's Sunday School .....	5.00
Farmville .....	.50
Roxobel, St. Mark's Sunday School .....	.90
Ayden .....	1.00
St. John's, Pitt County .....	1.40
Winterville, N. C., Sunday School .....	1.25
Rev. R. B. Drane, cash .....	5.00
Wilmington, St. Paul's Sunday School .....	1.50
Goldsboro, St. Stephen's Sunday School .....	5.00
Hamilton, St. Martin's Sunday School .....	1.50
Wilmington, St. John's Sunday School .....	2.08
Windsor, St. Thomas' Sunday School .....	2.15
Woodville, Grace Parish Sunday School .....	1.35
Columbia, St. Andrew's Sunday School .....	1.20
Miss LeGrand .....	1.00
Washington, St. Peter's, Jr., Aux. ....	1.00
Wilmington, Good Shepherd Sunday School .....	2.62
Creswell, St. David's Sunday School .....	1.00
Fayetteville, St. John's Sunday School .....	2.00
Williamston, Advent Sunday School .....	2.85
Plymouth, Grace Sunday School .....	2.00
Washington, St. Peter's Sunday School .....	3.75
Mrs. M. B. Urquhart .....	5.00
Elizabeth City, Christ Church Sunday School .....	5.00
Holy Innocents, cash .....	2.25
New Bern, Christ Church Sunday School .....	5.00
Miss Susie Price, Wilmington, N. C. ....	1.00
Miss Carrie Price, Wilmington, N. C. ....	1.00
Woman's Auxiliary, Windsor, N. C. ....	1.80
<b>Total .....</b>	<b>\$125.51</b>

J. T. McCABE, Treasurer.

Rev. Mr. Smith read the

**Report of the Committee Appointed to Raise Funds For The Support  
of a Clergyman at Chapel Hill.**

May 21, 1909.

Rt. Rev. Robert Strange, D. D.,

Mr. Dear Bishop: Appended you will find a statement of the committee appointed by you and charged with the duty of raising five hundred dollars (\$500.00) from the churches in this Diocese for the support of a Clergyman at Chapel Hill. It is the opinion of the committee that the entire amount will be raised before the end of the year. We are convinced that had the various Rectors been notified of this need before their plans for the year had been laid all

1909.

**Report of Special Committee.**

would have responded to their assessments before the end of the Conciliar year.

Whereas, we lack only \$134.58, had all the Churches been able to respond as requested, and as almost all have done, who have responded at all, we would have raised an amount considerably over that required. Five Churches that have not responded at all were assessed \$50, \$25, \$50, \$12, and \$25 respectively. We believe these five will yet send in their quota which will make the amount raised \$527.00. The amount already paid in (\$365.42) has come from twenty-two (22) Parishes and Mission stations.

The names and amounts given by these Churches are herewith enclosed.

Faithfully and respectfully submitted,

CLAUDIUS F. SMITH,  
B. F. HUSKE,

Committee.

On motion of Mr. Huske, it was

Resolved, That Clergymen of this Diocese not entitled to seats visiting Clergy, Candidates for Holy Orders and Lay Readers present, and the Vestrymen of S. Peter's Church, be invited to seats in this Council.

Under this resolution, Revs. G. W. Lay, Rector of St. Mary's School, Raleigh; W. J. Smith, Superintendent of the Thompson Orphanage; R. W. Hogue and T. A. Cheatham, of the Diocese of North Carolina, and Rev. R. W. Patton, Secretary of the Missionary Department of Sewanee, took seats in the Council.

On motion of Mr. Huske, the Bishop's Address was referred to the Committee on the State of the Church.

Mr. Meares read the Report of the Special Committee to Build the Bishop's House, which was referred to the Committee on Finance.

**Report of Special Committee.**

Wilmington, N. C., May 17, 1909.

To the Diocesan Council of East Carolina:

The Committee on Building the Bishop's House was unable to make a final report at the last meeting of the Council on account



---

**Report of Committee on Unfinished Business.**

---

May.

of inability to complete the payment of sundry bills for work unfinished by the contractor. These bills amounted to \$987.90, but the amount, being in excess of the limit placed on the Committee, could not be paid from the Diocesan Treasury, and to avoid delay to claimants it was advanced by friends.

The Committee would respectfully recommend that the Treasurer be instructed to settle these bills to the extent named out of any funds that may hereafter come into his hands for the Bishop's House.

The Committee having completed the work assigned to it, and having settled all debts incurred, beg to be discharged.

J. ALLEN TAYLOR, Chairman,

THOS. D. MEARES,

Committee.

On motion of Rev. Mr. Huske, the Committee was discharged, with the thanks of the Council.

Mr. Banks read the

**Report of The Committee on Unfinished Business.**

The Committee on Unfinished Business respectfully reports that they have reviewed the Journal of the 25th Annual Council and find that there is no unfinished business to report.

REV. J. B. GIBBLE

R. R. COTTON,

E. L. BANKS.

Rev. T. P. Noe offered the following resolution:

Resolved, That it is the sense of this Council that in each Parish having frequent ministrations, one Sunday service in each month be given for Missionary Service outside the Parish, at such points as the Bishop may select in consultation with the Rector of the Parish, upon consent of the vestry.

Mr. Blount offered the following substitute:

Resolved: That this Diocese raise \$4,000.00 this year for Diocesan Missions.

Both of which were referred to the Committee of the Whole.

1909.

**Amendments to Canons.**

On motion of Rev. Mr. Harding, it was

Resolved: That the Business sessions of this Council shall be from 9:30 a. m. to 1:30 p. m. and from 3:30 to 6:00 p. m.

On motion, the Council went into the Committee of the Whole, the Bishop calling Mr. Lamb to the chair.

The Committee rose, and reported progress.

On motion, the Council took recess to 3:30 P. M.

**AFTERNOON SESSION.**

The Council re-assembled at 3:30 P. M., the Bishop presiding.

Rev. Mr. Brown offered the following resolution, which was referred to the Committee on Canons:

Resolved: That Canon 18, Section 3, line 6, be amended by striking out the words "the following form," and insert "a form to be prepared by the Secretary and adopted from time to time by the Council." Strike out the "Parochial Report" to Canon 18.

Rev. Mr. Skinner offered the following, which was referred to the Committee on Canons:

Resolved: That Canon 1 be amended by adding thereto an additional section, as follows:

"Section 4. Ex-Officio Members. The Trustees of the Diocese, the members of the Committee on Finance and of other committees elected by the Council, shall be ex-officio Members of the Council, but without the right to vote."

Amend Canon 18, section 3, by striking out under heading "Confirmed Persons," the items: "Number reported last year," and "Number lost by death or otherwise."

Rev. Mr. Gible offered the following resolution, which was referred to the Committee on Canons:

Resolved: That Canon 9, Section 5, be amended by adding in the

## Amendments to Constitution.

May.

title, after "Church Building" the words "and Extension."

In line 4, insert after the word "Diocese," the words "in buying land for Church purposes." In line 8, after the word "any," insert "land or." In line 12, after the word "building," insert the words "and Extension."

Rev. Mr. Smith offered the following resolution, which was referred to the Committee on Canons:

Resolved: That Article X, Section 3, line 2, of the Constitution be changed so as to read: "None shall be entitled to vote but baptized persons, male and female, of the age of twenty-one years etc."

Rev. Mr. Buskie offered the following resolution, which was referred to the Committee on Canons:

Resolved: That it shall be the duty of the Parish Priest at the first regular meeting, after the annual election of the vestry, to read such part, or parts, of the Constitution and Canons of the Church as relate to the duty, obligation and relations of a Vestry to a Parish.

On motion of Rev. Mr. Brown, it was

Resolved: That it is the sense of this Council that the property of S. Cyprian's Church is held by the Trustees of the Diocese, like all other property held by said Trustees for the benefit of the congregation, and that the property of St. Cyprian's will be under the management of the Vestry of said Parish and their successors so long as they are in communion with the Episcopal Church.

On motion of Rev. Mr. Smith, it was

Resolved: That the part of the Bishop's Address referring to Chapel Hill be referred to a special committee.

By invitation, Rev. G. W. Lay, Rector of St. Mary's School, addressed the Council on the work and needs of the School.

Mr. Meares presented the Report of the Commissioners of the Mary Ruffin Smith Fund, which was, on motion, referred to the Committee on Finance.

Rev. Mr. Cox read the Report of the Committee on Canons—the special order for this afternoon—and the proposed amendments to the Constitution were severally adopted, as follows:

1909.

**Amendments to Constitution.**

**Report of The Committee on Canons.**

In accordance with the resolutions of the Councils of 1907 and 1908 requiring the Committee on Canons to revise the Constitution and Canons of this Diocese, and to have its report printed for distribution thirty days before the meeting of the Council of 1909, your Committee begs to report that, after careful examination of the Constitution and Canons of the Diocese, we have made such revision as in our judgment seems expedient, and we herewith submit our report for your consideration. The Committee presents the proposed new Canon 14, without prejudice, for the consideration of the Council, as embodying the views of the Bishop on this subject.

**Note.** The term "Present Canon" in this report refers to the Canon as it now stands, with such amendment or amendments as may have been made to it since the current edition of the Constitution and Canons was printed. The Constitution is likewise considered with amendments. A summary of such amendments may be had by applying to the Secretary of the Diocese.

**Constitution.**

Articles I and II. Unchanged.

**ARTICLE III.**

Section 1. In line four strike out the words "fourth Thursday," and substitute the words "third Saturday."

Section 2. Unchanged.

Section 3. In line one strike out the word "Vestries" and substitute the word "Parishes."

**ARTICLE IV.**

Sections 1 and 2. Unchanged.

Section 3. In line three insert the word "duly" before the word "chosen," and strike out the words "by the Vestry."

Beginning with the words "and in case of" in line four strike out to the word "provided" in line seven.

Sections 4 and 5. Unchanged.

**ARTICLES V—VII.**

Unchanged.

**ARTICLE VIII.**

Sections 1 and 2. Unchanged.

Section 3. In line three strike out the words "be empowered" and substitute the words "have power."

**ARTICLE IX.**

Unchanged.

**ARTICLE X.**

## Amendments to Constitution.

May,

Section 1. In line one strike out the words "baptized adults" and substitute the words "adult communicants."

Sections 2 and 3. Unchanged.

## ARTICLES XI—XII.

Unchanged.

## ARTICLE XIII.

Strike out the whole of present Article XIII and substitute the following:

"In the election of a Bishop or a Bishop Coadjutor the Council shall vote by ballot and by Orders; and the concurrence of a majority of all the Clergy entitled to seats in the Council and a majority of the Lay Delegates voting by Parishes shall be necessary to an election; Provided, that the number of Parishes voting shall not be less than twenty.

## ARTICLES XIV—XVI.

Unchanged.

On motion of Rev. Mr. Brown, the report on these amendments to the Constitution, as a whole, were approved.

Rev. Mr. Cox then read the Report of the amendments proposed to the Canons:

## Canons.

## CANON 1.

Section 1. Unchanged.

Section 2. In line one change the word "Parish" to "Parishes," and in line two strike out the word "Vestries." Renumber this section making it section 3 and insert as Section 2 the following: Section 2. Election of Delegates. Delegates to the annual Council shall be elected at the same time and in the same manner as the Vestry of the Parish.

The Canon will then read as follows:

Section 1. Clergy. It shall be the duty, etc., etc., as in present Section 1.

Section 2. Election of Delegates. Delegates to the annual Council shall be elected at the same time and in the same manner as the Vestry of the Parish.

Section 3. Laity. The Clerks of the several Parishes and Clerks of Organized Missions electing, etc., etc., as per present Section 2.

## CANONS 2—6.

Unchanged.

## CANON 7—CHANCELLOR.

In line four insert the word "legal" before the word



1909.

**Amendments to Constitution.**

"adviser." In the same line put a comma (,) after the word "Bishop," and immediately following the comma insert the words "of the Standing Committee," making the Canon read as follows:

The Chancellor, who shall be a member of the legal profession, and a Communicant of the Church of this Diocese, shall be elected upon nomination by the Bishop. He shall be the legal adviser of the Bishop, of the Standing Committee and of the Trustees of the Diocese, and Counsel in all suits at law that may arise in the administration of the affairs of the Diocese. He shall be admitted to a seat in the Council, and to participation in its deliberations, without the right of voting.

**CANON 8.**

Unchanged.

**CANON 9.**

Section 1, (2). In line nine strike out the word "second" and substitute the word "third."

Sections 2-6. Unchanged.

Section 7. In line four strike out the word "second" and substitute the word "third."

Section 8. Unchanged.

**CANONS 10-11.**

Unchanged.

**CANON 12.**

Section 1. Beginning in line seven, between the sentence ending with the words "provided for" and the sentence beginning with the words "In the absence of," insert the following sentence:

"They shall keep the Bishop's House in repair and the grounds in good order."

Sections 2 and 3. Unchanged.

**CANON 13.**

Unchanged.

**CANON 14. OF THE VESTRY.**

Section 1. Strike out the last sentence, beginning with the word "Provided," and ending with the word "Advent." In line seven strike out the word "chosen" and substitute the words "elected and have qualified."

Re-number Sections 2-8, making them Sections 9-16 respectively, and insert new Sections numbered 2-8, making the Canon read as follows:

Section 1. In every Parish there shall be an Annual Election upon the Monday after the First Sunday in Advent, or on such day in the Advent season as the Parish may appoint, of a Vestry, consisting of not less than three and not more than twelve mem-

bers, who shall be male communicants, of lawful age and in good standing, and who shall continue in office until their successors are elected and have qualified.

Section 2. (a). In all Parishes where there are fifteen or more persons qualified to serve as Vestrymen there shall be rotation in the membership of the Vestry. At each annual Parish election, in Parishes where the Vestry consists of six or a less number of Vestrymen, at least one of them shall be disqualified for re-election until the expiration of one year after being so disqualified; and where the Vestry consists of seven or more Vestrymen at least two shall be so disqualified; Provided, that not more than one-third of any Vestry shall be so disqualified at one election.

(b). At or just prior to the Annual Parish election in the Advent season of the year 1909 each Vestry shall designate by lot which of its members shall be disqualified for re-election; and annually thereafter the member or members disqualified shall be taken in the order of seniority by continuous service. Should the number of those of equal seniority exceed the number to be disqualified, the ones to be disqualified shall be determined by lot.

Section 3. (a). The Vestry shall be elected by ballot, at a public meeting of the qualified voters of the Parish, called for the purpose of electing the Vestry and the Lay Delegates to the Council.

(b). After the election the Treasurer shall make a report of the finances of the Parish for the past year, and opportunity shall then be given for the discussion of the financial condition and the financial policy of the Parish.

Section 4. The Secretary of the meeting shall send to the Rector a certified list of those elected Vestrymen; and within ten days thereafter the Rector shall call a meeting of the newly elected Vestrymen for the purpose of organization.

Section 5. (a). At this meeting for organization the Rector shall call them to order after prayers, read the Certificate of Election, appoint a secretary pro tem, and require the several Vestrymen to qualify in accordance with section six of this Canon. Then the Vestry shall proceed to the election of its regular officers.

(b). When there is no Rector, the Senior or the Junior Warden shall do the work assigned by this Canon to the Rector.

Section 6. Every person chosen a Vestryman shall, in order to qualify as such, subscribe the following declaration and promise: "I do yield my hearty assent to the doctrines, worship and discipline of the Protestant Episcopal Church in these United States, and to the standard of Christian living as set forth in the Canons of this Church; and I promise that I will faithfully execute the office of Vestryman to the best of my knowledge and ability." No person shall act or vote as Vestryman until he shall have subscribed this declaration and promise.

Section 7. If at any time, in any Parish, the Vestry thereof may so desire, it shall be lawful for the Bishop to suspend temporarily the foregoing provisions of this Canon in said Parish, and make such modifications thereof as the facts of the case may seem to

1909.

**Amendments to Constitution.**

require until the next succeeding annual Council of this Diocese, at which time the Bishop shall make a full report of the case, and the Council shall then determine what further suspension of the Canon, or other action, shall be proper in the case of said Parish.

Section 8. All Canons and all parts of Canons in conflict with the foregoing provisions of this Canon are hereby repealed.

Sections 9-15. Same as present Sections 2-8 renumbered.

**CANONS 15-17.**

Unchanged.

Insert as new Canons, numbered 18, 19, 20 and 21, the following:

**CANON 18.—ARCHDEACONS.**

Section 1. The Bishop shall have power to appoint one or more Archdeacons, who shall be Presbyters canonically resident in the Diocese, and who shall, if practicable, be detached from any Parochial cure.

Section 2. The authority and the duties of an Archdeacon shall be such as are committed to him in writing by the Bishop. He shall be amenable to the Bishop in all his acts and appointments, and shall make such reports as the Bishop may require.

**CANON 19.—THE ELECTION OF A BISHOP.**

Section 1. The vote shall be taken by ballot and by Orders, in accordance with Article XIII of the Constitution.

Section 2. Nominations shall be made in open Council, in joint session of Clerical and Lay Delegates, and may be made by any person entitled to a seat in the Council.

Section 3. When the nominations have been closed the Secretary shall call the roll of the Clergy, and as each Clergyman's name is called he shall deposit his vote with the Tellers. The Tellers shall count the votes and report the result to the President, who shall announce it. The roll of the Parishes shall then be called by the Secretary, and as each Parish is called it shall deposit its vote with the Tellers, and the vote shall be counted and announced as ordered for the Clergy. If the same person shall receive the concurrent vote of both Orders he shall be declared duly elected. If no person receives a majority of the votes in both Orders, they shall continue to vote as above ordered until an election is made.

Section 4. By consent of the Council, Clergy and Laity may separate for deliberation, to re-assemble in joint session at a specified time; and by like consent may proceed jointly to further nominations; after which balloting shall be resumed in accordance with the provisions of Section 3.

**CANON 20.—MEETING OF THE CONGREGATION.**

The Rector or Minister-in-charge, or in his absence the Wardens, shall call a meeting of the congregation within ten days after the adjournment of the Council, or as soon thereafter as practicable, on a day other than a Sunday, at which meeting reports shall be made

by the Rector, the Treasurer, one or more of the Delegates to the Council, the Superintendent of the Sunday School, a representative of the Woman's Auxiliary, of the Junior Auxiliary, and of any other active Parish organization. After these reports the meeting may be opened for the discussion of matters of interest to the congregation.

#### CANON 21.—OF THE DUTIES OF MEMBERS OF THE CHURCH.

The members of this Church shall conform to its teachings and to the Creed upon which it is founded, and shall, as far as in them lies, live in the exercise of those Christian principles and duties prescribed in the Holy Scriptures and illustrated in the Book of Common Prayer, and shall further instruct their families and those dependent on them in the like duties and principles, both by example and precept. They shall use all sober and godly conversation, shall daily exercise family worship, be charitable in act and word, and shall celebrate and keep holy the Lord's Day, giving all due attention to the services of the Church and to public worship.

Renumber present Canon 18, making it

#### CANON 22.

Sections 1-4. Unchanged.

Section 5. In the form for PAROCHIAL REPORT make the following changes:

After the item "Church Edifices, including Chapels used as Missions ....." insert the item "Rectories ....."

Under "DIOCESAN" Contributions strike out the items "Clergy Relief" and "University of the South."

Under "EXTRA DIOCESAN" Contributions strike out the items "Missions, Indian .....", "Missions, Colored ....." and "Infirm Clergy, Widows and Orphans ....."; and insert the items "General Clergy Relief Fund .....", "University of the South ....." and "The Thompson Orphanage ....." making that section of the Parochial Report read as follows:

#### EXTRA DIOCESAN—

Missions, General .....  
 Missions, Foreign .....  
 Missions, Domestic .....  
 General Clergy Relief Fund .....  
 Education of the Ministry .....  
 University of the South .....  
 The Thompson Orphanage .....  
 Other Objects .....  
 .....

Renumber present Canon 19, making it

#### CANON 23.

Section 1. Unchanged.



1909.

**Amendments to Canons.**

Section 2. In lines two and three strike out the words "whose salaries shall be less than one thousand dollars." In line fourteen strike out the words "first day of its" before the word "session" and substitute the word "opening."

Section 3. In line five strike out "\$35" and substitute "\$50."

Renumber present Canon 20, making it CANON 24. Otherwise unchanged.

Renumber present Canon 21, making it CANON 25. No other change.

Renumber present Canon 22, making it

**CANON 26.**

Section 1. Unchanged.

Section 2. Beginning with line ten strike out the second Proviso, beginning with the words "Provided, that if the funds belonging to" and ending with the words "all receipts for that fund."

Renumber Section 3, making it Section 4, and insert a new section numbered 3, so as to read as follows:

Section 3. The Treasurer shall transmit to the Treasurer of the General Clergy Relief Fund all contributions received by him for that Fund.

Section 4. Any surplus remaining, etc., etc., as in present Section three.

Renumber present Canon 23, making it

**CANON 27.**

In line two, after the words "funds," insert the words "or from the General Missionary Funds."

Renumber present Canon 24, making it CANON 28. Otherwise unchanged.

**Rules of Order.**

I. In line two strike out "10 a. m." and substitute "8:30 p. m."

II. In line one insert a comma (,) after the words "Standing Committee," and strike out the word "regular." In line six strike out the word "second" and substitute the word "third."

III and IV. Unchanged.

V. In the order of business, immediately after "Other Special Committees," insert "Other Reports."

VI-XIX. Unchanged.

Respectfully submitted,

WM. E. COX, Chairman,  
ISAAC WAYNE HUGHES,  
ALEXANDER W. SEABREASE,  
HENRY R. BRYAN,  
B. R. HUSKE.



Mr. Lamb offered the following amendment to the proposed Canon 14, Section 2 (a):

Amend Canon 14, section 2, sub-section (a), and add the following, 'and provided that this sub-section shall not be operative in such Parishes affected until ratified by a majority of the qualified voters in such Parish.

Rev. Mr. Gibble offered the following amendment to Canon 14, Section 2 (a):

Amend Canon 14, section 2 (a), by striking out the word "fifteen," and inserting the word "four;" so that the section shall read: "In all Parishes where there are four or more, etc."

Both of which were referred to the Committee on Canons.

The following resolution (author unknown) was referred to the Committee on Canons:

Resolved: That the following be referred to the Committee on Canons:

Canon 9, Section 3, The Executive Missionary Committee shall receive, through the Treasurer of the Diocese, the monthly apportionments of the various missions of the Diocese. With these funds they shall provide services for all missions, and, through the Treasurer, they shall pay the salaries of all Clergymen doing mission work.

By unanimous consent, the proposed Canons were acted on today.

The consideration of the amendments to Canon 1 was postponed to the next Annual Council.

Consideration of the amendments to Canon 7 was postponed to Tuesday.

The amendment to Canon 9, Section 1 (2), was adopted.

The amendment to Canon 9, Section 7, was adopted.

The amendment to Canon 12, Section 1, was adopted.

The amendments to Canon 14, were postponed to Tuesday.

1909.

**Amendments to Canons.**

The proposed new Canon 18, Section 1, was amended by the insertion, after the word "power," in line 1, of the words "with the consent of the Council," and as amended was adopted.

Consideration of the proposed new Canon 19 was postponed to the next Annual Council.

Consideration of the new Canons 20, 21 and 22 was postponed to Tuesday.

Canon 19 was re-numbered 23, and the amendments proposed to Sections 2 and 3 were adopted.

Canon 20 was re-numbered 24.

Canon 21 was re-numbered 25.

Canon 22 was re-numbered 26; consideration of the proposed amendments to Sections 2 and 3 was postponed to Tuesday.

Canon 23 was re-numbered 27, and the amendment proposed was adopted.

Canon 24 was re-numbered 28.

**Rules of Order.**

In Rule I, 9 P. M. was substituted for 8:30 P. M., and the amendment was adopted.

Consideration of Rule II was postponed to Tuesday.

The amendment proposed to Rule V, was adopted.

On motion of Rev. Mr. Cox, the consideration of the Canons was made the special order for the first hour tomorrow.

On motion of Mr. Greenleaf, it was

**Resolved:** That the Trustees of the Diocese be and are hereby requested to sell the Southern and Atlantic Coast Line stocks and to re-invest the sum received for the same in interest-bearing bonds that shall not pay less than 5 per cent. interest annually.

The Bishop appointed as the Committee to whom that portion of his Address relating to Chapel Hill should be referred: Revs. C. F. Smith and B. F. Huske.

On motion, the Council took recess to 8:30 tonight.

### EVENING SESSION.

The Bishop called the Council to order at 8:30 o'clock, and introduced Rev. R. W. Hogue, who addressed the Council on his work at Chapel Hill.

The Special Order, the Report of the Sunday School Commission, was read by Rev. Mr. Cox, who moved the adoption of the appended resolutions:

#### **Report of the East Carolina Sunday School Commission—Council of 1909.**

The Diocesan Sunday School Commission begs to report greater activity during the past year than in any other year of its history. One formal meeting has been held, with many informal conferences among its members and with others interested in Sunday School work.

Since this Commission was first appointed its work has been twofold; first, investigation as to the conditions of Sunday School work now being done in the Diocese and second, a study of more approved methods that might be adopted.

As to present conditions, we find that the adult members of the Church as a whole do not attend Sunday School or take any appreciable interest in it; that what work is done is done almost entirely by the women, the men often refusing to act even as superintendent; and that there is little evidence of real enthusiasm anywhere. In the way of subject matter for instruction there is no sort of system, and as a rule little that is clear cut and definite is taught. Some use the Joint Diocesan lessons; some the Bishop Doane series; some the New York Sunday School Commission series; some the Gwynn system; some the Shinn system; some the Beckwith system; some the Calvary catechism; some the Young Churchman lessons; and some use various combinations of these. The impression one gets is that there is more or less groping about in the dark, seizing the first thing that comes handy, without plan or definite purpose as to making the Sunday School work a well defined part of the Church's life.

In our effort to find something better than we now have, and desiring to unify and systematize the Sunday School work of the Diocese and bring to it the most approved books and methods, we have, at our own expense, bought and tested a variety of books and ma-

1909.

Report of East Carolina Sunday School Convention.

terials, the most of which are unsatisfactory to us. The catechisms, such as the Bishop Doane series—good though they are in their way, are either too heavy for the average child to grasp and appreciate, or are not sufficiently comprehensive and instructive to make them of real value. It is also very difficult to get a succession of these catechisms that will make a continuous graded course.

The Joint Diocesan lessons endeavor to combine in one a study of the Bible, a course on the Church Year, and the Church Catechism. This imposes upon the child three lessons in one, and as a result two of them are neglected, or else the three are hurried over in a way that does justice to neither. Then again the Bible lessons in the Joint Diocesan series, like the poet's brook, "run on forever." They are a continuous series of selections from the Bible that run on and on without clear cut divisions or any of the definiteness of a full rounded course. Still a third objection to them is that they tend to diminish the use of the Bible itself. The Scripture lesson is printed on the leaflet and the child reads it from the leaflet, without having to refer to the Bible. As a result there gradually comes the feeling that the Bible is not necessary, that a substitute is better, and the child grows up to rely on the substitute while the Bible lies unused on the shelf. The late Mr. George C. Thomas, superintendent of one of the greatest Sunday Schools of our Church, and in the very circle of men who prepare the Inter-Diocesan Lessons, recently made public the same statement, and to offset it offered to give away Bibles to Sunday Schools unable to buy them. So from actual experience as well as observation we adjudge both the Inter-Diocesan Lessons and the mass of variegated catechisms for the most part unsatisfactory and unserviceable in solving the Sunday School problem now before us.

The best system we have yet found is that of the New York Sunday School Commission. Three parishes in the Diocese have been giving it a thorough test, and all find it not only satisfactory but admirable in many respects. In the first place it covers the whole field of instruction through which the children of the Church should be carried. For the youngest children there are simple Bible stories in child language, with pictures, music, and other kindergarten requisites. Then, in orderly succession, follow courses in the Church Catechism, The Prayer Book, the Church Year, the Old Testament, the Life of Christ, Stories of the Early Christian Leaders as told in the Book of Acts, History of the Old Testament Times, the Ethical Teachings of Christ the Messiah, St. Paul and the First Missionaries, Doctrines and Teachings of the Church, and the History of the Christian Church, with a course for adult Bible classes on the Epistles of the New Testament. A second and very important advantage of this system is that each course is a complete whole, and when a course is finished the class has a full rounded conception and grasp of the subject in hand, elementary though their knowledge be. For example, the Chairman of this Commission started his school before Christmas in the Junior Course on the Life of Christ, which presents the simple facts of Christ's life on earth. Two Sundays before Easter, and without warning, he gave the school an oral examination of 65 or more questions on the Life of Christ from Bethlehem to Calvary, and they scarcely missed a question. At the children's exercises on Easter Day, catechising them publicly in the Church, he gave them 33 questions



covering the same ground, and the only questions they even hesitated over was the naming of the Twelve Apostles—and they named them. A course that will make the children grasp and retain instruction like this is of sterling worth, and means much to those who use it. In the third place, with each course a complete whole in itself, and with these courses simply and logically arranged, as they are, the grading of the school is simple, natural and efficient. In all day schools the grading is carefully done, and a uniform course of study is used throughout each State, thereby making it possible for children moving from one part of the State to another to be put in their proper grade and take up work just about where they left off. The adoption of the New York Sunday School Commission course makes this very desirable feature possible in the Sunday School. Still a fourth and important advantage of this system is that it stimulates the use of the Bible itself. A simple reference is given to book and chapter from which a lesson is taken, only the Golden Text being printed in the lesson. Then the questions are to be looked up in the Bible, and room is left under each question to write the answer found. The lesson book is, therefore, simply a guide to the study of the Bible—or the Prayer Book, as the case may be—and the interest in and appreciation of these grow day by day.

In view of the facts above set forth, we recommend the adoption of the New York Sunday School Commission courses of study for Sunday School instruction in this Diocese; and we further recommend the immediate appointment of a competent official whose duty it shall be to visit in person the several Sunday Schools of the Diocese with a view to introducing in each School the New York Commission methods and courses of study. We therefore recommend the adoption of the following resolutions:

Resolved: 1st. That this Council adopt, as the approved curriculum of Sunday School instruction for this Diocese, the graded system of the New York Sunday School Commission.

2nd. That the Bishop be hereby requested to appoint a Diocesan Sunday School Secretary, whose duty shall be to visit, at an early day, the several Sunday Schools of the Diocese for the purpose of explaining to them the advantages of the New York Sunday School Commission series of studies, and of installing that system in all Schools of the Diocese—and that the Secretary be the permanent Chairman of the Sunday School Commission.

3rd. That the Secretary appointed be instructed to go to New York and there acquaint himself thoroughly with all the workings of the New York Sunday School Commission course under the direction of the Secretary of that Commission.

4th. That the Treasurer of the Diocese be instructed to pay the necessary expenses of the appointed Secretary to New York and in the work of installing the course in the Diocese.

Respectfully submitted,

WM. E. COX, Chairman,  
For The Commission.



1909.

**Reports of Committees.**

After full discussion, the first resolution was adopted. The second resolution, amended by the addition of the words: "and that the Secretary be the Permanent Chairman of the Sunday School Commission," was adopted. The third and fourth resolutions were adopted.

On motion, the Council adjourned to 9:30 A. M., Tuesday.

**FOURTH DAY.**

Tuesday, May 25th. 1909.

The Council was called to order at 9:30 o'clock by the Bishop.

On motion, the Roll-call was dispensed with.

The minutes of the preceding day were read and approved.

Mr. Lamb read the Report of the Committee on Finance, and the appended resolutions were adopted.

**Report of the Committee on Finance.**

The Committee on Finance respectfully report that having delegated power to audit the accounts of the Treasurer to William Calder and H. G. Smallbones, and having adopted their certificate as correct, herewith attach the same, which is as follows:

Wilmington, N. C., May 20th. 1909.

We certify that we have this day examined the report of the Treasurer of the Diocese, and have compared the same with his vouchers for disbursements, all of which we have found to be correct.

We have also examined the securities in his hands belonging to the several Diocesan Funds, and the balance of cash on hand, and find them to correspond with his statement submitted.

**WILLIAM CALDER,  
H. G. SMALLBONES.**

The Committee having examined the Treasurer's report as published and commend to the Council's consideration his various recommendations and observations. They have been largely aided in the dispatch of their duties by his lucid and comprehensive method of statistics, which has obviated the necessity of entering into more elaborate review of the financial condition of the Diocese. Without making specific comparison of the funds contributed for the various objects, they are gratified to be able to

state that in the aggregate there is but small variance, as compared with the contributions of the last Conciliar year. We note, however, the small contributions for the Bishop's House. If the permanent Episcopal fund is to be restored **more strenuous efforts** will have to be made to raise money in order to pay back the amount of its depletion. This is an object well worthy of the thoughtful attention of the Council.

The Committee have approved the bill of J. Allen Taylor, chairman of the Committee "on building the Bishop's House," amounting to Nine Hundred and Eighty-Seven Dollars and Ninety Cents (\$987.90), and recommend its allowance and that the Treasurer be ordered to pay the same.

The Hon. Jas C. MacRae having been appointed to audit the final report of Kemp P. Battle and H. A. London, Commissioners to sell the Mary Ruffin Smith land, and such audit having been made, it is

Resolved: That their report be approved and that the deeds executed by them to the purchasers of said land are hereby ratified and the said Commissioners be released and discharged, this Council tendering its thanks to Hon. Jas. C. MacRae, and the Commissioners named, for the faithful discharge of their trust. The final statement approved by the Auditor is attached to this report.

(Signed)

WILSON G. LAMB,

For the Committee.

Rev. T. P. Noe read the Report of the Committee on the State of the Church, and the appended resolution was adopted:

#### **Report of The Committee on The State of The Church.**

The Committee on the State of the Church, after careful study of the Parochial reports and the address of the Bishop, find much encouragement in the condition of the Diocese. There is reported this year the largest number of confirmations ever reported before in this Diocese, and this large increase marks life and spiritual growth of great value. Again, in the face of continued business depression, there has been a net gain in missionary offerings of all kinds of \$546.50.

The Contingent Fund shows a small decrease, due partly to delinquency in Parishes, and in part to smaller returns from invested funds. All the other canonical offerings show increase but one.

It is very gratifying to note that practically every Parish and Mission has sent in a report, though manifest discrepancies in certain reports gives evidence that there is still irregularity in the Parish Records; and this matter is once more urged upon the persons responsible for these records and reports. Your committee feels that this matter of records is so important that it is constrained to offer the resolution of last year as a standing resolution, to wit:

Resolved: That the Bishop of the Diocese be requested to make, at his annual visitation, an examination of the Records of every

1909.

**Reports of Committees.**

Parish and Mission and see that they are correctly kept and free from inaccuracies or errors that may be corrected.

Respectfully submitted,

THOMAS P. NOE,  
JNO. BENNERS GIBBLE,  
EDWARD WOOTTEN,  
E. K. WILLIS,

Committee.

Rev. Mr. Smith read the

**Report of The Students' Aid Committee.**

Amount on hand last year .....	\$351.91
Paid out last year .....	100.00
Balance on hand .....	\$251.91

CLAUDIUS F. SMITH,  
For The Committee.

Rev. Mr. Gible read the

**Report of the Committee to Raise Funds for the Bishop's House.**

(For the Fiscal Year Ending April 30, 1909.)

To The Council:

From May 1, 1908, to April 30, 1909, the Parishes and Missions have contributed toward their various apportionments, the total of \$290.60. This increases the total amount collected and paid over to the Treasurer of the Diocese to \$4,914.70, leaving a balance due of \$7,955.30. Since May 1, 1909, Hertford, Holy Trinity, has paid to the Treasurer of the Diocese \$55.00.

Attached is a scale of apportionments, showing the amounts apportioned and payments made by the various Parishes and Missions. (For Table of Apportionments, see Page ....)

We recommend that each Parish and Mission so divide the amount apportioned to it as to pay off that amount in three annual installments, beginning from the date of this Council.

Respectfully submitted,

The Reverend JOHN BENNERS GIBBLE, Chairman.

The Reverend Claudius F. Smith,	Mr. J. G. Bragaw, Jr.,
Mr. J. H. Anderson,	Mr. J. H. Hill, Jr.,
Mr. H. G. Wood,	Mr. J. Victor Grainger,

The Reverend E. R. Bennett,

The Reverend W. G. Avant

Mr. R. H. Lane.

The Reverend W. Burton Suthern, Jr.,

The Report, amended by striking out the itemized state of receipts, was adopted.

(For this Report, see Appendix A, immediately after the Bishop's Address.)

Rev. Mr. Smith read the

**Report of The Chapel Hill Committee.**

Your committee recommends that this Diocese raise \$600.00 for the salary of the Rector at Chapel Hill, and that a collection for the same be taken in our Churches, and offer the following resolution:

Resolved: That the First Sunday in December, or as soon thereafter as practicable, be set aside for collection for Salary of Rector at Chapel Hill.

CLAUDIUS F. SMITH,

B. F. HUSKE,

Committee.

The resolution was adopted.

Rev. Mr. Gible offered the following resolution, which was adopted:

Resolved: That the First Page of the next Journal be set aside for the announcement of all offerings required by Canons or resolutions.

Rev. Mr. Cox presented the Report of the Committee on Canons, the consideration of which had been made the special order for this hour:

The amendments to Canon 7 were adopted.

The amendment to Canon 9, Section 3, was lost.

The amendments to Canon 9, Section 5, offered by Rev. Mr. Gible, were adopted.

The amendment to Canon 14, Section 1, was adopted.

Canon 14, Section 2 (a), with the amendments offered by Mr. Lamb and Rev. Mr. Gible, was, on motion of Mr. Roberts, laid on the table. A vote by Orders was called for; which resulted as follows:

Clergy voting AYE: The Rev. Messrs. Bennett,

1909.

Reports of Committees.

Brown, Buskie, Drane, D. D., Eborn, Harding, Skinner, Smith, Taylor, Wood, Wootten, Herritage and Huske—Total 13.

Clergy voting NO: The Rev. Messrs. Avant, Cox, Gible, Hughes and T. P. Noe—Total 5.

Parishes voting AYE: Trinity, Beaufort Co.; S. John's, Bonnerton; S. Paul's, Edenton; Christ Church, Elizabeth City; S. Stephen's, Goldsboro; S. Paul's, Greenville; Holy Trinity, Hertford; S. Mary's, Kinston; Christ Church, New Bern; S. John's, Pitt Co.; S. Luke's Roper; S. David's, Scuppernong; S. Peter's, Washington; Church of the Advent, Williamston; S. John's, Wilmington.—Total 15.

Parishes voting NO: S. John's, Fayetteville; S. John's, Winton; Grace Church, Woodville.—Total 3.

Parishes divided: Chapel of the Cross, Aurora.—Total 1.

Rev. Mr. Gible moved that the whole report of the Committee relating to Canon 14 be laid on the table.

Rev. Mr. Buskie called for a vote by Orders; which was as follows:

Clergy voting AYE: The Rev. Messrs. Brown, Drane, D. D., Eborn, Gible, Harding, Hughes, T. P. Noe, Taylor, Wood, Wootten and Huske.—Total 11.

Clergy voting NO: The Rev. Messrs. Bennett, Buskie, Cox, Skinner and Herritage.—Total 5.

Parishes voting AYE: Trinity, Beaufort Co.; S. John's, Bonnerton; S. Paul's, Edenton; Christ Church, Elizabeth City; S. Paul's, Greenville; S. Mary's, Kinston; Christ Church, New Bern; S. David's, Scuppernong; Church of the Advent, Williamston; S. John's, Wilmington; S. John's, Winton; Grace Church, Woodville.—Total 12.

Parishes voting NO: Chapel of the Cross, Aurora;



S. Stephen's, Goldsboro; Holy Trinity, Hertford; S. John's, Pitt Co.; S. Luke's, Roper; S. Peter's, Washington.—Total 6.

Divided: S. John's, Fayetteville.—Total 1.

Canon 20 was, on motion of Rev. Mr. Skimmer, amended by striking out the words: "on a day other than a Sunday;" and as amended, was adopted.

Canon 21 was adopted.

Canon 22 was, on motion of Rev. Mr. Skinner, amended by striking out, in the Parochial Report, under the title "Confirmed Persons," the items: "Number reported last year," and "Number lost by death or otherwise."

On motion of Rev. Mr. Cox, the report of the Committee was amended by striking out, under Extra-Diocesan Contributions, the items "University of the South," and "The Thompson Orphanage;" and by inserting these, with the item: Salary of Rector of Chapel Hill, under Diocesan Contributions.

The Canon, as amended, was adopted.

Canon 26 was amended by striking out the words: "Re-number Section 3," and all that follows; and, as amended, was adopted.

The amendment to Rule of Order II, was adopted.

The Report of the Committee on Canons, as a whole, as amended and acted on, was adopted.

Mr. Rose invited the Council to meet next year in S. John's Church, Fayetteville. On motion of Mr. James, S. John's Church, Wilmington, was substituted; and the invitation was accepted.

On motion, the Council took recess to 3:30 P. M

1909.

**Reports of Committees.**

**AFTERNOON SESSION.**

The Bishop called the Council to order at 3:30 o'clock, and appointed the following committees:

**Canons:** Rev. Mr. Cox, Rev. Mr. Hughes, Rev. Mr. Seabrease, Mr. Bryan, Mr. Huske.

**State of the Church:** Rev. T. P. Noe, Rev. Mr. Wootten, Rev. Mr. Gible, Mr. Bishop, Mr. Gibbs.

**Relations to and Communications from the General Convention:** Rev. Mr. Skinner, Rev. Mr. Seabrease, Mr. Shepard.

**General Clergy Relief:** Rev. Mr. Griffith, Rev. Mr. Gordon, Rev. Mr. Buskie, Mr. Swindell, Mr. J. G. Bragaw, Jr.

**E. C. S. S. Commission:** Rev. Mr. Brown, Rev. Mr. Smith, Rev. Mr. Cox, Mr. Boatwright, Mr. Royall.

**To Raise Funds for Building the Bishop's House:** Rev Mr. Gible, Mr. Anderson, Mr. J. G. Bragaw, Jr., Mr. J. H. Hill, Jr., Mr. J. V. Grainger, Mr. H. G. Wood, Rev. Mr. Bennett, Rev. Mr. Avant, Rev. Mr. Suthern, Mr. R. H. Lane.

**To Raise Five Million Dollars Endowment for Clergy Relief:** Rev. Mr. Griffith, Mr. F. M. Wootten, Mr. W. H. Winstead, Mr. S. M. Boatwright.

Rev. Mr. Hughes read the Report of the Executive Missionary Committee, and the appended resolution was adopted:

**Report of Executive Missionary Committee.**

It can but be a source of regret to your Committee that their report must to some extent be an analysis of the financial situation.

The Treasurer reports an attractive balance of \$1,367.88. This is maintained, however, only by a previous credit balance of \$1,346.23; the receipts for this year being only \$21.65 beyond disbursements. The margin is so slight that were your committee, through the

Bishop, to attempt any marked expansion a debit would be perilously near.

The pledges for the year fell short \$172.09. This was in part met, however, by excess payments, and payments by missions against whom there was no debit—the actual shortage being only \$74.85.

There is, nevertheless, encouragement. Thirteen instead of 12 Missionaries have been assisted, and \$125.00 expended beyond that of last year. Missionary spirit is keen, and the desire for a more numerous and fuller service not one whit abated.

We earnestly urge an absolute meeting of the pledges already made, and, wherever possible, substantial increase.

There has never, perhaps, been a time when those about us were more ready to receive the Church's message, and when she more greatly needed the messengers to bear it for herself and her Divine Master. We beg to offer the following resolution:

Resolved: That appropriations be made to the several missionaries, whom the Bishop shall select.

I. W. HUGHES,

For the Executive Missionary Committee.

Rev. Mr. Hughes read the report of the Superintendent of the Thompson Orphanage, and presented the following report:

#### **Report of Thompson Orphanage for 1909.**

The twenty-third annual meeting of the Board of Managers was held at the Institution on April 28th, last.

The eleventh annual reports of the Superintendent, Rev. Mr. Smith, and the Trustee of the Permanent Fund, Mr. Shannonhouse, were received.

The premises were inspected and found satisfactory.

The Board attended services in the Chapel, at which time Bishop Cheshire confirmed seven children of the Orphanage.

The Superintendent reports an income of \$10,743.79, including \$815.84 from the year before. Expenses being \$9,408.42, there is a balance of \$1,335.37. A credit-balance at this time of the year is a necessity of the case as funds from current income are so meagre.

The Permanent Fund, invested in various securities, totals \$11,318.47.

Eleven children have been received into the Orphanage during the year; 2 from the Diocese of North Carolina, 2 from the Diocese of East Carolina and one from the District of Asheville.

1909.

**Reports of Committees.**

Thirteen have returned to their relatives and friends, three have been placed in homes, three have found positions, and kind friends have sent one to the school at Valle Crucis. The present number is sixty.

The present vacancies are due to some having recently left, and the failure, from various causes, of those expected to come.

The buildings are in fair condition. It is absolutely necessary, however, that there should be new ones. It is gratifying to note that the Federation of Orphanage Guilds has taken up this idea with renewed enthusiasm.

The Messenger of Hope has brought in a slight income in the past year. We would urge its continuance, and increase in circulation, if possible, in every parish in the State.

Respectfully Submitted for The Board

ISAAC WAYNE HUGHES.

By invitation, Rev. Mr. Smith, Superintendent, addressed the Council on the work and needs of The Thompson Orphanage.

Mr. Lamb read report (No. 2) of the Committee on Finance, and the resolution was adopted.

**Report No. 2 of Committee on Finance.**

The committee on Finance offer the following resolution:

**Resolved:** That the scale of assessments on the Parishes and Mission Stations for the Episcopal and Contingent Funds during the current fiscal year be the same as fixed for last year, with the following exceptions: that the assessment on St. John's, Pitt County, be reduced from \$36 to \$30; on S. David's, Creswell, from \$48 to \$30; on Trinity, Hertford, from \$60 to \$50; and that the sum of \$5 in arrears be remitted. That the assessment of \$40 on S. Mary's, Kinston, be increased to \$50, and Christ Church, Elizabeth City, be raised from \$100 to \$125.

WILSON G. LAMB,

For the Committee.

Rev. Mr. Griffith read the Report of Committee on General Clergy Relief, and the appended resolution was adopted:

**Report of Committee on General Clergy Relief.**

By resolution of the Council of 1905 the purposes for which the Committee on General Clergy Relief is appointed are three.

(a) To report to the Council each year the contributions from Parishes and Missions.



---

 Reports of Committees.
 

---

May,

(b) To assist the Bishop and the Officers of the General Clergy Relief Fund.

(c) To further the work of Clergy Relief in the Diocese.

To take up these in order.

1st. Your Committee presents herewith the list of Parishes and Missions contributing to this fund, during the fiscal year ending May 1st, 1909, and the amounts given by each, being a list furnished by the Treasurer of the Fund. (For list see Treasurer's report.)

To exhibit the total contributed by our Diocese this year to the General Clergy Relief Fund, there must be added to these current contributions, the interest say at 5 per cent on the \$6,520.00 which this Diocese merged with the general fund. This interest \$326.00 makes a total of \$815.87.

There were within the Diocese during the last fiscal year seven beneficiaries of the Fund, receiving therefrom as per Mr. McClure's report \$1,010 showing that as a Diocese we get \$194.13 more from the fund than we give.

During the past conciliar year 34 of our 76 Parishes and Missions have given not one cent to this Canonical Fund. Brethren, your committee urges that the Clergy as well as the laity, during the present conciliar year bestir themselves as never before for this fund.

In the language of another, the crusade has begun to win Five Millions of Dollars for a Clergy Relief Pension Fund. When completed it will be the grandest monument the Church has erected to her faith in and respect for her apostolic ministry. The very size of the undertaking is demanded in atonement for more than a century of neglect of a fundamental duty.

There can be no ground for accusation of a mercenary self-seeking in the furtherance of this project by the Clergy themselves. The scheme does not benefit them till after they have borne the burden and heat of the day, or have fallen disabled on the march or on the battle-line. Then the aid afforded by the Fund to them, or, after their decease, to their families, is a simple matter of justice and right.

You see that it in nowise conflicts with the call of the Master and the need of both the Church and the world for our self-sacrifice. Rather it makes it possible for us to serve the Lord and to labor and fight for His Kingdom with the more complete devotion and the more absolute whole-heartedness.

There is no reason why the members of this Council should not take an active part in the furtherance of this Pension Fund. There is every reason why **they should both do their part in contributing** to it and also serve as leaders, at least in the initial campaign for raising it. We must show our sense of appreciation of it, our realization of our brethren's need of it in order to **make** the few believe in it and give to it. We have been waiting all these



1909.

Reports of Committees.

years for some one else to start and accomplish it. If it is done at all, it devolves on us, not only to give the matter our imprimatur, but also to stir up our people on the subject by our arguing and appealing for it.

Resolved, That this Diocese again direct that Christmas Day be set apart as the day for the offering for Clergy Relief, except where that day is set apart for some other special offering, and That each clergyman be requested to give due notice to his congregation in advance of the object of the Christmas offering and urge the need of the fund and the duty of generous contributions.

Respectfully submitted,

JOHN H. GRIFFITH,  
CLAUDIUS F. SMITH,  
JOHN G. BRAGAW, Jr.

Rev. Mr. Griffith read the Report of the Church Building Committee.

Your committee begs to report the following:

Balance on hand, May 1, 1908 .....	\$440.67
Collections at Council .....	17.00
Received from Parishes and Missions .....	127.35
Received from Woman's Auxiliary .....	10.35—\$595.37

**Disbursements.**

For Church at Red Springs .....	\$200.00
For Church at Sladesville .....	100.00
For Church at Sunbury .....	100.00—\$400.00

Balance on hand, May 1, 1909 .....	\$195.37
------------------------------------	----------

J. H. GRIFFITH,  
For the Committee.

On motion of the Secretary, it was

Resolved, That the official list of Parishes and organized Missions, with other Missions, be amended by the addition to the unorganized Missions, the Missions at Aurora, Belhaven, Burgaw, Goldsboro, Greenville, and St. Paul's, Washington; and that the Mission of St. John's, South Mills, be stricken out.

On motion of Mr. Huske, the Bishop, the Editor, the associate Editors, and the Business Manager of The Mission Herald, were appointed a committee to confer with a committee from the Convention of the Diocese of North Carolina on an Inter-Diocesan Paper, with power to act.

On motion of Rev. Mr. Cox, the committee appointed last year to report on the Treasurer's suggestions, was continued.

Mr. Thomas D. Meares was elected Treasurer of the Diocese.

Rev. F. N. Skinner was elected Registrar of the Diocese.

Revs. Nathaniel Harding, R. B. Drane, D. D. and F. N. Skinner, Mr. G. H. Roberts and Mr. F. R. Rose were elected the Standing Committee.

---

Reports of Committees.

---

May,

---

Messrs. W. G. Lamb, J. P. Haskitt and J. C. B. Ehringhaus were elected members of the Executive Missionary Committee.

Rev. C. F. Smith, Mr. G. V. Cowper and Mr. W. D. Pruden were elected the Students' Aid Committee.

Revs. J. H. Griffith and J. B. Gible and Mr. H. T. Greenleaf, were elected the Church Building Committee.

Messrs. W. G. Lamb, G. H. Roberts, B. R. Huske, G. C. Royall and T. C. James were elected the committee on Finance

Mr. William Calder and Mr. J. W. Atkinson were elected Trustees of the Diocese.

Rev. J. H. Brown was elected Trustee of the University of the South, in place of Rev. R. W. Hogue.

Rev. Dr. Drane and Mr. Frank Wood were elected Trustees of St. Mary's School, Raleigh, for a term of six years.

Revs. J. H. Griffith, W. J. Gordon, J. H. Brown and J. B. Gible, Messrs. J. G. Bragaw, Jr., T. W. Blount, W. G. Lamb and B. R. Huske, were elected Representatives to the Missionary Council of the Department of Sewanee.

On motion of Mr. Royall, the Treasurer was instructed to pay the sexton of S. Peter's Church, the sum of Five Dollars for his services at the Council.

Rev. T. P. Noe was elected Editor; Revs. J. H. Brown and J. B. Gible, associate Editors and Rev. W. E. Cox, Business Manager, of the Mission Herald.

On motion of Rev. Mr. Cox, the following resolution was unanimously adopted by a rising vote:

Resolved: That the thanks of this Council be extended to the Rector, Vestry and Members of this Parish, for its cordial hospitality in the entertainment of this Council.

On motion of the Secretary, Saturday, May 21st, 1910 was selected as the time for the meeting of the next Annual Council.

On motion of Rev. T. P. Noe, it was

Resolved, That the Treasurer of the Diocese, by and with the consent of the Trustees of the Diocese be authorized to negotiate a loan sufficient to meet any obligations arising in the current expense of the Diocese.

Resolved, That the Secretary of the Diocese be instructed to procure for his official use, suitably printed or embossed stationery.

On motion of Rev. Mr. Brown, the Secretary was instructed to print 800 copies of the Journal of 1909.

1909.

Reports of Committees.

On motion, the resolutions considered yesterday in the Committee of the Whole, were taken up for consideration: Rev. Mr. Smith and Rev. Mr. Huske offered the following, as a substitute, which was adopted:

Resolved, That it is the sense of this Council that every Parish having frequent, regular services should endeavor to enable its Rector to give at least one Sunday service per month for Diocesan Missions, under the Bishop's direction.

Resolved, Second, That this Council heartily endorses any action on the part of the laity to further this Forward Movement by raising \$4,000 per year for Diocesan Missions.

On motion a recess was taken till after service to-night.

Evening Prayer was said at 8:30 o'clock by Revs. W. J. Gordon, J. H. Brown, and C. D. Malone, and Rev. R. W. Patton made an address on the Layman's Missionary Movement. The offerings of the Congregation were received for Domestic and Foreign Missions.

Immediately after the service, the Bishop called the Council to order, and appointed as a committee to raise the \$4,000.00 for Diocesan Missions, Messrs. T. W. Blount, J. C. B. Ehringhaus and J. G. Bragaw, Jr., from the Convocation of Edenton; W. S. Simmons, G. V. Cowper and R. R. Cotten, from the Convocation of New Bern, and B. R. Huske, J. Allen Taylor and T. C. James from the Convocation of Wilmington.

The minutes of today's sessions were read and approved.

The Gloria in Excelsis was sung and the Council was adjourned, after the Benediction by the Bishop.

FREDERICK N. SKINNER,

Secretary.



---

---

Appendix A.

---

EPISCOPAL ADDRESS

---

---





# BISHOP'S ADDRESS

---

Once more my friends, we gather together in our annual Council to thank God for His goodness to us, and to ask Him for Wisdom and strength; once more we come together to take counsel how best to spread the Kingdom of our Lord in our Diocese, our country and throughout the world.

I wish to thank once and publicly all my people for their loving and kindly hospitality to their Bishop. To send thanks by letter to each one is beyond his power. I wish to ask my people, Clergy and Laity, to answer at once any letter I write to them on any subject, except it be an answer to a letter they have written. I feel that I can count on them to do whatever I ask, or to be prepared to meet any appointment I make; but I must know, and at once, whether they have received my letter, making one link in my plans, one stopping place in my many journies. It is not considerate to me or to the Diocese to add to my multitudinous correspondence another letter of inquiry as to whether or not they have received the first.

I wish once more to beg my people all to pray daily for their Bishop. Pray for God's Spirit to make and keep him humble, wise, patient, brave, loving, unselfish. It will be to me a strength and comfort inexpressible to know that day by day prayers are going up all over this Diocese for me, to keep me true to the great work you have laid on me.

My first important work this conciliar year was the Council in Elizabeth City. The delegates from Christ Church had asked for the Council that it might do them good. After the adjournment, the Rector wrote me, "God bless the Council; it has made over my Parish." Those words should be a constant source of gratitude, inspiration and encouragement to the members of our Council. This meeting in Elizabeth City was grave—it might have done much harm to the Church; it was earnest—much good work was accom-

plished; it was enthusiastic—we all went home feeling that we ought to and that we could do greater things for God and His Church. The Pilgrimage to Roanoke Island was a fitting ending to such a Council. The day was beautiful; the sail to Roanoke and back was delightful. Fort Raleigh and the services and addresses there were interesting and instructive; the spirits of our people were high and the social fellowship refreshing. We have the permission of the North Carolina Society of Antiquities, who own the grounds, to build a monument at Fort Raleigh. I have myself rather restrained the ardor of the committee in charge of selecting a monument and raising funds for its erection. Now I would turn the whole matter over to the Council and to the Committee and ask them to push the matter to a speedy and satisfactory completion. My hope is that two years from today we shall meet in Edenton, and that, after that Council, we shall make a second pilgrimage to Roanoke Island, the object of which shall be the unveiling of the Christian Cross which we shall have erected to mark the spot where the first Sacrament of the Church was administered in our own tongue in this western land.

The commencements of St. Augustine's and St. Mary's Schools, Raleigh, next claimed my attention. The following week I was in Petersburg in attendance on the meeting of the Board of Trustees of the Bishop Payne Divinity School, where I also ordained Deacon John W. Herritage. Visitations to Whiteville, Snow Hill, Farmville, Vanceboro, Stonewall, Oriental, Pollocksville, Trenton, Burgaw, Lake Waccamaw, Fayetteville, Southport and Atkinson, brought me to the Retreat of the Clergy at Beaufort, beginning the 6th day of July. At Fayetteville I ordained Deacon Bartholomew Fuller Huske in St. John's Church, where his grand-father of sainted memory had served for so many years. It is a matter of congratulation to all of

1909.

Bishop's Address.

us who have been interested in the Church in North Carolina for more than ten years that the name of Huske once more appears on the list of our clergy. It gives me much joy to tell you that that name bids fail to gain in honor and affection through the character and work of him who now bears it. He has already won the love and respect of his own and of all other Christian people in the broad field in which he has been laboring for the past year.

A matter worthy of note in my visit to Trenton last June was the fact that the Bishop of the Diocese immersed in the Trent River a young woman of Baptist parentage, who preferred that mode of baptism. I wish my clergy, my Church people, all Christian people, to know that baptism is the thing of importance, not how to baptize, that we are just as ready to immerse ~~into~~ water as to pour on water in baptising, and that the mind of Christ and the mind of His Church are too broad and sympathetic to insist on the amount of water and the exact details of its application in so weighty a matter, which concerns all the people of the earth.

The Retreat at Beaufort—I give it that familiar name for the sake of a better, although it is not a complete definition of the fact—began on the first Monday in July. Seventeen of us gathered together in the dormitory of St. Paul's School that night. For ten days we prayed together, we studied together and we played together. We learned to know one another, to allow for one another, to love one another, to help one another. We all agreed that the Retreat was worth while. On the Sunday of the Retreat we held a most impressive service, at which Walter Raleigh Noe was ordained Deacon. I have put Mr. Noe in a field as purely missionary as that of our Western Missionary Districts, with only one small parish and with no organized Mission. He is breaking new ground for the

Church, and I am glad to tell you that he is breaking it well. He is approving our Church and her ways to many, to whom before she was either a stranger or an enemy.

I began the fall work October 1st at Winterville where I preached and confirmed. Thence I went on to Ayden and to St. John's, Pitt county. October 9th, I ordained to the Priesthood, Rev. William Jones Gordon, in the Church of the Advent, Williamston. Loving parishioners from his two other parishes, Hamilton and Plymouth, joined with the parish and community of Williamston to crowd the Church. A lunch and sociable gathering of the Church people at the hotel was a good and noticeable feature of that happy day. Thence I went on for more than two weeks to Mr. Gible in his large and interesting field, one week being taken up with a mission in St. John's, Winton. It was a hard but a happy two weeks, for I found the work growing and strengthening everywhere. I spent All Saints' Day in St. James, Wilmington, conducting the service and preaching, in the absence of a rector, Mr. Hogue having accepted the call to Chapel Hill. Thence I took the far journey to Jackson, Miss., to be present at the Missionary Conference of the Fourth Department, to which, after our organization, we gave the name of Sewanee. I spent the third week in November in Beaufort County and was especially interested in Mr. Malone's new work in the neighborhood of the Charitable Brotherhood Hall in which I preached and confirmed twelve persons. The last ten days of November was spent in Hyde county with Mr. Alex Noe. The people in this county have been suffering severely from storms and excessive rains for the past three years. They are bravely working against these hard conditions and they are talking seriously of draining Lake Mattamuskeet and of dyking parts of the county so that they



1909.

Bishop's Address.

can largely control these untoward natural forces. Large congregations showed their interest in the Episcopal Church. The change that I made last year in Belhaven has worked well and the Church is growing with more frequent service and a larger pastoral care, Mr. Alex Noe has won the hearts and the confidence of his own and other people in Belhaven and in Hyde county. An interesting week in December with good Mr. Elton, then visitations to Hertford, Edenton, Plymouth, Farmville, Chocowinity. I had a specially interesting service at Chocowinity where I confirmed eight persons. I was sorry to feel that this was my last service in the old Church with Mr. Collin Hughes in charge. He has closed Trinity School and has accepted a call to be Archdeacon in the Diocese of North Carolina. I regret that he should leave this Diocese, where he has spent his whole life laboring earnestly for the Master. Trinity School has been a blessing in many ways to the Church in East Carolina; for many years a very school of the prophets; and for such good work we shall be forever grateful. A fine congregation and impressive service in Zion Church, right out in the country, and a full and cheering Sunday in Washington, where in the afternoon I ordained at St. Paul's Church the Rev. William Thurber Wood, Presbyter, brought me to Christmas.

The first Sunday in January I instituted Rev. J. Gilmer Buskie, Rector of St. Stephen's Church, Goldsboro. Mr. Buskie has taken vigorous hold on the Church in Goldsboro and has made a most favorable impression on the whole community. The Parish of St. Stephens' has been waiting long; but they feel that their present Rector is worth waiting for. The 19th of January I ordained Rev. Henry Wilmer Ticknor, Priest, and began an interesting and encouraging Mission in Aurora. Mr. Ticknor came last May to take temporary charge of his father's work, and has been

earnest and faithful. He has gone, with my affectionate good will, to the Diocese of Pittsburg. Thence I went to Elizabeth City and the churches near. The general interest and enthusiasm of the people and a large class for Confirmation showed the good results of Archdeacon Webber's work in that city. Archdeacon Webber has held three Missions in our Diocese this year; in St. John's, Wilmington; Christ Church, Elizabeth City and Christ Church, New Bern. He has done good work and we are grateful to him for it. I hope to have him in several of our parishes this coming year. Interesting and encouraging visitations to Kingston and New Bern showed the Master's work going forward in all good ways under the zealous leadership of Mr. Griffith and Mr. Brown. February 10th and 11th I was in New York in attendance on a meeting of the House of Bishops, called to elect two Missionary Bishops. We elected for Wyoming, Rev. N. S. Thomas, and for Western Colorado, Rev. Benjamin Brewster. A week later I made a special trip to Jacksonville, Fla., and to Savannah, Ga., and spoke in the churches in those cities in behalf of that most important work lately undertaken by the whole Church; that is, the raising of five million dollars as a pension fund for the aged Clergy. I shall have more to say of this in another place.

The third Sunday in March I made my annual visitation to the University, preaching, as usual, in the morning in the Chapel of the Cross and at night in the University Chapel. This year I was the regularly appointed University preacher for the month of March. You know that Rev. R. W. Hogue, the beloved Rector of St. James', Wilmington, went last fall to Chapel Hill to become the Rector of the Chapel of the Cross and to be the representative of the Episcopal Church in North Carolina at the University. You know that the two Dioceses have united with the Parish there in calling

1909.

**Bishop's Address.**

Mr. Hogue and in giving him his support. I am glad to tell you that I found on my visit that Mr. Hogue was doing all that we expected, and that I am convinced that this movement of the Church in North Carolina is the best one thing that we have done in the past half century. I ask the Council that the Committee, which I have appointed to take charge of raising funds for the part that East Carolina is to pay, be continued, and that the Council set aside a Sunday early in the fall—I would suggest the last Sunday in October—when a collection shall be taken in every Parish and Mission in the Diocese and a special effort shall be made to pay the assessment of each Parish for this most important work. A Mission in Goldsboro during Holy Week, visitations to Beaufort, the Churches in Wilmington, and in and around Fayetteville brought me to the end of the conciliar year. The last visitation was at Red Springs, for our first service and confirmation in the beautiful new Church, which has been built under the wise management and untiring efforts of Rev. Isaac W. Hughes, loyally supported by Capt. W. F. Williams and our other few but faithful sons and daughters of the Church. I have held three Missions of eight days each during this conciliar year; one in Winton in October, another in Aurora in January and the third in Goldsboro in April. I repeat from a larger experience what I said a year ago to the Council. These Missions were a help and a joy to me, uplifting me by the preaching of the great things of God to my fellow-men and bringing me in close touch with my own people. I think they have done good to these several parishes and have added to the respect and affection in which our Church is held by fellow Christians outside our own Communion.

**Negro Work.**

Under the wise and energetic leadership of our

worthy Arch-Deacon, Rev. W. G. Avant, the negro work of the Diocese is steadily going forward: we are at work in some way in every important town in East Carolina. Rev. W. B. Suthern is pressing his Church and school work in Fayetteville; Rev. E. R. Bennett has presented two large classes for confirmation and has opened a Parish school which has bright prospects of usefulness. Rev. J. L. Taylor has a strong hold on the colored people of New Bern and is leading his parish in a united effort to build a new and handsome Church; Rev. W. T. Wood is building up his Mission in Washington and opening a new one in Greenville; Rev. J. W. Herritage is working in Kinston and Goldsboro; Arch-Deacon Avant is taking personal charge in Aurora and is building a Church in Belhaven. We are expecting Rev. W. J. Herritage to come back to his old work in Edenton and Elizabeth City. I have preached to large congregations and more than one-fourth of the persons confirmed this year in the Diocese are negroes. We have reason to hope that the simple truth of the Apostolic Church, with its dignified worship and its setting forth of the Christian religion as the power of God to help men towards righteous living, is attracting the attention of the best and wisest of our colored brethren.

### STATISTICS

To sum up the work of the year:

Visitations .....	101
Sermons and addresses (not including confirmation addresses) .....	208
Clergy received .....	2
Clergy gone away .....	3
Clergy, present number .....	32
Ordinations, Priests .....	3
Ordinations, Deacons .....	3
—	6



1905.

Bishop's Address.

Confirmations, presented by Rev. J. L. Taylor.....	34
Presented by Rev. J. H. Griffith....	19
Presented by Rev. C. F. Smith.....	27
Presented by Rev. J. H. King.....	8
Presented by Rev. Thos. P. Noe....	24
Presented by Rev. W. B. Suthern..	9
Presented by Rev. W. G. Avant....	21
Presented by Rev. W. J. Gordon....	8
Presented by Rev. J. B. Gible....	8
Presented by Rev. B. F. Huske.....	1
Presented by Rev. Edward Wootten	2
Presented by Rev. H. W. Ticknor...	26
Presented by Rev. C. D. Malone....	22
Presented by Rev. A. C. D. Noe....	10
Presented by Rev. Luther Eborn....	12
Presented by Rev. B. S. Lassiter....	4
Presented by Rev. R. B. Drane ....	2
Presented by Rev. N. C. Hughes....	8
Presented by Rev. W. T. Wood....	7
Presented by Rev. N. Harding .....	26
Presented by Rev. W. R. Noe.....	1
Presented by Rev. J. G. Buskie ....	19
Presented by Rev. J. W. Herritage..	3
Presented by Rev. W. E. Cox.....	11
Presented by Rev. E. R. Bennett....	27
Presented by Rev. I. W. Hughes ....	27
Presented by Rev. J. H. Brown....	10
Presented by Rev. F. N. Skinner....	4
Presented by Mr. N. C. Duncan....	11
Presented by the Bishop .....	2

## THE NEW CONSTITUTION AND CANONS.

The Committee on revising and changing the Constitution and Canons of the Diocese have sent out, as



requested, copies of their proposed changes. They will make their formal report tomorrow. I am much pleased with their work as a whole, and commend it to your careful consideration. They will present new canons embodying the changes I suggested last year, and these meet my hearty approval. One canon makes it the law in the Diocese that there shall be some rotation in the Vestry and that there shall be at least one new man elected every year. A constant small orderly change in the personnel of the Vestry every year, allowing the older men to retire for a time without any hard feeling or show of want of confidence, permitting new men to come in and serve for a time with fresh interest and enthusiasm, so giving by degrees all the men of character and intelligence in the Parish an opportunity to realize the difficulties of a Vestryman and to face his honors and responsibilities;—all this will do much to bring the Parish and the Vestry into close and harmonious touch, and to utilize all the talents, energy and interest among the men of the Parish in its progress and prosperity. The second canon makes the election of the delegates to the Council take place at the same annual meeting of the qualified voters which elect the Vestry, instead of the present practice of the Vestry electing the delegates at any of their own meetings; and also provides that the Vestrymen shall be elected in an open annual meeting of all the qualified voters of the Parish. Three small but decidedly good results would flow from this change: first, the delegates themselves would feel more highly honored and under a deeper obligation to attend the Council when elected by all the voters of the Parish; secondly, the people themselves would take more interest in the delegates and in the Council, if they have a voice in their election; thirdly, if the qualified voters had something really to do at these annual meetings, knew that they would have to elect one or two new vestrymen and the dele-

1909.

Bishop's Address.

gats to the Council, they would take the trouble to go to these meetings. These public meetings of qualified voters have been the condition and method of the progress of our Anglo-Saxon people in self-government and in the working out of the splendid principles of civil and religious liberty. These changes, my friends, are approved by me after five years close study of the conditions of every Parish in the Diocese and after some experience in other parishes and in other Dioceses. I do believe they will work out much good to the Church in this Diocese. Of course, there are some objections to them; but the good far outweighs the harm. If they do not work, we can change them. They are all you see for the object of getting the people themselves to take more active interest in the work of the Church in their own Parishes and in the Council of the Diocese, so that there shall be a sharing more freely in the privileges and responsibilities of the Church.

I note with satisfaction the work of the Sunday School Commission, their suggestions of some more uniform and practical methods of teaching, and the growing interest among our people in the importance and work of the Sunday School. I believe in the good that can come from the Sunday Schools; and I want this dear Church of ours to get more of that good. The Commission will make a report to this Council and outline a plan of action. They know they have my interest and approval; they can feel sure that they can count on my hearty support.

I am much encouraged by the work and growth of the Woman's Parochial and Missionary Society of the Diocese. I suggested the changes in the concerted woman's work in the Diocese after much thought and some hesitation. I am glad to say that these changes have worked well. All the women of the Diocese are more interested in the work of the Diocese, feel more clearly that each one is a part of the whole, and they

are rightly coming to think that the Council, especially Woman's Day, is the center of interest in the year's work and the place for delegates from each one of their organizations. I am expecting great things from the organized interests, effort and enthusiasm of the women of the Diocese.

### **Clergy Pension Fund.**

In looking outside the Diocese, my friends, I would call your attention to two things. The first is the movement for the raising of a fund of \$5,000,000 for the pensioning of the aged Clergy. Led by the Diocese of Los Angeles, urged on by the zeal of Dr. J. J. Wilkins, the General Convention in Richmond appointed a Commission for that good purpose. I am one of its members and am deeply interested in its good work. How can it be otherwise with any Bishop? Is it not one of the distresses of his life to see the suffering, the great struggle, the patient endurance of his Clergy, after they have passed the age of effective work? Is it not one of his problems, if not his hardest problem, to relieve a Parish from the burden of an aged and inefficient Rector, who has done good work in his prime, and yet take care of this faithful servant of his Church and her Lord? And should not this great matter interest every layman, every earnest son and daughter of the Church? It should interest you as a matter of importance to your Parish; for you do not know when you in the Parish will have to face the perplexing problem to which I have just referred. It should interest you as a matter of loyalty for the efficiency of the Church in her great work; for like all the great organizations today, the Church can do her work so much better, if she can pension off her aged servants and put in their places young and vigorous men. It should interest you as a matter of sympathy for men in need; for men who have been associated with the

1909.

Bishop's Address.

dearest and sweetest incidents in your life. The young Clergyman is the sympathetic comrade of the boys and girls in their games and amusements, unconsciously toning them up to higher levels. Later, as they stand before him man and woman grown, he makes them man and wife, and bestows the priest's blessing and the friend's hearty congratulation. He holds their crowing babe in his arms, pours on the cleansing water of Holy Baptism and makes it a member of Christ, the child of God. He drops into their home from time to time to share their joys and confidences. When affliction falls, when the perplexities of life confuse, this hopeful friend is at hand to soften the blow, this wise counselor is near to clear the vision for right and duty. When the sorrow of sorrows comes, when the husband or wife goes forth into the other world, it is the loving pastor who sits beside the stricken one, soothing, comforting, turning the mind and heart toward that other happier life, where they two shall be one again. And when at last our own summons comes, when our own strength fails and eyes grow dim, it is the faithful friend and priest, whose hands clasp our own, whose consoling, cheering words light us through the valley of the shadow. Who can measure the debt we owe to such men? Brethren, we must do something, something more than the pitiful things we have been doing for this Clergy Relief. It is to my mind THE work of the American Church today. I would love to see this Council put forward Christmas Day as the day for an offering for this great work, to have every Rector brush all other offerings aside and unite loyally in making this the work of the Church in the Diocese for that great day. I would love to see some society in every Parish working all the year in this concern, and seeing to it that the offering on Christmas day is worthy of the parish and the cause.



### Layman's Missionary Movement.

The other matter is one of interest to our own Church and to all Christian people. It is the Missionary enthusiasm and the Missionary determination as best expressed by the Laymen's Missionary Movement. Intimately connected with it, pervading it all through, is the spirit of unity; for it means Christian men coming together in an attitude of love and forbearance, eager to sink personal, party and sectarian differences in furthering the great and fundamental work of the Gospel. The great meeting last year in Philadelphia and this year in Canada, with meetings all over the country between times, the magnificent campaign mapped out for the coming year, fill all Christian men with inspiration and hope. Men, busy men, leaders in every line of successful business endeavor, coming together from far distances, at great cost and trouble, sinking their own in the King's business, considering missionary advance and discussing the extension of the Kingdom of God on earth as a great practical enterprise for strong men to engage in and push to a speedy conclusion;—these things lift the cause of missions above the pitiable plight of dependance on the pennies of women and children and the half contemptuous doles of unwilling and half doubting men; these things lift up to earnest, wise and practical men missionary effort as worthy of their deepest thought and best effort, and make them look on it as the vision of the King, the living God, leading His human hosts to victory over sin and ignorance and death. Ah! men of East Carolina, we must join in that movement; we must look on that great cause in its true light; we must share in the joy of the battle and claim our part in the glory of the victory.

The two together—Pensions for the aged Clergy and men's forward movement into missionary enter-



1909.

Bishop's Address.

prise—they are the work of the Church for this and for all ages.

The one, providing for the infirm workers, takes off burdens and lays aside the weights which pull her down in running her race; it strips the Church like some great ship, getting ready for the battle, which she must wage against sin and Satan.

The other—the missionary advance—shows what is the battle to be fought. No defensive warfare; no more police service. For Christ is on the quarter deck, and His command, "Go ye into all the world and preach the Gospel to every creature," sounds the trumpet forward and out. Carry the war into the enemy's country, beat out sin, selfishness and hate from their last stronghold, and let righteousness and love, faith and hope, cover the earth as the waters cover the sea.







LOCATION.	NAME OF PARISH OR MISSION.	Missions.	Church Edifices	Sittings in Churches and Chapels.	Free Sittings.	Baptisms.		Whole Number of Baptized Persons.	Confirmed Persons.				Communicants.				Number of				Sunday Schools.				Parish (Parochial) Schools.									
						Infants.	Adults.		Total.	Reported Last Year.	Confirmed Since.	Added, otherwise.	Lost by Death or Removal.	Present Number.	Reported Last Year.	Aided Since.	Total.	Removal.	Death.	Dropped.	Total.	Present Number.	Services.	Celebrations.		Marriages.	Funerals.	No. other officers and Teachers.	Pupils.	Number.	Teachers.	Pupils.	Number.	Teachers.
1 Aurora	Chapel of the Cross.	1	1	200	200	6	3	11	152	66	24	2	2	91	66	26	92	1	1	2	1	91	73	12	2	1	9	76	1	1	9	76	1	1
2 Bath	Z. Thomas'	1	1	200	200	6	3	11	152	66	24	2	2	91	66	26	92	1	1	2	1	91	73	12	2	1	9	76	1	1	9	76	1	1
3 Beaufort	Z. Paul's	1	1	200	200	6	3	11	152	66	24	2	2	91	66	26	92	1	1	2	1	91	73	12	2	1	9	76	1	1	9	76	1	1
4 Beaufort County	Trinity	1	1	200	200	6	3	11	152	66	24	2	2	91	66	26	92	1	1	2	1	91	73	12	2	1	9	76	1	1	9	76	1	1
5 Beaufort County	Zion	1	1	200	200	6	3	11	152	66	24	2	2	91	66	26	92	1	1	2	1	91	73	12	2	1	9	76	1	1	9	76	1	1
6 Beaufort County	Z. James'	1	1	200	200	6	3	11	152	66	24	2	2	91	66	26	92	1	1	2	1	91	73	12	2	1	9	76	1	1	9	76	1	1
7 Bonneton	Z. John's	1	1	200	200	6	3	11	152	66	24	2	2	91	66	26	92	1	1	2	1	91	73	12	2	1	9	76	1	1	9	76	1	1
8 Clifton	Z. Paul's	1	1	200	200	6	3	11	152	66	24	2	2	91	66	26	92	1	1	2	1	91	73	12	2	1	9	76	1	1	9	76	1	1
9 Edenton	Z. Paul's	1	1	200	200	6	3	11	152	66	24	2	2	91	66	26	92	1	1	2	1	91	73	12	2	1	9	76	1	1	9	76	1	1
10 Elizabeth City	Christ Church	1	1	200	200	6	3	11	152	66	24	2	2	91	66	26	92	1	1	2	1	91	73	12	2	1	9	76	1	1	9	76	1	1
11 Fayetteville	Z. John's	1	1	200	200	6	3	11	152	66	24	2	2	91	66	26	92	1	1	2	1	91	73	12	2	1	9	76	1	1	9	76	1	1
12 Fayetteville	Z. Joseph's	1	1	200	200	6	3	11	152	66	24	2	2	91	66	26	92	1	1	2	1	91	73	12	2	1	9	76	1	1	9	76	1	1
13 Gatesville	Z. Mary's	1	1	200	200	6	3	11	152	66	24	2	2	91	66	26	92	1	1	2	1	91	73	12	2	1	9	76	1	1	9	76	1	1
14 Goldsboro	Z. Stephen's	1	1	200	200	6	3	11	152	66	24	2	2	91	66	26	92	1	1	2	1	91	73	12	2	1	9	76	1	1	9	76	1	1
15 Goldsboro	Z. Paul's	1	1	200	200	6	3	11	152	66	24	2	2	91	66	26	92	1	1	2	1	91	73	12	2	1	9	76	1	1	9	76	1	1
16 Hamilton	Z. Martin's	1	1	200	200	6	3	11	152	66	24	2	2	91	66	26	92	1	1	2	1	91	73	12	2	1	9	76	1	1	9	76	1	1
17 Hertford	Holy Trinity	1	1	200	200	6	3	11	152	66	24	2	2	91	66	26	92	1	1	2	1	91	73	12	2	1	9	76	1	1	9	76	1	1
18 Hope Mills	Christ Church	1	1	200	200	6	3	11	152	66	24	2	2	91	66	26	92	1	1	2	1	91	73	12	2	1	9	76	1	1	9	76	1	1
19 Hyde County	Z. St. Luke's	1	1	200	200	6	3	11	152	66	24	2	2	91	66	26	92	1	1	2	1	91	73	12	2	1	9	76	1	1	9	76	1	1
20 Kingston	Z. Mary's	1	1	200	200	6	3	11	152	66	24	2	2	91	66	26	92	1	1	2	1	91	73	12	2	1	9	76	1	1	9	76	1	1
21 Lenoir County	Holy Innocents'	1	1	200	200	6	3	11	152	66	24	2	2	91	66	26	92	1	1	2	1	91	73	12	2	1	9	76	1	1	9	76	1	1
22 New Bern	Christ Church	1	1	200	200	6	3	11	152	66	24	2	2	91	66	26	92	1	1	2	1	91	73	12	2	1	9	76	1	1	9	76	1	1
23 New Bern	Z. Cyprrian's	1	1	200	200	6	3	11	152	66	24	2	2	91	66	26	92	1	1	2	1	91	73	12	2	1	9	76	1	1	9	76	1	1
24 Pitt County	Z. John's	1	1	200	200	6	3	11	152	66	24	2	2	91	66	26	92	1	1	2	1	91	73	12	2	1	9	76	1	1	9	76	1	1
25 Plymouth	Grace	1	1	200	200	6	3	11	152	66	24	2	2	91	66	26	92	1	1	2	1	91	73	12	2	1	9	76	1	1	9	76	1	1
26 Roper	Z. Luke's	1	1	200	200	6	3	11	152	66	24	2	2	91	66	26	92	1	1	2	1	91	73	12	2	1	9	76	1	1	9	76	1	1
27 Scuppernon	Z. David's	1	1	200	200	6	3	11	152	66	24	2	2	91	66	26	92	1	1	2	1	91	73	12	2	1	9	76	1	1	9	76	1	1
28 Southport	Z. Philip's	1	1	200	200	6	3	11	152	66	24	2	2	91	66	26	92	1	1	2	1	91	73	12	2	1	9	76	1	1	9	76	1	1
29 Swain	Z. Peter's	1	1	200	200	6	3	11	152	66	24	2	2	91	66	26	92	1	1	2	1	91	73	12	2	1	9	76	1	1	9	76	1	1
30 Washington	Church of the Advent	1	1	200	200	6	3	11	152	66	24	2	2	91	66	26	92	1	1	2	1	91	73	12	2	1	9	76	1	1	9	76	1	1
31 Williamston	Good Shepherd	1	1	200	200	6	3	11	152	66	24	2	2	91	66	26	92	1	1	2	1	91	73	12	2	1	9	76	1	1	9	76	1	1
32 W. Hamilton	Z. James'	1	1	200	200	6	3	11	152	66	24	2	2	91	66	26	92	1	1	2	1	91	73	12	2	1	9	76	1	1	9	76	1	1
33 Wilmington	Z. John's	1	1	200	200	6	3	11	152	66	24	2	2	91	66	26	92	1	1	2	1	91	73	12	2	1	9	76	1	1	9	76	1	1
34 Wilmington	Z. Paul's	1	1	200	200	6	3	11	152	66	24	2	2	91	66	26	92	1	1	2	1	91	73	12	2	1	9	76	1	1	9	76	1	1
35 Wilmington	Z. Mark's	1	1	200	200	6	3	11	152	66	24	2	2	91	66	26	92	1	1	2	1	91	73	12	2	1	9	76	1	1	9	76	1	1
36 Wilmington	Z. Thomas'	1	1	200	200	6	3	11	152	66	24	2	2	91	66	26	92	1	1	2	1	91	73	12	2	1	9	76	1	1	9	76	1	1
37 Windsor	Z. John's	1	1	200	200	6	3	11	152	66	24	2	2	91	66	26	92	1	1	2	1	91	73	12	2	1	9	76	1	1	9	76	1	1
38 Winton	Grace	1	1	200	200	6	3	11	152	66	24	2	2	91	66	26	92	1	1	2	1	91	73	12	2	1	9	76	1	1	9	76	1	1
39 Woodville	Grace	1	1	200	200	6	3	11	152	66	24	2	2	91	66	26	92	1	1	2	1	91	73	12	2	1	9	76	1	1	9	76	1	1
ORGANIZED MISSIONS.																																		
40 Ayden	Z. James'	1	1	200	200	6	3	11	152	66	24	2	2	91	66	26	92	1	1	2	1	91	73	12	2	1	9	76	1	1	9	76	1	1
41 Columbia	Z. Andrew's	1	1	200	200	6	3	11	152	66	24	2	2	91	66	26	92	1	1	2	1	91	73	12	2	1	9	76	1	1	9	76	1	1
42 Edenton	Z. John Evangelist's.	1	1	200	200	6	3	11	152	66	24	2	2	91	66	26	92	1	1	2	1	91	73	12	2	1	9	76	1	1	9	76	1	1
43 Edward	The Redeemer	1	1	200	200	6	3	11	152	66	24	2	2	91	66	26	92	1	1	2	1	91	73	12	2	1	9	76	1	1	9	76	1	1
44 Elizabeth City	Z. Philip's	1	1	200	200	6	3	11	152	66	24	2	2	91	66	26	92	1	1	2	1	91	73	12	2	1	9	76	1	1	9	76	1	1
45 Fairfield	All Saints'	1	1	200																														





# Remarks Appended to Parochial Reports.

---

South Knoxville, Tenn, May 22, 1909.

My Dear Bishop.

According to Canon, I submit my report, viz.: Celebrations of Holy Communion eight times, besides numerous calls on sick persons other than one in my family. I have been compelled to put aside all calls to regular duty in view of the one paramount. I am

Yours faithfully, and Respectfully,

B. M. BRADIN.

**REV. WM. E. COX.**

In addition to my regular work as reported above I have, during the year, held services and preached ten sermons at other places in the diocese besides special services at the County Home and City Hospital here. I officiated at one marriage for the rector of St. James', Wilmington; one burial at the Good Shepherd, Wilmington, and immersed one adult at St. Luke's, Winterville. Outside the diocese I assisted in services and preaching at a mission at Beaver Creek, Ashe county, and another mission at Glendale Springs, Ashe county, and preached once in St. John's Church, Knoxville, Tenn.

**REV. R. B. DRANE, D. D.**

I must mention generous gifts, in kind, which might have been entered under "Parochial Mission," also that a number of the Parishoners gave me Three Hundred Dollars for my attendance at the Pan-Anglican Church Missionary Congress, June 1908.

**REV. J. B. GIBBLE, WINDSOR.**

The Parish has \$602.00 on hand towards remodeling and furnishing the Church.

Last October, with the Bishop, I started a mission

at Ahoskie and have held regular monthly services there ever since. We have purchased a one-half acre lot, 75 by 300 feet, and have paid \$130.00 on it.

### **REV. NATHANIEL HARDING.**

I have had charge of Trinity Parish, Beaufort county, since November 1908. The baptisms were by the Rev. N. C. Hughes and the persons confirmed were presented by him.

Of the Baptisms reported in Zion Parish, Beaufort county, seven were by the Rev. C. D. Malone, and 12 of the candidates for confirmation were presented by him.

### **REV. I. W. HUGHES.**

The number of "confirmed" and "communicants" reported in S. John's, Fayetteville, I really think too large. It is, however, but the result of the number I found with the normal annual increase. In the next year I hope to get the actual number even though it may mean, as it now seems to me, a very material reduction.

The thousand dollars reported at Red Springs is money spent on Chapel which is almost completed.

Rev. B. F. Huske, reports 2 Baptisms, one at Fayetteville, one at Norfolk, Va. Of services, 1 at Hamilton, 2 at Scotland Neck, 1 at Edenton, 4 at Williamston, 1 at Snow Hill. Preached at Beaufort once, at Williamston 3 times, at Fayetteville, Kinston, Hertford, and Aurora once each. One Baptism and 2 services at Galloway's School House are included in report of St. Paul's, Greenville.

### **REV. T. P. NOE.**

In addition to my regular Parish work I have con-

1909.

Remarks Appended to Parochial Reports.

ducted a monthly service at Burgaw, where we are completing a handsome little brick Church, and have organized a congregation at S. Mary's Mission.

Since November first, except for six weeks, I have held nearly all the services at St. James', in the vacancy in the Rectorate. These services have amounted to almost one hundred.

The Mission at Burgaw was begun nearly two years ago, and about \$100.00 of the amount reported was contributed before the present year, but had not been reported. \$135.00 was raised by the Parish Guild and Auxiliary and used for the purpose of getting ground and Church edifice.

**REV. WALTER R. NOE, CLINTON.**

In addition to my work at Clinton, I have had two services at Boardman, five at Good Shepherd, Wilmington; five at St. John's, Bonnerton; three at Chapel of the Cross, Aurora; two at St. Stephen's, Goldsboro; two at Christ Church, New Bern; one at Saluda; one at Leechville; six at Warsaw; three at Kenansville, three at Fremont, one at Burgaw and four at Wallace. One adult baptism, at St. Jude's Mission, Boardman, one adult baptism, at St. Stephen's, Goldsboro, one infant baptism near Bonnerton, one marriage near Fremont. I hope by the next year to be able to report the organization of eight Missions.

**REV. C. F. SMITH.**

I have had during the year, three services at Nag's Head, one at Nixonton, one at Shiloh, one at Manteo, and three at Shawboro. The services in report of Christ Church, Elizabeth City, include those at Coun-

eil, also the Mission preached by Arch-Deacon Webber.

### REV. F. N. SKINNER.

In addition to my regular work, I have assisted at three services in St. Paul's, Edenton, preached twice and celebrated the Holy Communion once. In S. James' Ayden, and in St. Luke's, Winterville, celebrated the Holy communion and preached. At two meetings of the Convocation of New Bern, I have taken part in eight services, preached twice, and celebrated the Holy Communion once. Took part in the ordination services at Aurora, presenting the Deacon and reading the Gospel.

### Statistics of the Diocese 1907-'8

Clergy—Bishop 1, Priests 25, Deacons 7..	33
Clergy—Non-Parochial .....	5
Clergy—Received .....	2
Clergy—Transferred .....	3
Lay Readers licensed .....	0
Postulants admitted, 0, total Postulants....	0
Candidates for Orders admitted 0, total candidates .....	10
Ordinations—Deacons 3, Priests 3; total..	6
Parishes in union with the Council .....	39
Missions, organized 13; unorganized 22; Parochial 6; total .....	41
Church edifices (including Chabels) ....	79
Number of sittings in Churches and Chapels	17,060
No. of Free sittings in Churches and Chapels	15,942
Churches whose sittings are wholly free..	77
Churches consecrated .....	0
Rectories, number of .....	21
Baptisms, Infants 261; Adults 97; not given	



1909.

Summary of Statistics.

3; total .....	363
Confirmations (Bishop's Address) .....	393
Communicants .....	4,840
Marriages .....	84
Burials .....	202
Sunday School Teachers .....	413
Sunday School Pupils .....	3,382
Parish School Pupils .....	234
Parish School Teachers .....	5
Industrial School Pupils .....	57
Industrial School Teachers .....	10
Contributions and offerings, Diocesan ....	\$44,419 80
Contributions and offerings, Diocesan ....	5,878 01
Contribution and offerings, Extra-Diocesan	5,054 74
<hr/>	
Contributions and offerings, total .....	\$55,352 55

# Report of Battle and London, Commissioners of Mary R. Smith Fund.

## RECEIPTS.

1898—

Feb. 23, Received of W. F. Cole, 1-3 on land bought by him .....	\$ 168.24
Feb. 23, Received of J. W. Cole, do.....	120.00
Feb. 23, Received of J. W. Crabtree .....	120.00
Oct. 18, Received of W. F. Cole, 1-3 on land and interest .....	177.48
Oct. 28, Received of J. W. Cole, 1-3 on land and interest .....	76.67
Oct. 28, Received of J. W. Crabtree, 1-3 on land and interest (including interest on deferred note plus 30 cents) .....	133.80
Dec. 17, Received of J. G. Daniel .....	41.67

1899—

Jan. 7, Received of J. W. Crabtree, note in full.....	121.75
Nov. 20, Received of J. G. Daniel, (44 cents too much) principal and interest of first note .....	44.40
Dec. 8, Received of S. W. Crabtree, 1-3 lot No. 10.....	110.00

1900—

Jan. 20, Received of W. C. Womble for lot No. 3, first payment of 1-3, \$258.33, and \$16.67 on second payment .....	273.00
Sept. 17, Received of W. C. Partin and wife, first payment on No. 11 .....	106.66
Sept. 17, Received of W. C. Cole in full of No. 12.....	115.00

1900—

Oct. 12, Received of W. F. Cole, in full of principal and interest of last note .....	197.64
Oct. 20, Received of J. W. Cole, in full of last note.....	85.00
Nov. 11, Received of S. W. Crabtree, in part of notes....	132.00
Dec. 11, Received of S. W. Crabtree, in full .....	100.50

1901—

Jan. 18, Received of W. C. Womble, in full.....	530.00
Dec. 23, Received of J. G. Daniel, on last note .....	40.00
Received of — Pendergrass on Partin note....	115.00

1902

May 12, Received of W. C. Cole, purchase of No. 3.....	146.00
Nov. 22, Received of W. C. Cole, purchase of No. 13....	146.00

1903—

Oct. 18, Paid by S. W. Crabtree on No. 6.....	243.34
Oct. 15, Paid by Haywood Merritt on No. 9.....	90.00
Nov. 13, Paid by Z. J. Johnson on No. 7.....	50.00

1904—

Jan. 16, Paid by S. W. Crabtree, principal and interest (\$2.25) of note due Jan. 1st 1905 .....	247.58
Feb. 1, Paid by L. L. Merritt, first note \$210, and interest \$3.80 (40 cents due).....	213.80
Feb. 6, Paid by S. W. Crabtree, principal and interest....	248.43

1909. Report of Commissioners of Mary R. Smith Fund.

Mch. 24, Paid by Barnes & Co. ....	3,600.00
1904—	
Mar. 29, Received of Z. D. and R. J. Johnson, first note and interest: .....	351.07
1905—	
Mar. 31, Received of L. L. Merritt thro' C. L. Lindsay, principal and interest of debt (two notes).....	645.00
May 6, Received of R. J. and Z. D. Johnson, principal and interest of note .....	436.33
1906—	
Mar. 26, Received of R. J. and Z. D. Johnson, in full.....	457.76
1908—	
May 2, Collection of C. M. Partin .....	154.50
Total Receipts .....	\$ 9,703.77

DISBURSEMENTS.

1897—	
Nov. 13, Paid H. A. London, editor, advertising and print- ing circulars .....	8.00
Nov. 13, Paid News and Observer, do .....	8.00
Nov. 13, Paid Orange County Observer, do .....	7.50
Nov. 13, Paid Alamance Gleaner, do .....	5.00
Nov. 13, Paid Wm. Craig, making coffins, disinterring, transporting (six miles) and re-burying three bodies .....	9.00
Nov. 13, Paid G. C. Pickard, carriage hire for Commis- sioners .....	3.00
1898—	
Feb. 25, Paid C. E. Johnson, Tr., 1-2 of land sales less expenses .....	188.87
Feb. 25, Paid W. L. DeRosset, Tr., do .....	188.87
Mar. —, Paid Chapel Hill News .....	6.00
Oct. 26, Paid W. L. DeRosset, Tr. ....	80.00
Oct. 26, Paid C. E. Johnson, Tr. ....	80.00
Nov. 4, Paid W. L. DeRosset, Tr. ....	104.00
Nov. 4, Paid C. E. Johnson, Tr. ....	104.00
Nov. 20, Paid Orange County Observer .....	6.00
Nov. 20, Paid H. A. London .....	8.00
Nov. 30, Paid Chapel Hill News .....	3.00
1899—	
Jan. 9, Paid C. E. Johnson, Tr. ....	80.00
Jan. 9, Paid W. L. DeRosset, Tr. ....	80.00
Jan. 26, Paid H. A. London and postage .....	.60
Jan. 26, Paid Self and registering plot .....	1.50
Feb. 27, Paid for Revenue Stamps .....	1.00
Feb. 27, Paid for Revenue Stamps .....	3.00
Oct. 17, Paid University Press for posters .....	1.00
Oct. 10, Paid Chapel Hill News for advertising .....	3.00
Nov. 11, Paid H. A. London, account .....	7.50
Nov. 11, Paid Orange County Observer .....	7.50
Dec. 11, Paid C. E. Johnson, Tr. ....	70.00
Dec. 11, Paid W. L. DeRosset, Tr. ....	70.00
1900—	
Jan. 29, Paid C. E. Johnson, Tr. ....	137.50

Report of Commissioners of Mary R. Smith Fund.		May,
Jan. 29, Paid W. L. DeRosset, Tr. ....	137.50	
Apr. 18, Paid C. E. Johnson, Tr. ....	110.83	
Apr. 18, Paid W. L. DeRosset, Tr. ....	110.83	
Apr. 18, Paid Citizens Bank for Revenue Stamps .....	3.00	
Apr. 18, Paid C. E. Johnson, Tr. ....	5.00	
Apr. 18, Paid W. L. DeRosset, Tr. ....	5.00	
Apr. 18, Paid for Probate .....	.50	
Apr. 18, Paid H. A. London, stamps, registering and post .....	1.38	
Oct. 24, Paid C. E. Johnson, Tr. ....	130.00	
Oct. 24, Paid W. L. DeRosset, Tr. ....	130.00	
Nov. 12, Paid C. E. Johnson, Tr. ....	66.00	
Nov. 12, Paid W. L. DeRosset, Tr. ....	66.00	
Dec. 19, Paid for probate of Crabtree's deed .....	.50	
Paid for probate of deed .....	.50	
1901—		
Jan. 18, Paid C. E. Johnson, Tr. ....	50.25	
Jan. 18, Paid W. L. DeRosset, Tr. ....	50.25	
Jan. 22, Paid C. E. Johnson, Tr. ....	265.00	
Jan. 22, Paid W. L. DeRosset, Tr. ....	265.00	
Paid for probate of W. C. Wombles deed ....	.50	
June —, Paid Chapel Hill News for advertising .....	3.00	
Sept. 3, Paid for hire of man and horse to send to W. C. Cole .....	.50	
Dec. —, Paid C. E. Johnson, Tr. ....	65.50	
Dec. —, Paid W. L. DeRosset, Tr. ....	65.50	
Dec. 23, Paid W. L. DeRosset, Tr. ....	20.00	
Dec. 23, Paid C. E. Johnson, Tr. ....	20.00	
1902—		
May 15, Paid A. S. Barbee for proving deed .....	.50	
Aug. 26, Paid Chapel Hill News for advertising .....	4.50	
Nov. 17, Paid Chapel Hill News for advertising .....	4.50	
Nov. 17, Paid Orange County Observer .....	7.50	
Nov. 17, Paid H. A. London, advertising and expenses....	12.50	
Nov. 22, Paid C. E. Johnson, account, sale of land.....	62.50	
Nov. 22, Paid W. L. DeRosset, Tr., do .....	62.50	
1903—		
Aug. 29, Paid the News, advertising .....	4.50	
Nov. 17, Paid Battle, Manning & London, Commissioners	168 74	
Dec. 1, Paid C. E. Johnson, Tr. ....	80.00	
Dec. 1, Paid W. L. DeRosset, Tr. ....	80.00	
1904—		
Jan. 22, Paid W. L. DeRosset, Tr. ....	117.60	
Jan. 22, Paid C. E. Johnson, Tr. ....	117.60	
Jan. 22, Paid Battle and London, Commissioners )	23.06	
Feb. 4, Paid Battle and London, Commissioners )		
Paid C. E. Johnson, Tr. ....	101.55	
Paid W. L. DeRosset, Tr. ....	101.55	
Feb. 10, Paid Battle and London, Commissioners .....	12.42	
Feb. 10, Paid C. E. Johnson, Tr. ....	118.00	
Feb. 10, Paid W. L. DeRosset, Tr. ....	118.00	
Mch. 29, Paid C. E. Johnson, Tr. ....	1,871.51	

TWENTY-SIXTH ANNUAL COUNCIL.

99

1909.

## Report of Commissioners of Mary R. Smith Fund.

Mch. 29,	Paid W. L. DeRosset, Tr.	1,800.00
	Paid H. A. London, Commissioner....\$98.77) ..	
Mar. 29,	) ..	197.55
	Paid K. P. Battle, Commissioner.... 98.77) ..	
Mar. 29,	Paid H. A. London for probate .....	.50
Mar. 29,	Paid H. A. London for writing deeds .....	10.91
Mar. 29,	Paid W. L. DeRosset, Tr. ....	71.51
1905—		
Mar. 31,	Paid H. A. London, writing deed to Merritt ....	5.00
Mar. 31,	Paid H. A. London, probate .....	.50
Mar. 31,	Paid A. S. Barbee, Comr. probate .....	.50
Mar. 31,	Paid H. A. London, Comr. 2 1-2 per cent.....	16.12
Mar. 31,	Paid E. P. Battle, Comr. 2 1-2 per cent.....	16.12
Mar. 31,	Paid W. L. DeRosset, Tr. ....	302.32
Mar. 31,	Paid C. E. Johnson, Tr. ....	303.35
May 6,	Paid H. A. London, Comr. (Johnson note .....	10.91
May 6,	Paid K. P. Battle, Comr. (Johnson note) .....	10.91
Mar. 31,	Paid R. P. Battle, Comr. 3 1-2 per cent. ....	16.12
Mar. 31,	Paid W. L. DeRosset, Tr. ....	363.38
May 13,	Paid W. L. DeRosset, Tr. ....	206.75
1906—		
Mar. 30,	Paid H. A. London, writing deed .....	10.00
Mar. 30,	Paid H. A. London, 1-2 Com. ....	11.40
Mar. 30,	Paid H. A. London, probate of deed .....	.50
Mar. 30,	Paid K. P. Battle, 1-2 Com. ....	11.40
Mar. 30,	Paid A. S. Barbee, probate .....	.25
Mar. 30,	Paid W. L. DeRosset, Tr. ....	212.08
Mar. 30,	Paid C. E. Johnson, Tr. ....	212.08
1908—		
May 9,	Paid C. E. Johnson, Tr., 1-2 Collection of C. M. Partin .....	64.15
May 9,	Thos. D. Meares, Treas., do .....	64.15
May 2,	A. S. Barbee, probate .....	.50
Total Payments .....		\$ 9,681.99
Due Dioceses .....		21.78
		\$ 9,703.77

Respectfully submitted,

K. P. BATTLE,  
H. A. LONDON,  
Commissioners.

Chapel Hill, March 19, 1909.

This is to certify that I have carefully examined the foregoing account of Battle and London, Commissioners, with the vouchers attached, and find the same correct in every particular.

JAS. C. MACRAE.



## Report of Woman's Auxiliary.

May,

**The Twenty-Second Annual Report of the Woman's Auxiliary,  
and the Second Report of the Woman's Parochial Society.**

**CONVOCATION OF EDENTON—Mrs. James G. Staton, Vice-President.**

1.	Bath—S. Thomas' Parish Guild, Miss Julia Roe Marsh, Secretary, 9 members .....	\$ 122.73	
2.	Belhaven—S. James' Parish Guild, Mrs. R. A. Kohloss, Secretary, 10 members .....	424.20	
3.	Columbia—S. Agnes' Guild, Mrs. R. A. Kohloss, Secretary, 10 members .....	118.20	
4.	Creswell—S. David's, Woman's Auxiliary, Miss Myra Hardison, Secretary, 16 members .....	\$119.00	
	Junior Branch Woman's Parochial Society, Miss Elsie Swain, Secretary, 10 members..	6.00	125.00
5.	Edenton—S. Paul's, Woman's Auxiliary, Miss M. F. Skinner, Secretary, 19 members..	\$106.60	
	Dime Society, Mrs. James Warren, Secretary, 32 members .....	119.35	
	S. Mary's Guild, Miss Sallie Warren, Secretary, 33 members .....	99.15	325.10
6.	Edenton—S. John Evangelist's, Woman's Auxiliary, Mrs. Nellie E. Jones, Secretary, 9 members .....	\$ 5.00	
	Parish Guild, 10 members .....	14.47	19.47
7.	Elizabeth City—Christ Church. Woman's Auxiliary, Mrs. T. Selby Harney, Secretary, 34 members .....	\$162.00	
	Ladies Guild, Miss Ellen John, Secretary, 29 members .....	206.83	
	St. Catherine's Guild, Miss Mattie Griffin, Secretary, 29 members .....	316.09	684.92
8.	Gatesville—S. Mary's, Woman's Auxiliary, Mrs. George D. Williams, Secretary, 8 members .....	21.57	
	S. Mary's Guild, Miss Louise Parker, Secretary, 8 members .....	337.52	359.09
9.	Hamilton—S. Martin's. Woman's Auxiliary, Mrs. W. T. Grimes, Secretary, 15 members .....	\$ 36.71	
	S. Martin's Guild, Mrs. W. T. Grimes, Secretary, 15 members .....	25.51	62.22
10.	Hertford—Holy Trinity. Woman's Auxiliary, Miss P. C. Norcom, Secretary, 28 members	100.00	
	Parish Guild, Mrs. W. F. Babb, Secretary, 20 members .....	66.45	
	S. Catherine's Guild, Miss Mae Wood Winslow, Secretary, 12 members .....	36.50	202.95
11.	Murfreesboro—S. Barnabas' Woman's Auxiliary, Miss Sarah L. Barnes, Secretary, 8 members....		3.50
12.	Plymouth—Grace Church. Woman's Auxiliary,		

1909.

Report of Woman's Auxiliary.

	Mrs. John D. Burrall, Secretary, 21 members .....	\$ 29.60	
	Woman's Guild, Mrs. J. D. Burrall, Secretary, 21 members .....	72.00	
	Daughters of the King, Miss Lulu Ambrose, Secretary, 7 members .....	6.21	107.81
13.	Roper—S. Luke's—Woman's Auxiliary, Miss Agnes Speight, Secretary, 16 members..	\$ 30.92	
	Woman's Guild, Miss Agnes Speight, Secretary, 16 members .....	56.77	87.69
14.	Roxobel—S. Mark's. Woman's Auxiliary, Miss Annie J. Norfleet, Secretary, 9 members..	\$ 18.77	
	Parochial Society, Mrs. R. E. Shoulders, Secretary, 9 members .....	17.21	
	Junior Guild, Miss Eliza Mason Capehart, Secretary, 10 members .....	\$ 52.25	88.23
15.	Washington—S. Peter's. Woman's Auxiliary, Miss E. M. B. Hoyt, Secretary, 48 members .....	\$166.95	
	Parochial Society, Mrs. Bonner, Secretary, 35 members .....	\$106.30	
	Rector's Aid Society, Mrs. C. E. Hussey, Secretary, in bank .....	456.31	
	Daughters of the King, Miss Jane Myers, Secretary, 17 members .....	30.35	759.91
16.	Williamston—Church of the Advent. Woman's Auxiliary, Miss Hattie Thrower, Secretary, 26 members .....	\$135.90	
	Parish Guild, Miss Hattie Thrower, Secretary, 26 members .....	210.00	
	Daughters of the King, Miss Emily Whitley, Secretary, 8 members .....	287.94	633.84
17.	Windsor—S. Thomas'. Woman's Auxiliary, Mrs. Sol Cherry, Secretary, 21 members..	\$ 42.63	
	Woman's Guild, Mrs. R. M. Askew, Secretary, 20 members .....	183.20	225.82
18.	Winton—S. John's. Woman's Auxiliary, Mrs. M. C. Matthews, Secretary, 7 members ...	\$ 43.33	
	Woman's Guild, Miss Jessie Cowper, Secretary, 9 members .....	95.62	138.95
19.	Woodville—Grace Church, Woman's Auxiliary, Mrs. M. B. Urquhart, Secretary, 7 members .....		48.02
	Total .....	\$ 4,537.65	

CONVOCATION OF NEW BERN, Mrs. C. B. Woodley, Vice-President.

1.	Aurora—Chapel of the Cross. Woman's Auxiliary, Mrs. F. F. Cherry, Secretary, 17 members.....	\$ 21.95	
2.	Ayden—S. James'. Parish Guild, Mrs. F. G. Buhmann, Secretary, 8 members .....	\$ 57.00	
	S. James'. Junior Guild, Miss Sallie B. Quinerly, Secretary, 14 members .....	5.00	62.00
3.	Beaufort—S. Paul's. S. Paul's School Auxiliary, Miss Swann D. Wolf, Secretary, --		

Report of Women's Auxiliary.		May.
members .....	\$107.21	
S. Paul's Aid Society, Mrs. N. L. Carrow, Secretary, 46 members .....	187.11	
Girls' Friendly Society, Mrs. F. N. Skinner, Corresponding Secretary, 19 members....	5.00	299.32
4. Chocowinity—Trinity Parish Guild .....		21.92
5. Farmville—Emmanuel. Woman's Auxiliary, Mrs. Minnie Warren, Secretary, — members.....		33.50
6. Goldsboro—S. Stephen's. Woman's Auxiliary, Mrs. E. C. Vitou, Secretary, 22 members..\$	52.60	
S. Stephen's Guild, Mrs. A. L. Bell, Secretary, 32 members .....	410.00	
Sanctuary Guild, Mrs. H. M. Humphrey, Sec- retary, 9 members .....	42.13	504.73
7. Greenville—S. Paul's Parochial Society, Mrs. E. B. Ficklin, Secretary, 22 members .....		15.50
8. Kinston—S. Mary's. Woman's Auxiliary .....		228.27
9. New Bern—Christ Church. Woman's Auxil- iary, Mrs. R. DuVal Jones, Secretary, 30 members .....	\$300.00	
Parish Guild, Miss Dita Roberts, Secretary, 63 members .....	394.45	
Relief Society, Capt. W. S. Simmons, Secre- tary .....	244.78	
Girls' Friendly Society, Miss Mary Roberts, Secretary, 70 members .....	132.71	1,071.94
10. New Bern—S. Cyprian's. Woman's Auxiliary, Mrs. M. Thompson, Secretary, — members..\$	73.00	
Aid Society, Miss Fettle Castix, Secretary....	22.50	95.50
11. Trenton—Grace Church. Woman's Auxiliary, Mrs. Furney Brock, Secretary, 6 members.....		16.00
12. Vanceboro—S. Paul's. Woman's Auxiliary, Miss Ethel Wooten, Secretary, 10 members .....		57.70
13. Winterville—S. Luke's. Woman's Auxiliary, Mrs. E. E. Cox, Secretary, 9 members.....		47.00
Total .....		\$ 2,475.33

CONVOCATION OF WILMINGTON—Mrs. William Calder, Vice-President.

1. Burgaw—S. Mary's. Parish Guild, Mrs. H. B. Thomas, Secretary, 8 members .....	\$	135.00
2. Clinton—S. Paul's. Auxiliary and Aid Society, Mrs. M. A. Moseley, Secretary, 19 members.....		41.35
3. Fayetteville—S. John's. Woman's Auxiliary, Mrs. E. J. Hale, Secretary, 25 members .....		178.90
4. Wilmington—S. James'. Woman's Auxiliary, Mrs. H. C. Price, Secretary, 58 members..\$	537.25	
S. Agnes' Guild, Mrs. W. G. Pullian, Secretary, 35 members .....	577.00	
S. Cecilia's Guild, Mrs. W. F. Robertson, Sec- retary, 16 members .....	97.50	
S. Mary's Guild, Miss Jennie A. Murchison, Sec- retary, 30 members .....	341.00	
Young Woman's Auxiliary, Miss Fannie Murchi-		

1909.

**Report of Woman's Auxiliary.**

son, Secretary, 22 members .....	135.49	1,688.24
5. Wilmington—S. John's. Woman's Auxiliary, Mrs. J. Hicks Bunting, Secretary, 25 mem- bers .....	\$106.33	
Parish Guild, Mrs. W. E. Cox, Secretary, 40 members .....	439.42	545.75
6. Wilmington—S. Paul's. Woman's Auxiliary, Mrs. G. P. Howey, Secretary, 13 members ..	\$ 91.50	
Parish Aid, Mrs. Felger, Secretary .....	135.00	226.50
7. Wilmington—Good Shepherd. Woman's Auxil- iary, Miss Carrie L. Price, Secretary, 28 members .....	\$ 57.75	
Parish Guild, Miss Gertrude Lewis, Secretary, 16 members .....	25.99	
Girls' Friendly Society, Miss Susie Price, Sec- retary, 61 members .....	204.45	288.19
8. Wilmington—S. Mark's. Woman's Auxiliary, Mrs. John E. Thomas, Secretary, 45 members .....		447.50
Total .....	\$	3,551.43

**BABIES BRANCH.**

Convocation of Edenton .....	\$	63.67
Convocation of New Bern .....		12.94
Convocation of Wilmington .....		47.92
Interest .....		1.36
Amount .....	\$	125.89

**JUNIOR AUXILIARY REPORT—MRS. J. B. GIBBLE, Secretary.**

Wilmington—S. John's .....	\$	60.75
Wilmington—S. James' .....		95.16
Hamilton—S. Martin's .....		20.30
Washington—S. Peter's .....		51.55
New Bern—Girl's Friendly .....		52.17
New Bern—Juniors .....		31.75
Winterville—S. Luke's .....		120.00
Beaufort—S. Paul's .....		92.81
Williamston—Advent .....		66.80
Roxobel—S. Mark's .....		6.62
Elizabeth City—Christ Church .....		51.60
Elizabeth City—S. Philip's .....		5.00
Woodville—Grace .....		6.39
Belhaven—S. James' .....		12.00
Fayetteville—S. John's No. 2 .....		25.00
Fayetteville—S. John's No. 1 .....		5.00
Plymouth—Grace .....		38.10
Edenton—S. Paul's .....		44.35
Edenton—S. John Evangelist's .....		42.94
Chocowinity—Trinity .....		1.50
Winton—S. John's .....		4.00

---

**Report of Woman's Auxiliary.**


---

Windsor—S. Thomas' .....	27.05
Hertford—Holy Trinity .....	44.00
Creswell—S. David's .....	6.00
<hr/>	
Total .....	\$ 910.84

**SUMMARY.****Woman's Auxiliary and Parochial Societies:**

Convocation of Edenton .....	\$ 4,537.65
Convocation of New Bern .....	2,475.33
Convocation of Wilmington .....	3,551.43
<hr/>	
Total .....	\$ 10,564.41
Babies' Branch .....	125.89
Junior Auxiliary .....	910.84
<hr/>	
Aggregate of Contributions .....	\$ 11,601.14



---

---

APPENDIX B.

Treasurer's Report

---

---

# REPORT OF TREASURER

## *For the Fiscal Year Ending April 30th, 1909.*

---

Wilmington, N. C., May 1st, 1909.

To the Council of the Diocese of East Carolina:

In compliance with the law, I beg to submit this report of the transactions of this office for the Fiscal Year ending April 30th, 1909.

Statements and Tables are appended as follows:

1. Receipts and Disbursements.
2. Assets and Liabilities, April 30th, 1909.
3. List of Securities.
4. Permanent Episcopal Fund.
5. Permanent Education Fund.
6. Episcopal and Contingent Fund.
7. Diocesan Missions.
8. General Mission Fund.
9. General Clergy Relief Fund.
10. Students Aid Fund.
11. Church Building Fund.
12. University of the South.
13. Income—Permanent Education Fund.
14. Chapel Hill Fund.
15. Thompson Orphanage.
16. Contributions—Bishop's House.
17. Cost of Bishop's House.
18. Sundry Items.
19. Receipts from Parishes and Missions for Episcopal and Contingent Fund.
20. Receipts from Parishes and Missions for Diocesan Missions.
21. Receipts from Parishes and Missions for General Missions and Sunday School Offerings.
22. Receipts from Parishes and Missions for General Clergy Relief Fund, Students Aid Fund, Church Building Fund, and University of the South.

### RECEIPTS AND DISBURSEMENTS.

The cash on hand at the close of the year is \$1,519.69, as compared with \$2,462.79 at its beginning. A part of the difference is more apparent than real, the item of \$421.45 in the shape of Receiver's Certificate of the Bank of New Hanover previously carried as cash having been charged off. The actual shrinkage is, however, sufficiently unsatisfactory to merit your serious attention, being mainly a falling off of the revenue for the Episcopal and Contingent Fund, under which head it will be further noted.

### ASSETS AND LIABILITIES.

This account remains practically unchanged. The diminution of our cash account has caused some change in the totals, but the value of the principal items continues about the same as last year.

### STOCKS AND BONDS.

The complexion of this account has been slightly altered by the falling due of \$500 in bonds of the City of Tarboro, the amount being

placed in a certificate of deposit at 4 per cent. interest, pending a better investment. The remainder of these bonds will continue to mature in annual instalments, and it is likely we will incur a loss of revenue on account of inability to re-invest at the same rate. The A. C. L. stock has continued to pay a 5 per cent. dividend, but none has been paid on the Southern Railway stock.

#### PERMANENT FUNDS.

**PERMANENT EPISCOPAL FUND.** By crediting \$43.27 of funds received on the Bishop's House to this account, I was enabled, with the \$56.73 of cash on hand to place \$100 at interest, instead of carrying a balance on open account.

**PERMANENT EDUCATION FUND.** I transferred \$3.05 from the income of this fund, which you know is at the disposal of the Bishop, to the permanent fund, increasing the cash on hand to an even sum of \$200, which has been placed at interest.

No other changes have taken place in these accounts.

#### EPISCOPAL AND CONTINGENT FUND.

I regret to report a decrease in the income of this fund. During the previous fiscal year we received from parishes and missions, \$2,784.84 and from interest on investments, \$1,411.32, a total of \$4,196.16. Our receipts this year have been, from parishes and missions, \$2,401.92, and from interest on investments, \$1,237.64, a total of \$3,639.56. The shrinkage is \$556.60, of which \$382.92 is on receipts from parishes and missions, and \$173.68 on interest from investments. There appears to be no probability of dividends on the Southern Railway stock which we own, some \$6,000, so we need not look for any increase over present returns from investments, and this will leave the entire burden of the deficit on our parish and mission account.

Our expenditures for this fund amount to \$4,572.93, but of this two items may be classed as extraordinary, that of \$421.45, the Receiver's Certificate charged off, and \$170.54 for repairs of the house in Wilmington. This latter had been suffered by the real estate agent to become very much out of repair, and the present cost for repairs represents a sum that should have been distributed over several years for maintenance rather than spent at one time for restoration. Deducting these items, our expenses for the year have been \$3,980.94. Even if we are able to maintain our expenses at this figure, and it is hardly safe to depend on doing so, it is evident that provision must be made for increased revenue, or we will find ourselves in debt. As a matter of fact, with a balance of \$58.97 left in the Treasury, and expenses for May amounting to some \$400, we have already reached that condition. I am still of the opinion, as recommended in my last year's report, that this fund can be augmented, without imposing any additional burden on the people, by the adoption of a different plan for raising it.

#### DIOCESAN MISSIONS.

The pledges made at the last Council for Diocesan Missions amounted to \$1,642. These have not been fully met, parishes being in arrears to the extent of \$133.92, and missions to the extent of \$38.17. Excess payments, and payment by missions, against which no debit was made, set against the deficit would make the net short-coming \$74.85, instead of \$172.09 figured in detail. Our expendi-

## TREASURER'S REPORT

tures on this account have been \$1,620.00, an increase of \$125 over the previous year, but we are still left with a comfortable balance.

## GENERAL MISSIONS.

Our receipts last year for General Missions were \$1,108.68—this year they were \$1,041.22, showing a decrease of \$67.46. This decrease as well as that in Diocesan Missions may be fairly attributed, I think, to the variations likely to occur from year to year in this class of accounts.

The receipts from Sunday Schools is very much larger than last year, due probably to remittance through this office instead of directly to the General Treasurer as had been the custom.

## GENERAL CLERGY RELIEF—STUDENTS' AID—CHURCH BUILDING—UNIVERSITY OF THE SOUTH.

The following table shows receipts for these funds during the past three years. There is a slight increase in all of them except Students' Aid.

	1907.	1908.	1909.
General Clergy Relief .....	\$311.49	\$321.33	\$334.12
Students' Aid .....	110.89	139.50	97.20
Church Building .....	114.24	122.16	127.35
University of the South .....	158.42	137.99	155.73

The following parishes and missions have made no contribution to any of the above funds:

Bath—St. Thomas.	Edward—Church of Redeemer.
Beaufort—Zion.	Faison—St. Gabriel.
Bonnerton—St. John.	Fairfield—All Saints.
Hyde County—St. George.	Kinston—St. Augustine.
Hope Mills—Christ Church.	Maxton—St. Matthew.
New Bern—St. Cyprian.	Swan Quarter—
Pitt County—St. John.	Sunbury—St. Peter.
Southport—St. Philip.	Waccamaw—
Atkinson—St. Thomas.	Wecksville—St. John.
Boardman—St. Jude.	Winfall—Good Shepherd.
Craven County—St. Thomas.	Winterville—St. Luke.
Cumberland Co.—St. Thomas.	Yeatesville—St. Matthew.
Creswell—Christ Church.	

## CHAPEL HILL FUND.

This fund is the result of an effort by the Bishop to secure the sum of \$500 to assist in the support of a Rector at Chapel Hill, that amount being expected of this Diocese annually. Our proportion of the sum promised has been paid to the close of our fiscal year, and we have the balance indicated in hand for the coming year.

## CONTRIBUTIONS FOR BISHOP'S HOUSE.

We received for this fund \$290.60 during the year, bringing the total up to \$4,893.71. Of the difference between this sum and the total cost, \$9,512.51 has been taken from the Permanent Episcopal Fund and should be replaced, more particularly in view of the fact that interest on this amount would relieve us of the threatened annual deficit in the Episcopal and Contingent Fund. I would recommend that the assessments heretofore laid by the Committee and approved by the Council against the several parishes and mis-

sions be continued on the Treasurer's books as an indebtedness against the same, and that each parish and mission be required to make one collection at least each year for this fund until the debt is discharged. This process may be slow but it will gradually accomplish the end sought—the extinction of the obligation.

#### REMARKS.

I beg to call attention to the failure upon the part of nearly all of our parishes and missions to conform to the requirement of Canon XX in regard to quarterly payments of the Episcopal and Contingent Assessment. The law should be obeyed or repealed. Compliance is the more imperative at this time, if there can be any reason urged stronger than the respect we should feel for laws of our enactment, because, having no reserve balance, we have reached the point where we must pay as we go, and unless the money due the Diocese is paid as the law requires, we can not meet our just obligations. There is no authority in this office, and there seems to be none lodged elsewhere, for incurring loans for current expenses, and that would be the only alternative to non-payment if disregard of the law continues.

#### DELAYED REMITTANCES.

Several remittances have been received since the 1st of May, with request that they be included in last year's accounts. I closed the books on the 3rd of May, and in some cases the request could not be complied with. There is really no reason why the books should be kept open a day after the year closes, as every parish and mission is fully advised of the state of its account, and duly notified when the books will be closed. The postponement of the settlement of a number of these accounts until the last day of the last month seems to be without reason.

Respectfully submitted,

THOS. D. MEARES, Treasurer.



## 1.

STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND DISBURSEMENTS FOR THE  
FISCAL YEAR ENDING APRIL 30th, 1909.

## Receipts.

Balance on hand, May 1st, 1908 .....	\$ 2,462.79
Episcopal and Contingent Fund .....	\$3,665.45
Diocesan Missions .....	1,641.65
General Missions, including Sunday Schools...	2,731.79
General Clergy Relief Fund .....	407.87
Students Aid Fund .....	97.20
Church Building Fund .....	154.70
University of the South, Theo. Dept. ....	155.73
Income—Permanent Education Fund .....	71.60
Thompson Orphanage .....	272.11
Bishop's House .....	290.60
Chapel Hill Work .....	365.42
Sundry Items .....	167.49—\$10,021.61
	<u>\$ 12,484.40</u>

## Disbursements.

Episcopal and Contingent Fund .....	\$4,572.93
Diocesan Missions .....	1,620.00
General Missions, including Sunday Schools...	2,741.79
General Clergy Relief Fund .....	407.87
Students' Aid Fund .....	100.00
Church Building Fund .....	400.00
University of the South, Theo. Dept. ....	155.73
Thompson Orphanage .....	272.11
Chapel Hill Work .....	199.99
Bishop's House .....	37.27
Sundry Items .....	157.02
Invested in Mortgage Note .....	300.00—\$ 10,964.71
Balance on hand, May 1st, 1909 .....	\$ 1,519.69
Balance on hand belongs to following funds:	
Episcopal and Contingent Fund .....	\$ 58.97
Diocesan Missions .....	1,367.88
Students' Aid Fund .....	251.91
Church Building Fund .....	195.37
Income—Permanent Education Fund .....	149.65
Colored Diocesan Mission Work .....	8.90
Roanoke Island Cross .....	1.57
Chapel Hill Fund .....	165.43
	<u>\$2,199.68</u>
* Less Overdraft Ac. Bishop's House .....	679.99—\$ 1,519.69
* Overdraft last year .....	\$890.05
Less Receipts during year .....	290.60
	<u>\$ 599.45</u>
Expended during year .....	\$ 37.27
Carried to Per. Epis. Fund .....	43.27 80.54
	<u>\$ 679.99</u>

# TREASURER'S REPORT

7

## 11.

### STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL CONDITION.

May 1st, 1909.

#### Assets.

Stocks and Bonds.....	\$ 28,400.00
Certificate of Deposit .....	500.00
Note, secured by mortgage .....	1,050.00
Real Estate (House in Wilmington).....	800.00
Scholarship—St. Mary's.....	3,000.00
Bishop's House—Cost to date.....	15,086.21
Cash .....	1,519.69
	<u>\$ 50,355.90</u>

#### Liabilities.

Permanent Episcopal Fund.....	\$ 38,362.51
Permanent Education Fund .....	4,900.00
Episcopal and Contingent Fund.....	58.97
Diocesan Missions .....	1,367.88
Colored do .....	8.90
Students' Aid Fund.....	251.91
Church Building Fund.....	195.37
Income—Permanent Education Fund.....	149.65
Contributions—Bishop's House .....	4,893.71
Roanoke Island Cross .....	1.57
Chapel Hill Fund .....	165.43
	<u>\$ 50,355.90</u>

## III.

### LIST OF STOCKS AND BONDS.

	Shares.	Par Value.	Int. Rate
Atlantic Coast Line.....	40	\$4,000.00	
Atlantic Coast Line Certificates..	38	3,800.00	4 per cent.
Southern Railway Stock.....	60	6,000.00	
Bonds:			
City of Wilmington.....	2	1,000.00	5 per cent.
City of Tarboro.....	6	3,000.00	6 per cent.
Georgia & Alabama R. R.....	1	1,000.00	5 per cent.
Consolidated Ry. (Wilmington)..	6	600.00	5 per cent.
Lumberton Cotton Mills.....	6	3,000.00	6 per cent.
Aberdeen & West End Railway..	3	3,000.00	6 per cent.
Tarboro Cotton Factory.....	3	3,000.00	6 per cent.
		<u>\$28,400.00</u>	

In addition to which we have a certificate  
of Deposit in Savings Bank, carrying

4 per cent. interest, for..... 500.00

\$ 28,900.00

## IV.

## PERMANENT EPISCOPAL FUND.

Balance on hand May 1st, 1908:

Invested .....	\$ 28,750.00	
Bishop's House .....	9,555.78	
Cash .....	56.73	\$ 38,362.51

## No Receipts Nor Disbursements.

Balance on Hand, May 1st, 1909:

Stocks and Bonds .....	\$ 26,700.00	
Notes, secured by mortgage.....	1,050.00	
Real Estate .....	800.00	
Certificate of Deposit (3-5) .....	300.00	
Bishop's House .....	9,512.51	\$ 38,362.51

## V.

## PERMANENT EDUCATION FUND.

Balance on hand, May 1st, 1908:

Stocks and Bonds .....	\$ 1,700.00	
Scholarship—St. Mary's .....	3,000.00	
Cash .....	196.95	\$ 4,896.95

Transferred from Income Account ..... 3.05

\$ 4,900.00

Balance on hand, May 1st, 1909:

Stocks and Bonds .....	\$ 1,700.00	
Certificates of Deposit (2-5) .....	200.00	
Scholarship—St. Mary's .....	3,000.00	\$ 4,900.00

## VI.

## EPISCOPAL AND CONTINGENT FUND.

Balance on hand, May 1st, 1909 ..... \$ 966.45

## Receipts.

Parishes and Missions .....	\$ 2,401.92	
Mrs. A. A. Watson .....	2.00	
Rents—Wilmington Property .....	45.87	
Interest on Stocks and Bonds.....	1,145.40	
Interest on Note .....	45.00	
Rents from Smith property .....	23.89	
Interests on Deposits .....	1.37	\$ 3,665.45
		\$ 4,631.90

# TREASURER'S REPORT

9

## Disbursements.

### Expenses of Council, 1908:

Rev. E. Wootten .....	\$ 10.80	
Rev. A. C. D. Noe .....	4.00	
Rev. N. C. Hughes .....	3.60	
Rev. C. D. Malone .....	4.20	
Rev. B. S. Lassiter .....	1.00	
Rev. W. J. Gordon .....	3.00	
Rev. C. W. Ticknor .....	7.30	
Rev. L. Eborn .....	2.20	
Rev. Jno. H. Griffith .....	7.60	
Rev. F. N. Skinner .....	6.85	
Rev. J. H. King .....	2.00	
Rev. Wm. G. Avant .....	6.30	
Rev. E. R. Bennett .....	12.50	
Rev. J. L. Taylor .....	6.30	
Rev. W. T. Wood .....	4.20	
Rev. N. C. Duncan .....	6.20	
Treasurer .....	21.85	
Paid Sexton .....	5.00—	\$ 114.90
Salary of Bishop .....	\$ 3,000.00	
Traveling Expenses of Bishop .....	164.25	
Salary of Secretary .....	150.00	
Salary of Treasurer .....	200.00	
Printing Journals .....	237.10	
Books, Stationery, etc. ....	32.75	
Postage, etc. ....	28.04	
Expenses, Standing Committee .....	21.25	
Expenses, Committee on Canons .....	14.86	
Sundry Items .....	17.79	
Certificate, Bank of New Hanover charged off .....	421.45	
Repairs of Wilmington property .....	170.54—	\$ 4,572.93
Balance on hand, May 1st, 1909.....		<u>\$ 58.97</u>

## VII.

### DIOCESAN MISSIONS.

Balance on hand, May 1st, 1908 ..... \$ 1,346.23

## Receipts.

Collections at Council .....	\$ 22.70	
Parishes and Missions .....	1,567.15	
Mrs. A. A. Watson .....	3.65	
St. Mary's School .....	11.90	
Woman's Auxilliary .....	38.20—	\$ 1,641.65
		<u>\$ 2,987.88</u>

---

**Disbursements.**

Rev. E. Wootten .....	\$ 300.00	
Rev. F. B. Ticknor .....	200.00	
Rev. L. Eborn .....	100.00	
Rev. Jno. H. Griffith .....	100.00	
Rev. N. Harding .....	75.00	
Rev. N. C. Hughes .....	50.00	
Rev. F. N. Skinner .....	100.00	
Rev. N. C. Duncan .....	50.00	
Rev. J. B. Gible .....	170.00	
Rev. B. S. Lassiter .....	125.00	
Rev. A. C. D. Noe .....	50.00	
Rev. C. D. Malone .....	100.00	
Rev. W. R. Noe .....	200.00	\$ 1,620.00
Balance on hand, May 1st, 1909.....		<u>\$ 1,367.88</u>

---

**VIII.**
**GENERAL MISSIONS.**

Balance on hand, May 1st, 1908.....	\$ 10.00
-------------------------------------	----------

**Receipts.**

From parishes and Missions .....	\$ 1,041.22	
Collection at Council .....	34.15	
Forbes Estate, through Trustees.....	19.23	
Sunday Schools .....	1,637.19	\$ 2,731.79
		<u>\$ 2,741.79</u>
Remitted to Geo. C. Thomas, Treasurer....		<u>\$ 2,741.79</u>

---

**IX.**
**GENERAL CLERGY RELIEF.****Receipts.**

From Parishes and Missions.....	\$ 334.12	
From Woman's Auxiliary .....	54.52	
From Forbes Estate, through Trustees ....	19.23	\$ 407.87
Remitted Dr. A. J. P. McClure, Treas.....		<u>\$ 407.87</u>

---

**X.**
**STUDENTS AID FUND.**

Balance on hand, May 1st, 1908.....	\$ 254.71	
Received from Parishes and Missions.....	97.20	\$ 351.91
Paid Mr. Edgar Price, Student, Order of Bishop .....		<u>\$ 100.00</u>
Balance on hand, May 1st, 1909.....		<u>\$ 251.91</u>



# TREASURER'S REPORT

11

## VI.

### CHURCH BUILDING FUND.

Balance on hand, May 1st, 1908.....	\$	440.67	
Collections at Council .....		17.00	
Received from Parishes and Missions.....		127.35	
Received from Woman's Auxiliary.....	10.35—\$		595.37

### Disbursements.

For Church at Red Springs.....	\$	200.00	
For Church at Sladesville.....		100.00	
For Church at Sunbury .....	100.00—\$		400.00
Balance on hand, May 1st, 1909.....			<u>\$ 195.37</u>

## XII.

### UNIVERSITY OF THE SOUTH.

Received from Parishes and Missions.....	\$	155.73
Remitted Treasurer of the University ....	\$	<u>155.73</u>

## XIII.

### INCOME—PERMANENT EDUCATION FUND.

Balance May 1st, 1908.....	\$	81.10	
Received Interest on Investments.....	71.60—\$		152.70
Transferred to Permanent Fund.....			3.05
Balance on hand, May 1st, 1909.....			<u>\$ 149.65</u>

## XIV.

### CHAPEL HILL FUND.

### Receipts.

Farmville .....	Emmanuel .....	\$	1.75
Edenton .....	St. Paul .....		42.00
Mr. Thos. W. Blount.....	.....		5.00
Wilmington .....	St. James .....		137.12
Maxton .....	St. Matthew .....		4.00
Clinton .....	St. Paul .....		4.00
Trenton .....	Grace .....		2.00
Winterville .....	St. Luke .....		2.00
Aurora .....	Chapel of Cross .....		5.00
Plymouth .....	Grace .....		8.00
Washington .....	St. Peter .....		28.64
Bonnerton .....	St. John .....		2.00
Ayden .....	St. James .....		1.00
Elizabeth City .....	Christ Church .....		40.00
Edward .....	Church of Redeemer ....		2.00
Goldsboro .....	St. Stephen .....		11.00
Greenville .....	St. Paul .....		<u>24.00</u>

## TREASURER'S REPORT

Grimesland .....	1.00
Hamilton .....	10.00
Lenoir Co. ....	2.00
Hertford .....	12.84
Williamston .....	20.07
	<hr/>
	\$ 365.42

## Disbursements.

Remitted to Treasurer of Parish, Chapel Hill.....	\$ 199.99
Balance on hand, May 1st, 1909.....	<hr/>
	\$ 165.43

## XV.

## THOMPSON ORPHANAGE.

Received from the following sources:

St. Stephen .....	Goldsboro .....	\$ 22.12
St. Paul .....	Wilmington .....	12.80
Holy Innocents .....	Lenoir Co. ....	2.22
Holy Trinity .....	Hertford .....	10.82
St. Paul .....	Beaufort .....	9.93
Grace .....	Trenton .....	1.19
St. John .....	Winton .....	10.16
St. Mary .....	Kinston .....	25.00
St. Mark .....	Roxobel .....	8.36
Good Shepherd .....	Wilmington .....	5.60
St. Paul .....	Edenton .....	5.00
St. Barnabas .....	Murfreesboro .....	2.65
Advent .....	Williamston .....	7.45
Grace .....	Woodville .....	12.14
St. James .....	Wilmington .....	79.33
St. Thomas .....	Windsor .....	26.82
St. Peter .....	Washington .....	25.00
St. Mary .....	Gatesville .....	5.52
		<hr/>
		\$ 272.11
Remitted to Rev. W. J. Smith, Supt. ....		<hr/>
		\$ 272.11

## XVI.

## CONTRIBUTIONS FOR BISHOP'S HOUSE.

May 1st, 1908 to April 30th, 1909.

St. Mark .....	Roxobel .....	\$ 16.50
St. John .....	Winton .....	12.50
St. Paul .....	Edenton .....	55.00
Holy Trinity .....	Hertford .....	9.00
St. Barnabas .....	Murfreesboro .....	11.00
St. John .....	Fayetteville .....	2.00
St. John .....	Weeksville .....	10.00
Emmanuel .....	Farmville .....	5.00
Christ Church .....	Elizabeth City .....	50.00
Advent .....	Williamston .....	55.25
St. Peter .....	Sunbury .....	7.60
St. Thomas .....	Windsor .....	24.00

# TREASURER'S REPORT

13

St. Mark .....	Wilmington .....	20.00
St. Mary .....	Gatesville .....	12.75
		<u>\$ 290.60</u>

## XVII.

### COST OF BISHOP'S HOUSE.

Expended during present Fiscal Year .....	\$ 37.27
Expended previously .....	15,048.94
Total cost to date.....	<u>\$ 15,086.94</u>

## XVIII.

### SUNDRY ITEMS.

#### Receipts.

St. Paul, Edenton, For Woman's Auxiliary...\$	3.25	
St. Paul, Edenton, St. Paul's School .....	1.00	
St. Paul, Edenton, Bell at Fairfield.....	2.00	\$ 6.25
St. Paul, Washington, Work at Belhaven....	3.30	
St. Mark, Wilmington, Work at Elizabeth City .....	5.60	8.90
St. Thomas, Atkinson, Permanent Clergy Fund .....	2.30	
Rev. E. Wootten, Permanent Clergy Fund..	.50	2.80
St. Peter, Washington, Society for Increase Ministry .....		20.00
St. Paul, Edenton, American Church Building Advent, Williamston, Sufferers—Italian Earthquake .....	5.36	2.00
St. Paul, Edenton, Sufferers, Italian Earthquake .....	15.00	20.36
St. James, Wilmington, Missions at Mayodan	25.00	
St. James, Wilmington, Missions at Biltmore	35.00	60.00
Holy Trinity, Hertford, Cross on Roanoke Island .....		1.57
St. Paul, Edenton, Bishop Blyth's Mission..		5.00
Woman's Aux, Williamston, Missions at Grifton .....		2.00
Collections Council, Educational Society of Virginia .....		38.61
		<u>\$ 167.49</u>
Remitted:		
Rev. Angus Crawford .....	\$ 38.61	
Rev. F. C. DeRosset .....	5.00	
Rev. A. J. P. McClure .....	2.80	
Rev. A. DeR. Mearns .....	35.00	
Rev. A. R. Berkeley .....	25.00	
Rev. Jno. H. Griffith .....	2.00	
Rev. F. D. Hoskins .....	20.00	
Mrs. N. T. Geffroy .....	1.00	
Mrs. S. M. Swindell .....	2.00	

Mrs. Geo. H. Roberts .....	3.25		
Mr. Geo. C. Thomas .....	22.36	\$	157.02
		\$	10.47
Colored Diocesan Missions .....	\$ 8.90		
Roanoke Island Cross.....	1.57	\$	10.47

## XIX.

## STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS FROM PARISHES AND MISSIONS.

For Account of the Episcopal and Contingent Fund.

PARISHES.	Due May 1, 1908.	Assess- ment.	Total.	Paid.	Due May 1, 1909.
Aurora, Chapel of Cross	\$.....	\$ 36.00	\$ 36.00	\$ 36.00	\$.....
Bath, St. Thomas.....	26.34	12.00	38.34	5.75	32.59
Beaufort, St. Paul....	30.00	30.00	60.00	15.00	45.00
Belhaven, St. James ..	.....	18.00	18.00	.....	18.00
Bonnerton, St. John.....	.....	18.00	18.00	18.00	.....
Beaufort Co, Trinity ..	.....	20.00	20.00	20.00	.....
Beaufort Co., Zion .....	.....	24.00	24.00	22.00	2.00
Clinton, St. Paul .....	.....	36.00	36.00	31.55	4.50
Edenton, St. Paul .....	.....	100.00	100.00	100.00	.....
Elizabeth C'y, Christ Ch.....	.....	100.00	100.00	100.00	.....
Fayetteville, St. John ..	.....	270.00	270.00	270.00	.....
Fayetteville, St. Joseph.....	.....	18.00	18.00	18.00	.....
Gatesville St. Mary .....	.....	18.00	18.00	18.00	.....
Goldsboro, St. Stephen.....	.....	75.00	75.00	75.00	.....
Greenville, St. Paul .....	.....	48.00	48.00	48.00	.....
Hamilton, St. Martin ..	.....	18.00	18.00	18.00	.....
Hertford—Holy Trinity.....	.....	60.00	60.00	60.00	.....
Hope Mills, Christ Ch.....	.....	18.00	18.00	10.00	8.00
Hyde Co., St. George ..	.....	36.00	36.00	.....	36.00
Kinston, St. Mary .....	.....	40.00	40.00	40.00	.....
Lenoir Co. Holy In'c'ts.....	.....	12.00	12.00	12.00	.....
New Bern, Christ Ch.....	.....	270.00	270.00	270.00	.....
New Bern, St. Cyprian.....	.....	12.00	12.00	.....	12.00
Pitt Co., St. John .....	.....	36.00	36.00	.....	36.00
Plymouth, Grace .....	.....	12.00	12.00	12.00	.....
Roper, St. Luke .....	.....	12.00	12.00	12.00	.....
Scuppernong, St. David.....	46.81	48.00	94.81	28.96	65.85
Swampport, St. Philip.....	23.25	12.00	35.25	.....	35.25
Vanceboro, St. Paul ..	3.00	6.00	9.00	.....	9.00
Washington, St. Peter.....	.....	180.00	180.00	180.00	.....
Williamston, Advent .....	.....	30.00	30.00	30.00	.....
Wilmington, St. James ..	.....	600.00	600.00	600.00	.....
Wilmington, St. John.....	.....	100.00	100.00	100.00	.....
Wilmington, St. Paul.....	.....	60.00	60.00	60.00	.....
Wilmington, St. Mark .....	.....	18.00	18.00	18.00	.....
Wil'g'n, Good Shepherd.....	.....	10.00	10.00	10.00	.....
Windsor, St. Thomas ..	.....	36.00	36.00	36.00	.....
Winton, St. John .....	.....	6.00	6.00	6.00	.....
Woodville, Grace .....	.....	20.00	20.00	20.00	.....
Total Parishes .....	\$ 129.40	\$2475.00	\$2604.40	\$2300.21	\$ 304.19

# TREASURER'S REPORT

15

MISSIONS.	Assess- ment.	Total.	Paid.
Ayden—St. Luke .....	\$ 12.00	\$ 12.00	.....
Atkinson—St. Thomas .....	5.00	5.00	.....
Avoca—Holy Innocents .....	12.00	12.00	12.00
Boardman—St. Jude .....	10.00	10.00	10.00
Columbia—St. Andrew .....	5.00	5.00	5.00
Craven Co.—St. Thomas .....	6.00	6.00	6.00
Creswell—Christ Church .....	5.00	5.00	.....
Cumberland Co.—St. Thomas .....	12.00	12.00	.....
Fairfield—All Saints .....	12.00	12.00	.....
Faison—St. Gabriel .....	12.00	12.00	.....
Farmville—Emmanuel .....	5.00	5.00	5.00
Maxton—St. Matthew .....	5.00	5.00	5.00
Kinston—St. Augustine .....	5.00	5.00	5.00
Murfreesboro—St. Barnabas .....	5.00	5.00	5.00
Roxobel—St. Mark .....	16.00	16.00	10.00
Red Springs—St. Stephen .....	5.00	5.00	5.00
Snow Hill—St. Barnabas .....	6.00	6.00	6.00
Swan Quarter .....	6.00	6.00	.....
Trenton—Grace .....	12.00	12.00	2.65
Weeksville—St. John .....	6.00	6.00	6.00
Lake Waccamaw .....	5.00	5.00	.....
Winfall—Good Shepherd .....	5.00	5.00	.....
Yeatesville—St. Matthew .....	5.00	5.00	5.00
Edenton—St. John Evangelist .....	.....	.....	2.06
Sunbury—St. Philip .....	.....	.....	6.00
Total Missions .....	177.00	177.00	101.71

## Total Parishes and Missions.

Arrears Last Year .....	\$ 129.40	
Due for Fiscal Year .....	2,652.00—\$	2,781.40
Paid during year .....		2,401.92

Arrears, May 1st, 190:

Parishes .....	\$ 304.19	
Missions .....	75.29—\$	379.48

## XX.

### STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS FROM PARISHES AND MISSIONS FOR ACCOUNT OF DIOCESAN MISSIONS.

PARISHES.	Pledges.	Paid.	Due.	Excess.
Aurora—Chapel of the Cross..	\$ 25.00	\$ 25.00	\$.....	\$.....
Bath—St. Thomas .....	10.00	6.00	4.00	.....
Beaufort—St. Paul .....	17.00	21.27	.....	4.27
Belhaven—St. James .....	15.00	15.00	.....	.....
Bonnerton—St. John .....	10.00	10.00	.....	.....
Beaufort Co.—Trinity .....	22.50	22.50	.....	.....



## TREASURER'S REPORT

PARISHES.	Pledges.	Paid.	Due.	Excess.
Beaufort Co.—Zion .....	20.00	20.00	.....	.....
Clinton—St. Paul .....	20.00	22.95	.....	2.95
Edenton—St. Paul .....	60.00	92.00	.....	32.00
Elizabeth City—Christ Church..	75.00	75.00	.....	.....
Fayetteville—St. John .....	100.00	100.00	.....	.....
Fayetteville—St. Joseph .....	10.00	10.00	.....	.....
Gatesville—St. Mary .....	35.00	35.00	.....	.....
Goldsboro—St. Stephen .....	50.00	50.00	.....	.....
Greenville—St. Paul .....	40.00	40.00	.....	.....
Hamilton—St. Martin .....	15.00	15.00	.....	.....
Hertford—Holy Trinity .....	40.00	40.00	.....	.....
Hope Mills—Christ Church ....	10.00	2.25	7.75	.....
Hyde Co.—St. George .....	20.00	10.00	10.00	.....
Kinston—St. Mary .....	20.00	20.00	.....	.....
Lenoir Co.—Holy Innocents ....	12.50	12.50	.....	.....
New Bern—Christ Church .....	100.00	100.00	.....	.....
New Bern—St. Cyprian .....	15.00	.....	15.00	.....
Pitt Co.—St. John .....	30.00	.....	30.00	.....
Plymouth—Grace .....	13.00	13.00	.....	.....
Roper—St. Luke .....	12.00	12.00	.....	.....
Scuppernong—St. David .....	22.00	12.46	9.54	.....
Southport—St. Philip .....	7.00	3.40	3.60	.....
Vanceboro—St. Paul .....	5.00	9.65	.....	4.65
Washington—St. Peter .....	75.00	75.00	.....	.....
Williamston—Advent .....	20.00	30.94	.....	10.94
Wilmington—St. James .....	333.00	333.00	.....	.....
Wilmington—St. John .....	73.00	63.50	9.50	.....
Wilmington—St. Paul .....	30.00	10.00	20.00	.....
Wilmington—St. Mark .....	15.00	9.40	5.60	.....
Wilmington—Good Shepherd ..	25.00	6.07	18.93	.....
Windsor—St. Thomas .....	40.00	40.00	.....	.....
Winton—St. John .....	25.00	25.00	.....	.....
Woodville—Grace .....	25.00	25.00	.....	.....
Total Parishes .....	\$1492.00	\$1412.89	\$ 133.92	\$ 54.81

## TREASURER'S REPORT

17

MISSIONS.	Pledges.	Paid.	Due.	Excess.
Cumberland Co.—St. Thomas ..	\$ 5.00	\$.....	\$ 5.00	\$.....
Avoca—Holy Innocents .....		1.40		1.40
Atkinson—St. Thomas .....	2.00		2.00	
Columbia—St. Andrew .....	10.00	10.00		
Fairfield—All Saints .....	7.00		7.00	
Faison—St. Gabriel .....	5.00	4.75	.25	
Red Springs—St. Stephen .....	5.00	5.00		
Maxton—St. Matthew .....	2.00	2.00		
Murfreesboro—St. Barnabas....	6.00	6.19		.19
Roxobel—St. Mark .....	20.00	20.00		
Snow Hill—St. Barnabas .....	7.00	7.00		
Swan Quarter .....	5.00		5.00	
Edward—Church of Redeemer ..	10.00	11.72		1.72
Weeksville—St. John .....	10.00	9.37	.63	
Boardman—St. Jude .....	6.00	7.15		1.15
Trenton—Grace .....		7.54		7.54
Lake Waccamaw .....	5.00	1.71	3.29	
Winterville—St. Luke .....	10.00	10.08		.08
Yeatesville .....		3.50		3.50
Ayden—St. James .....	10.00		10.00	
Farmville—Emmanuel .....		5.11		5.11
Sladesville—St. John .....		4.46		4.46
Goldsboro—Mission .....		2.29		2.29
Sunbury—St. Peter .....	10.00	10.00		
Shawboro .....	5.00		5.00	
Kinston—St. Augustine .....		6.47		6.47
Edenton—St. John, Evangelist ..		1.42		1.42
Elizabeth City—St. Philip .....		1.21		1.21
Stonewall .....		1.30		1.30
Stonewall .....	10.00	13.24		3.24
Bunyan .....		1.35		1.35
Total Missions .....	\$ 150.00	\$ 154.26	\$ 38.17	\$ 42.43
Total Parishes and Missions..	\$1642.00	\$1567.15	\$ 172.09	\$ 97.24

\*—St. Mark designated for Diocesan Colored Work, \$5.60, which is accounted for elsewhere, and completes this payment.

## XXI.

## STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS FROM PARISHES AND MISSIONS.

For General Missions and Sunday School Offerings.

PARISHES.	General Missions.	Sunday Schools.	Total.
Aurora—Chapel of Cross .....	\$ 10.00	.....	10.00
Bath—St. Thomas .....	7.55	.....	7.55
Beaufort—St. Paul .....	17.29*	62.25	79.54
Belhaven—St. James .....	5.00	8.00	13.00
Bonnerton—St. John .....	5.00	.....	5.00
Beaufort Co.—Trinity .....	10.00	3.50	13.50
Beaufort Co.—Zion .....	1.67	46.00*	47.67
Clinton—St. Paul .....	15.00	.....	15.00
Edenton—St. Paul .....	75.30*	142.53*	217.83
Elizabeth City—Christ Church .....	35.00	113.00	148.00
Fayetteville—St. John .....	94.00	271.14*	365.14
Fayetteville—St. Joseph .....	10.00	.....	10.00
Gatesville—St. Mary .....	10.85	6.01	16.86
Goldsboro—St. Stephen .....	25.00	.....	25.00
Hamilton—St. Martin .....	10.00	30.27*	40.27
Hertford—Holy Trinity .....	25.00	48.54	73.54
Kinston—St. Mary .....	20.00	36.51	56.51
Lenoir Co.—Holy Innocents .....	5.51	9.00	14.51
New Bern—Christ Church .....	100.00	.....	100.00
Plymouth—Grace .....	10.00	31.57	41.57
Roper—St. Luke .....	10.00	15.05	25.05
Scuppernong—St. David .....	6.17	.....	6.17
Southport—St. Philip .....	.....	9.41	9.41
Vanceboro—St. Paul .....	5.00	.....	5.00
Washington—St. Peter .....	90.00	135.33	225.33
Williamston—Advent .....	14.60	55.00	69.60
Wilmington—St. James .....	250.00	269.11	519.11
Wilmington—St. John .....	43.31	130.00*	173.31
Wilmington—St. Paul .....	15.00	12.50	27.50
Wilmington—St. Mark .....	20.00	.....	20.00
Wilmington—Good Shepherd .....	5.70	102.01*	107.71
Windsor—St. Thomas .....	10.00	25.84*	35.84
Winton—St. John .....	5.00	10.00*	15.00
Woodville—Grace .....	5.13	7.00*	12.13
Totals for Parishes .....	\$ 972.08	\$1579.57	\$2551.65

## TREASURER'S REPORT

19

MISSIONS.	General Missions.	Sunday Schools.	Total.
Avoca—Holy Innocents .....	\$ 5.00	.....	5.00
Atkinson—St. Thomas .....	1.40	.....	1.40
Columbia—St. Andrew .....	.....	9.14	9.14
Red Springs—St Stephen .....	4.80	.....	4.80
Maxton—St. Matthew .....	2.50	.....	2.50
Murfreesboro—St. Barnabas .....	5.00	.....	5.00
Roxobel—St. Mark .....	5.00	.....	5.00
Snow Hill—St. Barnabas .....	7.50	10.00	17.50
Stonewall— .....	4.00	.....	4.00
Weeksville—St. John .....	.....	6.66	6.66
Trenton—Grace .....	5.05	2.79	7.84
Winterville—St. Luke .....	5.00	.....	5.00
Sunbury—St. Peter .....	3.69	.....	3.69
Craven Co.—St Thomas .....	5.00	.....	5.00
Creswell—Christ Church .....	.....	5.78	5.78
Edenton—St. John Evan. ....	7.50	12.00*	19.50
Elizabeth City—St. Philip .....	2.00	5.00*	7.00
Camden—St. Joseph .....	.....	4.95	4.95
Washington—St. Paul .....	5.70	.....	5.70
Fayetteville—St. Philip .....	.....	1.30	1.30
Total for Missions .....	\$ 69.14	\$ 57.62	\$ 126.76
Totals for Parishes and Missions..	\$1041.22	\$1637.19	\$2678.41

\*—These amounts include remittances belonging in last Fiscal Year, but received after books were closed.

## XXII.

## STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS FROM PARISHES AND MISSIONS.

For General Clergy Relief, Students' Aid, Church Building, and

University of the South Funds.

PARISHES AND MISSIONS.	General Clergy Relief.	Students Aid	Church Building.	University of the South.
Aurora—Chapel of Cross .....	\$.....	\$.....	\$.....	\$ 3.06
Beaufort—St. Paul .....	6.32	1.85	1.08	1.89
Belhaven—St. James .....	2.05	.....	6.48	.....
Beaufort Co.—Trinity .....	3.50	.75	.75	.....
Clinton—St. Paul .....	4.80	.....	2.43	.....
Edenton—St. Paul .....	33.45	10.00	8.00	17.32
Elizabeth City—Christ Church ..	10.00	10.00	10.00	10.00
Fayetteville—St. John .....	10.00	6.50	6.50	6.00
Fayetteville—St. Joseph .....	4.80	3.00	1.05	.40
Gatesville—St. Mary .....	2.04	1.49	2.79	1.50
Goldsboro—St. Stephen .....	1.00	1.00	1.00	1.00
Greenville—St. Paul .....	3.00	3.00	3.00	14.56
Hamilton—St. Martin .....	6.52	1.83	3.44	3.22
Hertford—Holy Trinity .....	11.85	2.31	6.44	1.63
Kinston—St. Mary .....	15.36	1.50	1.50	1.25
Lenoir Co.—Holy Innocents ....	1.64	1.54	1.80	1.08
New Bern—Christ Church .....	.....	.....	.....	12.20
Plymouth—Grace .....	2.65	2.00	2.00	3.35
Roper—St. Luke .....	2.00	1.87	5.00	1.50
Scuppernong—St. David .....	1.85	.40	.44	.45
Vanceboro—St. Paul .....	.....	.....	1.78	.....
Washington—St. Peter .....	35.27	10.00	5.04	3.41
Williamston—Advent .....	5.01	3.11	9.22	5.90
Wilmington—St. James .....	52.26	15.00	10.00	25.00
Wilmington—St. John .....	51.49	5.18	10.00	10.05
Wilmington—St. Paul .....	29.50	1.72	1.71	.....
Wilmington—St. Mark .....	3.00	.50	.50	.50
Wilmington—Good Shepherd ...	3.00	1.50	1.45	1.91
Windsor—St. Thomas .....	13.10	1.63	4.57	8.09
Winton—St. John .....	3.08	1.50	1.64	7.30
Woodville—Grace .....	3.25	1.75	4.88	2.97
Ayden—St. James .....	.....	.....	2.00	.....
Avoca—Holy Innocents .....	1.00	1.00	1.00	1.00
Columbia—St. Andrew .....	.....	.....	2.71	.....
Farmville—Emmanuel .....	.....	.....	.....	1.25
Murfreesboro—St. Barnabas ....	.54	1.93	.54	1.29
Roxobel—St. Mark .....	2.39	1.04	2.38	4.00
Red Springs—St. Stephen .....	1.00	1.00	1.00	1.00
Trenton—Grace .....	1.15	1.25	1.38	1.60
Sladesville—St. John .....	.....	.....	1.85	.....
Snow Hill—St. Barnabas .....	6.25	.....	.....	.....
Totals .....	\$ 334.12	\$ 97.20	\$ 127.35	\$ 155.73



---

---

Appendix C.

---

CONSTITUTION and CANONS.

---

---



---

# Constitution.

---

## ARTICLE I.

This Diocese as established by the Sixty-seventh Convention of the Diocese of North Carolina, in May, 1883, at Charlotte, embracing all that portion of the territory of the State of North Carolina which includes the counties of Hertford, Bertie, Martin, Pitt, Greene, Wayne, Sampson, Cumberland, and Robeson, and all the counties lying between these counties and the Atlantic Ocean, shall be known as the Diocese of East Carolina.

## ARTICLE II.

The Church in this Diocese accedes to the Constitution of that branch of the Holy Catholic Church known as the Protestant Episcopal Church in the United States of America, and recognizes the authority of the General Convention thereof.

## ARTICLE III.

Section 1. There shall be an Annual Council to meet within the Diocese at such time and place as may be determined by the next preceding Council, or in the event of no such determination, on the fourth Thursday in May, at such place as may be agreed upon by the Bishop and Standing Committee, or appointed by the Standing Committee in case of the disability of the Bishop, or a vacancy in his office.

Sec. 2. But the time or place of such meeting may be changed, or Special Councils may be called by the Bishop and Standing Committee, or by the Standing Committee in case of disability or vacancy as provided in the preceding section, subject, nevertheless, to such Canonical provisions as may hereafter be made; Pro-

vided, that no Special Council shall be called without at least thirty days' notice, which notice shall be mailed by the Secretary of the Council at least twenty days before the meeting of such Special Council to each Clergyman entitled to a seat in the Council, and to each Clerk of such Parish has no Rector in charge, and shall specify the business and purpose for which said Special Council is to be held; and no other business shall be proposed or acted upon except by a vote of two-thirds of both Orders.

Sec. 3. Elections shall be held by the several Vestries for Delegates to Special Councils; but, in the event of the failure to elect such Delegates, those who were elected to the preceeding Annual Council—subject to the provisions of Article IV., Section 4 of this Constitution—shall hold over.

#### ARTICLE IV.

Sec. 1. The Council shall be composed of the two Orders—Clerical and Lay. The Bishop of the Diocese, or in his absence the Bishop in charge as representing the Episcopal Authority, shall, if present, preside at all meetings of the Council.

Sec. 2. Every Clergyman of the Church, having been Canonically connected with and resident within the Diocese for three months preceding any meeting of the Council, including such portion of the time as he may have been a candidate for Orders, shall be entitled to a seat and vote in the Council, except in the election of a Bishop, in which case such connection and residence must have been for six months to entitle him to a vote; Provided, that the restriction as above in regard to residence shall not apply to professors, tutors or students in the General Theological Seminary, or in any University or College maintained or goverened in part by this Diocese, or to officers of the General Missionary Board of the Church, or to Chaplains in the

---

Army or Navy.

Sec. 3. Each regularly organized Parish within the Diocese shall be entitled to be represented by one or more Lay Delegates, not exceeding four, chosen by the Vestry from the male communicants of the Parish; and in case of any parish having no male communicants, the Vestry may elect one or more delegates, duly qualified as above, from any other parish or parishes of the Diocese; Provided, that no person shall be allowed to represent more than one parish in the same meeting of the Council. No person, Clerical or Lay, under Ecclesiastical censure, publicly declared by a competent tribunal, shall be admissible to a seat in the Council.

Sec. 4. It shall be lawful for the Council to exclude or suspend from Lay representation any Parish neglecting or refusing to appoint delegates to the Council for two successive years, or neglecting or refusing to comply with any lawful requirement of the Council; Provided, that a vote of a majority of all the Clergy present in the Council, and two-thirds of the Parishes represented shall be required for such exclusion or suspension.

Sec. 5. If any Parish shall neglect or decline to appoint Lay Delegates, or shall have been excluded or suspended from the right of doing so by the Council, or if any or all those appointed shall not be present, such Parish shall nevertheless be bound by the acts of the Council.

## ARTICLE V.

Sec. 1. The Council shall be the sole judge of the election and qualification of its own members. It shall have power to adopt Rules of Order for its own government, elect officers and raise funds, and shall have such other legislative powers, as may be necessary and proper for the well-being of the Diocese.

Sec. 2. The Council shall have no power to pass



any Canon infringing the Episcopal Authority, but may adopt resolutions of advice or enquiry, or institute any proceedings deemed necessary for the purpose of impeachment of the Bishop.

#### ARTICLE VI.

To constitute a quorum for the purpose of ordinary business the presence of one-third of all the Parochial Clergy and of delegates from seven of the Parishes entitled to representation in the Council shall be necessary. Any less number shall be competent to receive reports and to adjourn.

#### ARTICLE VII.

Sec. 1. Upon any question before the Council, when it may be required by any one Clerical member, or by the delegation present of any one Parish, the two Orders shall vote separately. And in all cases of a vote by Orders, each Clerical member shall be entitled to one vote, and each delegation shall also be entitled to one vote, and a concurrence of majorities of both Orders shall be necessary to a decision.. When no such division is called for, each member of the Council shall be entitled to one vote.

Sec. 2. All elections shall be by ballot, unless otherwise unanimously ordered.

#### ARTICLE VIII

Sec. 1. The Council shall annually elect a President (who shall be a Presbyter of the Diocese), a Secretary, a Treasurer, a Chancellor and a Registrar.

Sec. 2. Should there at any time be no such election then the officers last before elected shall hold over till such election shall be had.

Sec. 3. Should the office of Secretary, Treasurer, Chancellor or Registrar become vacant at any time

preceding the annual election, the Ecclesiastical Authority shall be empowered to fill the vacancy till such time as an election shall be held.

### ARTICLE IX.

Sec. 1. A Standing Committee to consist of three Clergymen of the Diocese, and 2 Laymen communicants of the Diocese, shall be annually elected by the Council. They shall have power to fill any vacancy that may occur in their own body between the annual meetings of the Council.

Sec. 2. When there is no Bishop the Standing Committee shall be the Ecclesiastical Authority of the Diocese, and, as such, may invite the temporary services of other Bishops, and, for due cause, may change the time or place of the annual meetings of the Council; and they may also summon special Councils, and shall do so upon the call of one-third of the Clergy of the Diocese, or of one-third of the Parishes in union with the Council, as appearing upon the lists of the Journal last before published. And although there be a Bishop, the Standing Committee shall have power to call special Councils for the purpose of proceedings relative to his impeachment, and shall do so upon a similar requisition by the Clergy or Laity.

### ARTICLE X

Sec. 1. Any ten or more baptized adults may organize themselves into a Parish, and be received into union with the Council, by taking such steps as may be provided for by Canon.

Sec. 2. The Bishop of the Diocese may, with the written consent of the Rector of any Parish (a copy of which shall be filed with the Registrar of the Diocese), establish, within the limits of such Parish, Missionary congregations, whose Ministers shall be independent of the Rector and responsible to the Ecclesiastical Author-

ity only; Provided, that, with the advice and consent of the Standing Committee, the Bishop shall have the power to establish such independent Missionary congregations without the consent of the Rector.

Sec. 3. In all Parochial elections none shall be entitled to vote but baptized males of the age of twenty-one years, members of the Parish, who shall have subscribed a declaration in the following words, viz:

“We, the undersigned, do hereby consent to be governed by the Constitution and Canons of the Church, as set forth in the General Convention, and by the Constitution and Canons of the Church in this Diocese.”

Provided, that this section shall not be taken to infringe upon the charter rights or existing customs of any Parish established previous to the year 1859.

## ARTICLE XI.

Sec. 1. Any Presbyter regularly called to the charge of a Parish and entering thereupon shall, during the time of such charge, be held to be the Rector of said Parish.

Sec. 2. The Rector is recognized as having, by virtue of his office, the exclusive regulation, under his Canonical superiors, of all the spiritual concerns of the Parish; as being entitled at all times to have access to the Church building and to open the same for the services or instruction of this Church as he may deem proper; to call meetings of the Vestry or congregation, when present to preside in the same, and in case of a tie, to give the casting vote.

## ARTICLE XII.

The Council shall pass Canons for the trial of Clergymen.

## ARTICLE XIII.

When a Bishop is to be elected, the Council shall vote, by Orders, on this wise: The Clergy, by a majority of all in the Diocese entitled to seats in the Council, shall make a nomination by ballot for the office; and then a concurrence, by ballot, of a majority of the Parishes represented, shall be necessary to complete the election; Provided, the number of Parishes voting shall not be less than twenty.

## ARTICLE XIV

No new Canon shall be passed, nor shall any existing Canon be amended, upon the day upon which said new Canon or amendment may be proposed, without unanimous consent. Nor, without a similar consent, shall the question upon the passage of such Canon or amendment be finally put without previous reference to a committee.

## ARTICLE XV.

Any proposition to alter this Constitution shall be made in writing, and if approved by a majority of the Council, shall be submitted to the next Council; and if then approved by a majority of each of the two Orders present, it shall become a part of this Constitution: Provided, that the number of Parishes voting shall not be less than fifteen.

## ARTICLE XVI.

All Constitutional enactments shall take effect from and after the adjournment of the Council at which they shall have been ratified.

## **Canons.**

---

### **CANON 1.**

#### **List of Members of the Council.**

Section 1. Clergy. It shall be the duty of the Secretary, before the opening of the Annual Council, to apply to the Ecclesiastical Authority for a correct list of the Clergy entitled to seats. Such list shall be prima facie evidence of said title, and from it the Secretary shall prepare the roll for the purpose of organization.

Sec. 2. Laity. The Clerks of the several Parish Vestries and Clerks of Organized Missions electing Lay Delegates to the Council shall furnish three certificates of said election, whereof one shall be handed to the Delegates elect, one shall be forwarded to the Secretary of the Council, and one to the minister of the Parish where the Council is to be held, the latter two to be mailed at least two weeks before the time appointed for the opening of the session. From these certificates the Secretary shall prepare a list of Lay Delegates to be called at the opening of the Council; and shall insert no name upon the roll without the evidence of one of said certificates, unless specially directed by the Council. Defective or doubtful certificates shall be laid aside to be acted upon after the Council shall have been organized.

### **CANON 2.**

#### **Services.**

At the opening of each annual or special meeting of the Council, the Holy Communion shall be administered, and there shall be a sermon by a Clergyman appointed for the purpose by the Ecclesiastical Authority of the Diocese.



On the same day there shall be Divine Service in the evening, after which the Missionary work of the Diocese shall be the subject of discussion, and a collection shall be made in behalf of the Missionary Funds of the Diocese, unless otherwise ordered by the Council.

### CANON 3.

#### **Rules of Order.**

The Council shall adopt Rules of Order, which shall continue in force until altered.

### CANON 4

#### **President.**

In absence of a Bishop competent to preside, as provided in Article IV., Section 1 of the Constitution, the chair shall be occupied by the President of the Council.

### CANON 5.

#### **Secretary.**

Section 1. The Secretary shall issue notices of all meetings of the Council under direction of the Ecclesiastical Authority. He shall prepare the Canonical List of the Clergy and Lay Delegates entitled to seats therein. In the absence of both Bishop and President he shall call the Council to order for the purpose of organization. He shall keep a record of its proceedings, under its direction, in a suitable book to be kept for that purpose. He shall be admitted to a seat in the Council, and to participation in its deliberations, without the right of voting.

Sec. 2. He shall prepare and issue the Journals as may from time to time be directed by the Council, and shall preserve thirty copies of the same for the use of the members of the next succeeding Council, together with such other papers in his keeping as he may

think likely to be required for reference. He shall also prepare a complete list of the Parishes entitled to representation, publishing such list in the Journal; also a list of Organized and other Missions, which shall follow the Parish list in the Journal.

Sec. 3. He is hereby authorized to draw upon the Treasurer for the amount of expenses necessarily incurred from time to time in discharging the duties prescribed by this Canon.

#### CANON 6.

##### **Treasurer.**

The Treasurer shall have custody of all funds or monies belonging to the Diocese; shall, under the direction of the Council, receive, invest, and disburse the same, and shall keep and return an account thereof to each annual meeting; and shall also report annually a complete list of all securities belonging to the Diocese. He shall give bond for the faithful discharge of his duties, in such sum as the Trustees of the Diocese may from time to time designate, such bond to be approved by and deposited with the Trustees of the Diocese. He shall be admitted to a seat in the Council, and to participation in its deliberations, without the right of voting.

#### CANON 7.

##### **Chancellor.**

The Chancellor, who shall be a member of the legal profession, and a Communicant of the Church in this Diocese, shall be elected upon nomination by the Bishop. He shall be the legal adviser of the Bishop, of the Standing Committee and of the Trustees of the Diocese, and Counsel in all suits at law that may arise in the administration of the affairs of the Diocese. He shall be admitted to a seat in the Council, and par-

icipation in its deliberations, without the right of voting.

## CANON 8.

### **Registrar.**

Section 1. The duty of the Registrar shall be to receive and safely keep all books, documents, and manuscripts belonging to the Diocese not required to be kept by any other person or officer. He shall also collect and preserve such materials as can be obtained relative to the history of the Diocese and of particular Parishes, and shall catalogue and classify all books, documents, and papers so as to make their contents accessible for reference.

Sec. 2. He shall also keep a book containing a record of all consecrations of churches; of all ordinations; of all sentences and acts of deposition in the Diocese; of all admissions and dismissals of Clergy into or from the Diocese, and of all deaths of Clergy belonging thereto.

Sec. 3. He shall annually report in writing to the Council, showing with such detail as may be expedient, the condition of the collections in his hands, and the additions made to them from time to time, with such suggestions as he may deem proper concerning them. He shall be admitted to a seat in the Council, and to participation in its deliberations, without the right of voting.

## CANON 9.

### **Committees.**

Section 1. The following shall be the Regular Committees of the Council, to-wit:

(1) Permanent Committees. In addition to the Standing Committee, there shall be annually elected the following Committees, viz: An Executive Mission-

ary Committee, to consist of the Dean of each Convocation and three Laymen, a Students' Aid, and a Church Building Committee, to consist each of three persons, and the Bishop shall be ex-officio Chairman of said Committees; and a Committee on Finance, to consist of five Laymen.

(2) A Committee on Canons, and a Committee on the State of the Church, to consist each of three Clergymen and two Laymen, and a Committee on Relations to and Communications from the General Convention, to consist of two Clergymen and one Layman, shall be annually appointed by the Bishop, or, in his absence, by the President of the Council, after opportunity has been given for presenting reports by those appointed at the previous annual meeting: not later than during the evening session of the third day.

(3) All permanent Committees shall remain in office until their successors are appointed or elected, and shall have power to fill any vacancy that may occur in their own body between the Annual meetings of the Council.

(4) Other Committees. The following Committees shall be annually appointed as soon as may be after the opening of the Council, viz: On Elections, On New Parishes, and on Unfinished Business, to consist each of one Clergyman and two Laymen.

Sec. 2. Standing Committee. The Standing Committee shall elect a President and Secretary from their own body. They shall assemble upon the call of their President whenever he may deem it necessary. He shall also summon them whenever required to do so by the Bishop, or by any three members of the Committee. In the event of vacancy in the Episcopate, the President shall call a meeting within thirty days after knowledge of the fact. They shall hold meetings for the transaction of business when necessary and at each Council. They shall also report to the annual

meetings of the Council their transactions of the preceding year. A record of all their official acts shall be kept by their Secretary, which shall always be open to the inspection of the Bishop and of the Council.

Sec. 3. Executive Missionary Committee. The Executive Missionary Committee shall have in charge the Current Missionary Funds of the Diocese, for which they shall be empowered to draw upon its Treasurer, the order of their Chairman being the Treasurer's warrant. They shall receive applications for aid; they shall report annually to the Council their transactions during the previous year, and the condition of the missionary field, and shall make such recommendations for the future as may seem to them good. Under the direction of the Bishop—if there be one—they shall select the Missionaries or Missionary Stations to be aided, and in the absence of specific directions by the Council shall make such appropriations to the same as may seem to them suitable. With the consent of the Bishop, they may appropriate monies to Convocations, instead of individuals; and may leave to these Convocations, under the direction of the Bishop, the selection of Missionaries or Missionary Stations to be aided.

Sec. 4. Students' Aid Committee. The Students' Aid Committee shall have charge of the Current Students' Aid Fund of the Diocese, with power, in the absence of express provisions to the contrary, to appropriate the same as may seem to them best. They shall be empowered to draw upon the Treasurer of the Diocese for all such funds in his hands, and the order of their chairman shall be his warrant. They shall receive, consider, and act upon all applications for aid in behalf of young men desirous to enter the Ministry of the Church. They are hereby directed to seek out such cases, and, if need be, bring them to the notice of the Church in any way they may seem best. They shall report annually to the Council their transactions



of the preceding year, and the condition of the fund under their control, and shall make such recommendations for the future as may seem to them good.

Sec. 5. Church Building and Extension Committee. The Church Building Committee shall have charge of all current funds contributed in the Diocese for the purpose of aiding feeble congregations within the Diocese in buying land for Church purposes, in building, repairing, or insuring by a fire policy to the amount of \$700.00, churches with power to appropriate the same as may seem to them best; Provided, that there shall be no appropriation of the funds of this committee towards any land or building not secured to the sole use of the Protestant Episcopal Church in the Diocese of East Carolina. The Committee shall be empowered to draw upon the Treasurer of the Diocese for such funds as he may have received for Church building and extension; and the order of their chairman shall be his warrant. They shall report annually to the Council their transactions of the preceding year, and the condition of the fund under their control, and shall make such recommendations for the future as may seem to them good.

Sec. 6. Committee on Canons. The Committee on Canons shall receive, consider, and present to the Council all motions or resolutions pertaining to the Constitution, Canons, and Rules of Order, and are competent to originate any new matter, touching these subjects, that they shall see proper.

Sec. 7. Committee on the State of the Church. It shall be the duty of the Committee on the State of the Church, from such materials as may be placed before them, to report to the Council, at the morning session of the third day, the condition of the Diocese, with such particular statements, or such recommendations, as may seem to them desirable, and, in the absence of any

Parochial Report shall utilize the last available report from such delinquent Parish.

Sec. 8. Committee on Finance. The Committee on Finance shall audit the Treasurer's accounts, and shall be required to report a scale of assessments for the purpose of raising funds required for Diocesan purposes; they may receive applications for the alteration of said scale, and shall have power to modify the same for the current year, reporting all such applications and their action thereon to the Council. They shall report to each Council the general condition of the several funds of the Diocese, with such deficits in the assessments as may be discovered. They shall also report at each Council what Parish or Parishes (if any may appear from the Treasurer's Report to be in arrears) shall be in their opinion subjected to the penalty provided by Section 4, of Article IV. of the Constitution, for neglecting or refusing to comply with the requirements of the Council. They may make such recommendations as may seem to them desirable, and shall act upon all other matters relative to Diocesan property committed to them by the Council.

## CANON 10.

### **Deputies to the General Convention**

At each Annual Council there may, and at each Annual Council immediately preceding the triennial session of the General Convention there shall, be elected four clerical and four lay deputies to the said General Convention who shall be, in accordance with Article I, of the Constitution of the General Convention, "Communicants in this Church and residents in the Diocese." There may also be elected four alternate clerical and four alternate lay deputies, subject to the same provisions as the original deputies above mentioned. The said alternate deputies shall succeed to vacancies in the original deputation in the order of their election as in-

licated by the number of votes cast for each, and in case of the same number of votes having been cast for two or more in either order, precedence shall be given to the clerical alternates in the order of official, and to the lay alternates in the order of personal seniority; and the Secretary shall insert the names of the alternates in this order upon the Journal.

Deputies elect to the General Convention, finding themselves unable to attend, shall, four weeks at least before the time of meeting, give notice to the Diocesan Secretary, who shall at once notify the proper alternates.

#### CANON 11.

##### **Trustees of the University of the South.**

Sec. 1. There shall be elected by the Council at such intervals as are or may be required by the Constitution or Statutes of the University of the South, one Presbyter and two Laymen, as members of the Board of Trustees of that Institution on the part of this Diocese.

Sec. 2. The said members shall annually report to the Council the condition and progress of the University, with such particulars in regard to the various departments as they may deem necessary to inform the people of the Diocese as to the literary, moral, and spiritual value of the work of that Institution and its claims upon them for patronage and support.

Sec. 3. In case of the death, resignation or disability of any of the Trustees elected on the part of this Diocese, the vacancy may be filled by the Ecclesiastical Authority until an election for that purpose shall be made by a succeeding Council.

#### CANON 12.

##### **Trustees of the Diocese.**

Sec. 1. The Bishop, or, when there is no Bishop,

the President of the Standing Committee, shall, *ex-officio*, with two Laymen to be annually elected by the Council—and to remain in office until their successors may be appointed—constitute a Board of Trustees for the Church in this Diocese, and shall be authorized to hold the property of the Diocese not otherwise provided for. They shall keep the Bishop's House in repair and the grounds in good order. In absence of instructions by the Council they shall also, from time to time, give directions to the Treasurer in regard to the care and investment of the permanent and unappropriated funds of the Diocese in his hands.

Sec. 2. Whenever the title to real property in any Parish is vested in the Trustees of the Diocese for the benefit of the Parish the said Trustees shall have the power to convey said property upon the written request of the Vestry of such Parish, if, in the opinion of said Trustees, it be advisable so to do; but if, in their opinion, it is not advisable to make such conveyance, they shall report the facts to the next Council.

Sec. 3. Any vacancy occurring in this Board by death or otherwise may be filled by the Ecclesiastical Authority.

### CANON 13.

#### **Organization of Parishes and Mission Stations.**

Section 1. A new Parish may, upon application, be added into union with the Council, if duly organized according to the requirements set forth in the following section of this Canon, and if, in the judgment of the Council (upon the favorable report of a committee appointed for the purpose of enquiry into the case), the Parish gives promise of such sufficient strength as will enable it permanently to maintain its organization.

Sec. 2. The requirements for the organization of a new Parish shall be—



First. To obtain the written consent of the Ecclesiastical Authority.

Second. If within the limits of some already existing Parish or Parishes, to obtain the written consent of the Rector or Rectors of said Parishes.

Third. To assume a suitable name and elect a Vestry, as prescribed in Canon 14 'Of the Vestry.'

Fourth. To provide a book with a caption for the signatures of all the voters in the Parish consenting to be governed by the Constitution and Canons of the General Convention and of this Diocese, as directed in Article X. Section 3 of the Constitution of this Diocese.

And every new Parish applying for admission into union with the Council shall present satisfactory evidence that all the above requirements have been duly complied with.

Sec. 3. Any Missionary Station outside the limits of an already existing Parish may be organized by the Bishop at his discretion.

The Bishop may appoint, upon the organization of the Mission, a Church Warden, a Clerk and Treasurer (if he deems it expedient, combining any two of these offices in one person), which officers shall thereafter be elected by the Congregation annually in the Advent season, after public notice of the election previously given. These officers shall, as far as possible, discharge the duties belonging to their respective offices in regularly incorporated Parishes, and they shall retain their offices until their successors are duly elected. The congregation of any organized Missionary Station, either without or within the limits of an already existing Parish, may appoint from their number a delegate to the Council, who shall be submitted to a seat, and to a participation in its deliberations, without the



right of voting. The appointment of such delegate shall be certified by the Clerk of the Mission.

#### CANON 14.

##### **Of The Vestry.**

Section 1. In every Parish there shall be an Annual Election upon the Monday after the first Sunday in Advent, or on such day in the Advent season as the Parish may appoint, of a Vestry, consisting of not less than three and not more than twelve members, who shall be male communicants, of lawful age and in good standing, and who shall continue in office until their successors are chosen. Provided, That this section shall take effect after the Easter election of the year 1900, at which election the Vestry shall be elected to serve only until the following Advent.

Sec. 2. Each Vestry shall annually elect a Senior and a Junior Warden from among their own number, the former upon nomination by the Rector. If there be no Rector, the election shall proceed without such nomination. It shall be the duty of the Wardens especially to provide the Elements for the Lord's Supper, to keep and disburse the Alms in case the Parish is destitute of a Minister; also in such case, to provide for the celebration of Public Worship and the instruction of the congregation by occasional Clerical services, or by Lay Reading as circumstances may admit. In the absence of the Rector or Minister in charge, or if there be none, the Wardens shall preside in all meetings of the Vestry or Congregation in the order of their official seniority.

Sec. 3. The Vestry shall elect a Clerk, whose duty it shall be to take and record the minutes of their proceedings, attest the public acts of the Vestry, preserve all records and papers belonging to the Parish, perform all such other duties as shall be legally assigned

to him, and faithfully to deliver into the hands of his successor all books and documents that may be in his possession belonging to the Parish.

Sec. 4. The Vestry shall elect a Treasurer, whose duty it shall be to receive and disburse all monies collected under authority of the Vestry, the collection and disbursement of which is not otherwise provided for. He shall keep an accurate account of all monies that come into his hands, and submit an exhibit of the same semi-annually, and whenever called upon to do so.

Sec. 5. The Vestry shall be Trustees of the Parish and shall take charge of the property of the Church, regulate its temporal concerns, elect and call a Minister and provide for his maintenance; keep order in the Church; and in general act as helpers to the Minister in whatever is appropriate to Laymen for the furtherance of the Gospel.

Sec. 6. (a) The Rector of every Parish shall, ex-officio, preside as Chairman at meetings of the Vestry or the Congregation, and shall be entitled to a casting vote in case of a tie, in all questions except those in which he may be personally concerned.

(b) The Rector shall have power to call Vestry meetings, other than regular, at any time, giving reasonable notice, specifying the business for which the meeting is called, and it shall be his duty to do so whenever it may be requested by three members of the Vestry. Should the Rector refuse to call a meeting of the Vestry, it shall be competent to the Wardens, or any three of the Vestry, as above provided, to call one; Provided that the Rector shall have due notice of the same.

(c) In the Rector's absence, or if the Parish is without one, the Senior Warden, or any two members of the Vestry, shall have power to call special Vestry

---

meetings, subject to the above provisions.

Sec. 7. Regular meetings of the Vestry shall be held as they may determine, but there shall be not less than four such meetings in each year.

Sec. 8. Vacancies in the Vestry, caused by death, resignation, or otherwise, may be filled by the remaining members.

### CANON 15.

#### **Call of a Minister.**

Section 1. When there is no Rector the Vestry shall have power to call a Minister and to enter into all needful stipulations for his support. But if he prefer to rely upon the voluntary contributions of the people, he shall be entitled to do so; and the Vestry shall not have the power to tax the sittings for that purpose without his consent. The Rector shall not have power to appoint a permanent assistant without the consent of the Vestry.

Sec. 2. When a Parish or Congregation becomes vacant the Church Wardens or other proper officers shall notify the fact to the Bishop. If the authorities of the Parish shall for thirty days have failed to make provision for the services, it shall be the duty of the Bishop to take such measure as he may deem expedient for the temporary maintenance of Divine services therein.

Sec. 3. No election of a Rector shall be had until the name of the Clergyman whom it is proposed to elect has been made known to the Bishop, if there be one, and sufficient time, not exceeding thirty days, has been given to him to communicate with the Vestry thereon.

Sec. 4. Written notice of the election, signed by the Church Wardens, shall be sent to the Ecclesiastical

Authority of the Diocese. If the Ecclesiastical Authority be satisfied that the person so chosen is a duly qualified Minister, and that he has accepted the office, the notice shall be sent to the Secretary of the Council, who shall record it. And such record shall be sufficient evidence of the relation between the Minister and the Parish.

Sec. 5. A Minister is settled, for all purposes here or elsewhere mentioned in these Canons, who has been engaged permanently by any Parish, according to the rules of said Diocese, or for any term not less than one year.

#### CANON 16.

##### **Dissolution and Suspension of Parishes.**

Section 1. When, in the judgment of the Bishop of the Diocese, a Parish does not "give promise of such sufficient strength as will enable it to maintain its organization," whether from the lack of male communicants, or from any other cause; this judgment shall be reported to the Council, which shall thereupon take such action as may seem good.

Sec. 2. In case of the dissolution of a Parish, the property belonging to the same shall vest in the Trustees of the Diocese, in trust for the interests of the Church in the said late Parish, and shall, upon the bona fide reorganization of said Parish, be reconveyed to the same.

Sec. 3. Whenever the penalty of exclusion or suspension from lay representation in the Council shall be inflicted on a Parish, as provided in Section 4 of Article IV. of the Constitution, the sentence shall specify on what terms or at what time said penalty shall cease.

## CANON 17.

**Convocations.**

The Diocese may be divided into Missionary Convocations, the boundaries and names of which shall be fixed by the Clergy, with the consent of the Bishop.

## CANON 18.

**Archdeacons.**

Section 1. The Bishop shall have power, with the consent of the Council, to appoint one or more Archdeacons, who shall be Presbyters canonically resident in the Diocese, and who shall, if practicable, be detached from any Parochial cure.

Sec. 2. The authority and the duties of an Archdeacon shall be such as are committed to him in writing by the Bishop. He shall be amenable to the Bishop in all his acts and appointments, and shall make such reports as the Bishop may require.

## CANON 19.

(Postponed to next Council for action.)

## CANON 20.

**Meeting of the Congregation.**

The Rector or Minister in Charge, or in his absence the Wardens, shall call a meeting of the congregation within ten days after the adjournment of the Council, or as soon thereafter as practicable, at which meeting reports shall be made by the Rector, the Treasurer, one or more of the Delegates to the Council, the Superintendent of the Sunday School, a representative of the Woman's Auxiliary, of the Junior Auxiliary, and of any other active Parish organization. After these reports the meeting may be opened for the discussion of matters of interest to the congregation.



## CANON 21.

**Of the Duties of Members of the Church.**

The members of this Church shall conform to its teachings and to the Creed upon which it is founded, and shall, as far as in them lies, live in the exercise of those Christian principles and duties prescribed in the Holy Scriptures and illustrated in the Book of Common Prayer, and shall further instruct their families and those dependent on them in the like duties and principles, both by example and precept. They shall use all sober and godly conversation, shall daily exercise family worship, be charitable in act and word, and shall celebrate and keep holy the Lord's Day, giving all due attention to the Services of the Church and to Public Worship.

## CANON 22.

**Registration, Reports, Etc.**

Section 1. Private and Parish Registers. Each Clergyman of this Diocese shall keep a register of all Baptisms, Confirmations, Marriages, and Funerals within his Parish, or Cure, specifying the names of the persons in each instance, the parentage and date of birth of those baptized, with the names of their sponsors or witnesses, and the time when each rite is performed, which register shall be transcribed at least once in each month into a book to be provided for the purpose by the Vestry of the Parish.

Sec. 2. List of Communicants, etc. It shall also be the duty of each Clergyman to keep a list of the communicants within his Cure, and, so far as practicable, of all the families and adult persons within the same, to remain for the use of his successor.

Sec. 3. \*Parochial Reports. Each Clergyman shall report to the Bishop through the Secretary, at least ten

---

\*See form of Parochial Report on following pages.

(10) days before the meeting of each Annual Council, all of his official acts from the close of his last report to and including April 30th preceding the Annual Council, and all information concerning the state of his Parish, or Cure, according to the following form. He shall specify his official acts outside of his Cure.

Sec. 4. Reports by Wardens. In the case of a Parish without a Pastor, it shall be the duty of the Wardens to make the Parochial Report required by this Canon.

Section 5. Communicants to be reported. In making the above reports all communicants shall be included, except those who have been repelled by the proper authority, and those who have not received the Holy Communion for three (3) years last past; provided, sufficient opportunity has been given for the reception of the Holy Communion.

### PAROCHIAL REPORT.

REPORT OF REV.....in charge of the Parish  
of .....at.....N. C., for the fiscal year  
ending with April 30th, 19....

.....  
Missions organized and unorganized.....  
Church Edifices, including Chapels used as  
    Missions .....  
Rectories .....  
Number of sittings in Churches and Chapels .....  
Total number of free sittings.....

#### BAPTISMS—

Children .....  
Adults .....  
Whole number of Baptized Persons.....  
    Whole number.....

#### CONFIRMED PERSONS—

Number confirmed since last report.....  
    Total number of confirmed persons..

#### COMMUNICANTS—

Number reported last year.....  
Added since last report.....  
    Total .....  
Number lost by removals .....  
Lost by death .....  
Dropped from list since last report.....  
    Total number lost.....

Present number of Communicants.....	_____
NUMBER OF SERVICES .....	_____
Celebrations of the Holy Communion, (Public—Private—)	_____
MARRIAGES .....	_____
BURIALS .....	_____
Total number .....	_____
SUNDAY SCHOOLS—	
Officers and Teachers .....	_____
Pupils .....	_____
Total number .....	_____
PARISH SCHOOLS—	
Teachers .....	_____
Pupils .....	_____
INDUSTRIAL SCHOOLS—	
Teachers .....	_____
Pupils .....	_____
CONTRIBUTIONS.	
PAROCHIAL—	
Rector's salary .....	_____
Communion Alms .....	_____
Missions .....	_____
Charities .....	_____
Parochial Expenses .....	_____
Other Objects .....	_____
.....	_____
.....	_____
Total Parochial .....	_____
DIOCESAN—	
Episcopal and Contingent Fund.....	_____
Missions .....	_____
Students Aid .....	_____
Church Building .....	_____
University of the South .....	_____
Thompson Orphanage .....	_____
Salary of Rector at Chapel Hill.....	_____
Other Objects .....	_____
.....	_____
.....	_____
Total Diocesan .....	_____
EXTRA DIOCESAN—	
Missions, General.....	_____
Missions, Foreign.....	_____
Missions, Domestic.....	_____
General Clergy Relief Fund.....	_____
Education of the Ministry.....	_____
Other Objects .....	_____
.....	_____
.....	_____
Total Extra Diocesan.....	_____
Aggregate of Contributions.....	_____

(of which.....contributed by Woman's  
Auxiliary.)

### ENDOWMENT.

#### CAPITAL INVESTED—

For Support of Parish.....  
For Support of Hospitals, Orphanages, etc.....  
Total Endowments .....

#### CHARITABLE AND EDUCATIONAL INSTITUTIONS.

Church Hospitals .....  
Orphan Asylums .....  
Homes .....  
Academic Institutions .....  
Collegiate Institutions .....  
Theological Institutions .....  
Name, Location and date of organization of.....  
.....  
.....  
Number of Nurses, Instructors or Teachers.....  
Inmates, Beneficiaries or Pupils.....  
Income .....

#### PAROCHIAL PROPERTY.

Estimated value of Church Property.....  
Estimated value of Rectories.....  
Estimated value of other Church Property.....  
Total Estimated Values.....  
Incumbrance on Church Property .....  
Insurance on Property .....

.....  
Rector

## CANON 19.

### Salaries, Compensation, Etc.

Section 1. The salary of the Bishop of the Diocese is hereby fixed at three thousand dollars per annum, with an allowance of not exceeding two hundred dollars per annum for actual traveling expenses, to be paid by the Treasurer out of the funds in his hands for that purpose. The salary of the Secretary shall be \$150.00, and of the Treasurer, \$200.00, to be paid from the Episcopal and Contingent Fund.

Sec. 2. Officers of the Council, etc. The Secretary, the Treasurer, and the Clerical members of the Council,

the members of the Standing Committee and Committee on Canons, in actual attendance upon the duly called meetings of the bodies to which they severally belong, and the Examining Chaplains in the performance of their duties, shall be entitled to have their necessary expenses, incurred by such attendance, paid out of the funds of the Diocese, and the Treasurer of the Diocese is hereby directed to pay the same upon the personal application (by letter or otherwise) of said parties, accompanied by a certificate of the amount actually and necessarily expended in each instance. But no Clergyman who comes to the Council after the opening session, or leaves before its adjournment, shall be entitled to the provisions of this section, without the special action of the Council.

Sec. 3. Clerical Deputies. Each Clerical Deputy to the General Convention, actually attending the same, shall be entitled to have his necessary expenses, incurred by such attendance, paid out of the funds of the Diocese, provided the amount shall not exceed \$50 each, and the Treasurer is hereby directed to pay the same upon his application.

#### CANON 24.

##### **Assessments.**

Until the Permanent Episcopal Fund shall be so increased as to yield a sufficient income, to provide for the Bishop's salary, and contingent expenses of the Diocese, there shall be Assessments laid upon the Parishes annually to make up the deficiency.

Said assessments shall be according to such scale as may be adopted from time to time by the Council, and shall be payable in quarterly instalments on the first day of June, September, December, and March in each fiscal year.

In case of the failure of any Parish to meet promptly



the payments so required, it shall be the duty of the Treasurer to make a demand for the same from the delinquent Parish.

#### CANON 25.

##### **Collections for Diocesan Funds.**

It shall be the duty of every Clergyman of the Diocese to call on the Parishes and Mission Stations under his charge, for contributions (by collections or otherwise) at least once in every quarter, in aid of the current Missionary Fund; and at least once in every year in aid of the General Clergy Relief Fund, the Students' Aid Fund, the Church Building Fund, and the Theological Department of the University of the South, and to see that all such contributions are promptly remitted to the Treasurer of the Diocese.

#### CANON 26.

##### **Permanent Funds.**

Section 1. The principal of the following Permanent Funds with all additions to the same shall remain intact, and only the income shall be applied to the current purposes for which said funds are held, namely:

First. The Permanent Episcopal Fund for the Bishop's salary and contingent expenses of the Diocese.

Second. The Fund for Education of children of deceased Clergymen of the Diocese.

Sec. 2. The income of the Fund for Education of children of deceased Clergymen, including all contributions in aid of the same for current use, may be distributed under the direction of the Ecclesiastical Authority of the Diocese; provided, that, without the special action of the Council, no appropriation from either of these Funds shall be made to any disabled Clergyman, or to a widow or orphan of any deceased Clergy-

man, who was not regularly engaged in ministerial work within the Diocese at the time immediately preceding the occurrence of his disability or decease.

Sec. 3. Any surplus remaining at the close of each fiscal year from the income of any of the aforesaid funds, or from current receipts from assessments or otherwise, may, by order of the Council, after payment of all expenses and appropriations, be added to the Permanent Fund to which such surplus belongs.

#### CANON 27.

##### **Clergy Liable to Missionary Duty.**

All Clergymen of the Diocese receiving aid from its missionary funds, or from the General Missionary Funds, shall perform such missionary duties within the Diocese as may be prescribed by the Bishop, and the amount of compensation therefor shall be fixed from time to time by the Executive Missionary Committee.

#### CANON 28.

##### **Trial of Clergymen.**

Section 1. The Presentment. Any Clergyman shall be liable to presentment and trial for false doctrine, immorality, disorderly conduct, violation of the rubrics, of the Constitution or Canons of the Church in the United States, or of the Constitution or Canons of the Church in this Diocese.

Such presentment shall be made by the Vestry of the Parish in which said Clergyman has charge, or in which he resides, or by at least three male communicants of the Diocese, of full age, or by two or more Presbyters, who shall have been canonically resident therein for one year.

But no presentment shall be made in any case of any offense alleged to have been committed more than three

years before the date of the presentment: Provided, that if the accused be convicted of the alleged offence in a civil court, presentment may still be made within one year after said conviction.

Said presentment shall be made to the Bishop in writing, with the names of the presenters subscribed, and shall distinctly declare, with all reasonable specification of time and circumstances, the nature of the offence or offences with which the said Clergyman may be charged.

Sec. 2. Public Rumor. But although no such presentment be made, if public rumor charge any Clergyman with the commission of any of the offences above enumerated, the Bishop may appoint two or more Presbyters to investigate the truth of such rumor, and if such investigation prove adverse to the Clergyman so charged, the said Presbyters shall make the presentment as above, according to the forms and regulations there provided.

The presenters shall, in all cases, assume the responsibility of conducting the prosecution.

Sec. 3. Service of Presentment—Constitution of Court. Should the Bishop be of opinion, from the nature of the charge or charges made, that the presentment contains sufficient grounds for proceeding to trial, he shall cause a copy thereof to be forthwith sent to the accused. He shall then give notice to the Standing Committee, who thereupon shall select seven Presbyters, actually and canonically resident in the Diocese, from whom the President of the Standing Committee charge shall be considered as established unless proved by two witnesses, or by one witness and corroborating circumstances.

The three Presbyters so elected shall constitute a court for the trial of the accused, and shall have all

powers necessary for the due conducting of the said trial.

Sec. 4. Lay Assessor. The Bishop shall appoint a member of the legal profession, who shall also be a communicant of the Church, as Assessor to the Court, to advise the Court, if requested, upon all questions of law which may arise during the trial.

Sec. 5. Time and Place of Trial and Notice Thereof. The Bishop shall appoint a time and place of trial, and shall give at least thirty days' notice of the same to the members of the Court, the Assessor, the Presenters, and the Accused, at which time and place the Witnesses also shall be notified to attend.

Sec. 6. Assembling of Court and Record of Proceedings. The Court shall assemble at the time and place appointed, and shall proceed to examine fully the charges, and shall keep an accurate record of all their proceedings and of the evidence.

Sec. 7. Nature of Evidence and How Given. No charge, shall be considered as established unless proved by two witnesses, or by one witness and corroborating circumstances.

Testimony may be given orally before the Court, or in writing, upon interrogatories and cross interrogatories, to be previously filed with the Secretary or Registrar of the Court. Any one or more of the witnesses may be examined on oath or affirmation, on the requisition of either party.

Sec. 8. Decision of the Court and the Sentence. A unanimous vote of the Court, on one or more of the charges, shall be necessary to the conviction of the accused; and if their decision be adverse to the accused, they shall proceed to determine the kind and degree of punishment commensurate, in their opinion, with the offence or offences committed. They shall transmit to the Bishop, under their hand, the record of their pro-



ceedings. The judgment of the Bishop on such decisions shall be final; except that he shall have no power to increase the punishment recommended by the Court

Sec. 9. Suspension, or any heavier sentence, shall, ipso facto, sever the connection of the Clergyman with his Parish.

Sec. 10. The Record to be Filed. The record provided for in the sixth section of this Canon, together with the Bishop's sentence endorsed, shall be preserved among the papers of the Diocese.

Sec. 11. Notices. For the purpose of any notice provided for by this Canon, it shall be sufficient to serve it either personally or by leaving a copy thereof at the last place of residence of the accused.

Sec. 12. Confession of an Offence. When a Clergyman shall make confession to the Bishop of the commission of any of the offences enumerated in the first section of this Canon, the Bishop shall proceed to inflict such ecclesiastical censure or punishment upon the Clergyman so confessing as he (the Bishop) shall think right.

Sec. 13. Renunciation of False Doctrine. In the case of any accusation of false doctrine, a renunciation of the same, to the satisfaction of the Bishop, shall stay all further proceedings.



## Rules Of Order.

---

I. Upon the day appointed, the Council shall assemble at 9 P. M. Should it appear, upon a call of the roll, that a quorum is present, as required by Article VI, of the Constitution, the Council shall be organized by the election of a President and a Secretary, and shall then take a recess for the opening services as directed by Canon 2.

II. The Standing Committee, and other committees as directed by Canon 9 shall be elected or appointed as soon as practicable after the organization of the Council—except that the appointment of the Committees on Canons and Finance, may be delayed (not later than the evening of the third day) for the receipt of reports from committees of the previous year.

III. All Committees shall be appointed by the Bishop unless otherwise ordered.

IV. A Treasurer shall be elected after a report from the Finance Committee.

V. The following shall be the regular order of business:

The Bishop's Address, when ready.  
At the first business session of the Council:  
Reports from the Committee on Elections.

Committee on New Parishes.  
Standing Committee.  
Treasurer.  
Committee on Finance.  
Committee on Canons.  
Committee on Unfinished Business.  
Committee on the State of the Church.  
Trustees of the Diocese.  
Trustees of the University of the South.  
Other Special Committees.  
Other Reports.  
Petitions and Memorials.  
Motions and resolutions.

VI. After the President has taken the chair, no

member shall continue standing, except to address the chair.

VII. Speakers shall address the chair, and shall confine themselves to the point in debate.

VIII. No motion shall be considered unless seconded, and if required, reduced to writing.

IX. When the President is putting any question, the members shall continue in their seats, and shall not hold any private discourse.

X. When a question is under consideration, no motion shall be received, unless to lay upon the table, to postpone to a certain time, to postpone indefinitely, to commit, to amend, or to divide; and motions for any of these purposes shall have precedence in the order herein named. The motions to lay on the table and to adjourn shall always be in order, and shall be decided without debate; and of these the motion to adjourn shall take precedence.

XI. If the question under debate contains several distinct propositions, the same shall be divided at the request of any member, and a vote taken separately, except that a motion to strike out and insert shall be indivisible.

XII. All amendments shall be considered in the order in which they are moved.

When a proposed amendment is under consideration, a motion to amend the same may be made. No after amendment to such second amendment shall be in order. But when an amendment to an amendment is under consideration, a substitute to the whole matter may be received. No proposition on a subject different from the one under consideration shall be received under color of a substitute.

XIII. In voting by orders, the name of each Parish

shall be called, and it shall vote either "Aye" or "No," except in case of a divided vote. The majority of the votes of the delegates from a Parish shall determine the vote of such Parish, and it shall be the duty of the Secretary to record the names of the Parishes and the votes which they respectively give.

XIV. A motion to reconsider any vote shall not be in order, except on the same or succeeding day to that on which the vote is taken: Provided, always, that a vote or question may be reconsidered at any time by the consent of two-thirds of the Council. Provided, further, that no motion to reconsider shall be made on the last day of the Council, except on a vote or question originally taken on that day.

XV. The reports of all committees shall be in writing and shall be received of course, and without motion for acceptance, unless recommitted. All reports recommending or requiring any action or expression of opinion by the Council shall be accompanied by a corresponding resolution.

XVI. All questions of order shall be decided by the chair without debate, but any member may appeal from such decision. And on such appeal no member shall speak more than once without leave.

XVII. No member shall be absent from the session of the Council without leave, unless he be unable to attend.

XVIII. When the Council is about to rise, every member shall keep his seat until the President leaves the chair.

XIX. On motion duly put and carried, the Council may resolve itself into a Committee of the Whole, with or without closed doors, for the purpose of discussing

such subjects as may be approved by the Council.

The Bishop with the Deans of the Convocations, may select and announce subjects for discussion: Provided, that if the motion to go into a Committee of the Whole has specified the subject to be discussed, that subject shall first be disposed of.





















